

pram;onpum,0p

uH ftwlylvpmtyul emrnay;&mwGf q&mbudyDheifuplyD jydheif\ yDheif?
jr[maqA r[maqB]*elvm&m\ '*elvm&m)ponjzih rshc:clm&m ureawnftzlawmh
jaonlvmaqA aonlvmaqB rvyvbwmay/

bmaNumi ten/ ormaemu vlvzprfpvlvm/

[kvfygbt/

ormaemu vlv&vlv? a&buofn&ofn& uH pmaumifblom yxmeyg ciAsn/

ureawnftwul jaonlvmaqA aonlvmaqB rvyvbnfuawmh ureawnf onf
uH luluH i aonlvmaqG Zmwvlvlyf ajrmufrmpbaom [mo0wlawG (Oyrm-
ureawnfyefcD&n? ureawnf &ly&Sriřom? ureawnf jyZmwriřom? ureawnDlvvmaqB
ureawnlv "mjywlvclp0u ponjzi) a&cl&um "iřwlv playgifxlvv0rbmvGf
jaonlvmaqA aonlvmaqB sm)[k trnlwybibni xilygaomNumiH , cktwlylvpmtyul
trnáy;&ep0fpm, aep0f]cpepbr0 Zmwf aNumiřuluG ? xyávniřum
ajymprfcsiřawnlv,][kom ołsiřobni ureawnh emxNlma, miřvojzih
ureawnb0rni cpebaw&nřrmpth yg0iřeř]ureawnh b0ZmwvNumiř)[komtrnl
ovlvfyg\

, iřü rlváqlu ppmtlyulwlyD]ciAsn,ZmwvNumiřni]cpepbr0qlvm
rygao;ygvm,}qktH/ apmiřygtHAsn 'gyxrpmtly&ygao;w, ? 'kvđ tlylvGf Nlnlyg/
aonlvmaqG pram;q&mb0 rnrřavmuf ujriřallumxoent/ rnrřm aybenf/ , ck
&tr0r*Ziřni tpjykegylyD

ureawnftwlyvul ppmtlyřđ 3 tlyxlvni pvlvlon/ yxruawmh
tctwllřaygav/ 'kvđ yllřni ZmwvbiEřygoř riřomEřriřordrntceř Eřlvř
wwđ yllřřawnh omordawB ajr;awB tđřřv&přěřwEřh aonlvmaqG
riřom,lvđtjzpEřh b0o&lyřwG aznEřlvřřnřxilygonf

urĕáwmb0ZmwáNlumi f

, ael'

1969ck *ivĭlv 15&uf t*jaeleĭuciĭ urn&0vápšxlv0i touf 70ywf vni
tzĭBud tzĭBudvir, mEšh, muEšh urĕáwmboni ig0, Nl&iĭ igoni
vir, mEšh, muĕ&ĕarĭufi pumpyrĭuonf

olwĭtmvĭoni urĕáwmbul pma&q&mršf oluonf tzĭBud tzĭBud oni
acwĭynmww? urĕáwmbpmezwi y&bwf igoni vir, m,um, olwĭtqih
tweĭtavsmuf pmezv&ĭuoršr [lvf]a[h olu igwĭpso, ĕwĕtaNlumi f
owifpmx] a&wwbwlh [h owk m]] [hom wqipumt& urĕáwmbul av;
rcĭuozih azmubnĭzph&ĭ0 onreupumrĭuonluawmh ichyuf (&eluf tac:
v, ĭchv;awĭ wq, bm, wuyĕĕ wyĕm qlig;usyápsEšĭtzĭBud) oni
ĭigav;awG olq, bm0, &iĭ acgiĭcgvgvĭĕcgEšĭrsuEĭul &ĭĭvsuf

]] [h a&\$ t*lvĭĕcwĭurš; a [m'ĭvĭicl iunful usyĭwĕeluf o m, u
rpm;ao;aygi' 'ĭgršĭ a*:&ĭf'ĭukmĭbpm,w,]

onáwmb touĕ0ausf0 igonfuvni

]] [lvĭv, &šĭ ur tĭDveĭu &eluful a&muĭzĭw, ĭ qĭĭvmuĭvacguf
a&muĕĭblygw, / tvĭu Buĕawmbĭtĭĭfayĭ Buĕawmbáps0, ĭĕĕawmb ur aemuĭ
apsĭiĭqĭĭĭĭĭblygw, / tĭDveĭu ig&miĭwmbĭv] Armra&miĭyg bĭ/
a*:&ĭf'ĭukmawG a&miĭygw, / [iĭod [iĭ&ĭusawmb ukmrawĭ]

tzĭBud] [lvbawmb ĭ&lvĭukmawĕ] Armtvĕĕlv, / vrĭxĭtĭĭqĭĭ
uav;awĕvmuĭyĭ]

tzĭBud] [lvbuĕ ĭ tĭDveĭuawmb &elufĭĭrĭu apša&miĭwmb [m w&lvĭukm;
vrĭĭcmawĕwĕlvĭ 'ĭArmaĕu oabmxmĭuouĭ]

igoná, muĭm;] [lvĭygw, ĕiAsĭ/ tĭDveĭu urĕáwmb [m anmiĭwĭbuĭ rĭn
wĭgvĭĕlygw, / a [m'ĕelufĭunĭriwĭbuĭrĭn ig&ĕ ('ĭBud)awĕsv] ukm; awG
vuDg;BudĭlyNuwmygbĭ]

uReAwmUjzWf JJaeygtKciAsm/ tJ Dvlefu 'Dcl iunfu &eUlefn
b, fapavmu&fv}}

igonf wybmrSwrwfi gy? tvEbKrygciAsm}}

tzBUD J' hawnh 'DgrsKpmuH rpmclb}}}

uReAwm JBUUDWU ArmawU tJ Dvlefu bmigrsKpmclUov}}

Jijrif? iNuif? ypebkvavmurfuG K a[m'vU} wzulu apsonbuhel jyí
JypEhNunh abntsvfqlvmsd vsnawmifNunho;b}}}

uReAwmJclawnh ciAsm? tJD ypehNunh abntsvf wybmvq, h qEpfuyf
awn&Nl/ pm;Eh&nh/m}}

tzBUD J[kvbAsm? EU 'DeUkonvbm bnD, lvH}}

JOUbmygciAsm? 'Dcav; eel Efq, bmuawmhNunfpm;bw vBUdpm
qygawmciAsm}}

Jat;uG K umvuawmh ajymifjefzpaewmb/ [h&hcwfuqKif OuBm; [m
xylvefxu aewmuG K

JOUbmwBUd 'H, i, u oKsyxKclBao;ouG H}}

J[kvlv, ciAsm/ clawnh JqBh;OuBm;ZBUdVJqVUJ aqmiyKell OuBm;
oduucclwmawmh *yefacwfxu qygawm}}

uReAwmVbonf ig0, NulyDaemuf [ifoD[if&uivefbuivouNlu&if tzBUDu

Jah 'WJ OuBm;ellwvacwfxJ oduucclwmbu}}

Jatmir, f b, vUJ ciAsm/ qprfygtH}}

JtckrifBUd ighemulu apsjcifullif vluhe&w, ir [kvlvm}}

tzBUDrh yipipmBUd;zpf olwEfa, murh reuvrfavouNlu&if apxJ
twDiD, hvh&uygonf tzBUDu apsjcifullfavlygonf

J[kvlv, ciAsm/ tJg tck&G ftxd a&sohaemuvluif nDv, qKrfaygh [J []}}

tzBUD Jigajymcsi vmu 'gr [kvzluG K [h *lvjfacwivefuqKifav
'Htfxu tdyixlu&ihavajcvsi ra&huZluG K tJ Dvlefu igwH [m ypehawni rñ
aew, / reuqKif tth&Sñ igpaeus vejcmukm;u a&muheVd apsjcifull?
vejcmay:wuixH? ypehawni fapsoh; oth? a&ausrapsoh; oth Epfym; b/ tJ apsa&muif
qiifvluw, hen? cRvu& mav; (ukmav; q, Epf ywlvnbel)u apsjcifawmif
vm, lwmb/ apxJ uH vltswm a&huD, lVdvef jcmay: a&muwltxd vluVd

wjym;bl ay;&w, / tJN\ [lcwfu 'ArmawG Zfcl] txuifefusuaevmwmu}}

ureawnf][kvfu/ 'gellwqovf ar;yg&apciAsm/ tJNlefu BuBuDwll vc
b, fvmu&ov}}

oltzBuDtm; Nunf

][uNw? tJNlefu &Sfvc b, fvmuifgvD}}

]['y p&fawni hewlefuvm;}} tzBuDonf acwP0fpm;vNufyD][tif w&mh
av;igq, fvmuf &Etrfaygh rqiRl}}

ureawnf][tm; tJNlefu w&nav;igq, f[m b, fhrvciAsm/ tchcwf
uleapsEbfaw&ll w&NunRif waxmi fvmuf &hewmbciAsm}}

tzBuD][uNofw majwvm [kwAsW w&NuleapsEbfaw&llw&Rif 'Dvmuf
awmi fubl;}}qlyD oltr, BuDtm;][rqiR cl ijri&ifaps rifar;wmwyDm
b, fvmuifvl}}

][qR&fufyfwlawnf}

tzBuD][t[lcwifwefuqll b, fvmu&herv}}

][ajcmuf; olrwyf? aoa&mausa&m t&f;qlapsr;wif wusyfgb}}

][tJgNunh&nh uNofw/ jynifw;fxufuleb/ 'gell uNofwntpmawG zw&awnh
uNofwmu &efuleZmwd r[kwfybl/ &efulell b, E&E&E&fvmuf a&mufoV/
t*lv&fawumi; r&vlu&o;ovm;}}

xltzBuD\ txuygar;cefoni ureawnftm; paqmi fyg;uN&&ef edgef
y&fay;vlu;fci; jzpygawmN/

— — —

t*lv&fawumi;

ureawnfoni 1938 c&E&f&f &efulehllbll pwih&mu&Elyg\ / ptc&foni
jrefmjynü e, t&it&f&S&pepN r&h&E;Oif; t&onjyndaom acwbr, jzpf
t&if&S&Esh t&if&S&fvlN vuhOcltm; v&ep&Oajymom, maom [t*lv&fawumi;][k
ac:w&fyg\ / 80 &mc&E&faom v, fsm;u c&f&v&ukvm;vub&hμfulef NufyD

, ifü t&if&S&Esh t&if&S&fuyfgap (vcpm;rsmt;ytgTOi)wll rnbni
Nll&evlwe;fpm;xlv&fzpf oifwN acgify;fzwf a&Oplyfll cl&ellu&aom awmae

vlvefpmsrsm; vepnqif&vsygbawmi/ Oyrntnr&om acgifs&svfxh
apsonfu rdpsqllchly:rs&si]a[h umun? Num, da&jym;vm? aygirlebxm
ywbkvi (olr[lvi ejymrvll ed)wyg]k rmlmaecseu awmu v, brtrfn nu
xri&ur; ru&f Ethnuav;ileon/

Elyd tce edgefwi &elubl tz&udu]'h t&lu t&fiif ajcwv&f
rav&uclygb/ apsonb vejc;ukmu t&h&fn toi&pmi&ewmb]]k
ajmclbn/ r&vsy\ pacwbr, u &elult&udors; rqlkmyg&sci&sm/
ule&wni&v aygifi&wnf awnt&uav;rfiyif apson? pma&; pmsv& t&ux&iv&f
vejc;ES& vejc;ES&h vejc;u E&fym;om av&ri&zp/ ppum&onr&vsy\ /
talumi&fn vejc;oni ted&qu& ten&q&E&fymay;&y\ / tqibi&f
ou&ow&f&yg&drn/ aygifi&wnf&ay:rn ule&wnES&h w&usni&wnf w&E&f&usf
q&ll&onh rmvmo&f&ul ar;Nun&uyg/ olw&t&ES&h ausni&oni bma0;rnf enf/
r&av;ac: wjyavmu? , chw&f &elult&ibowpum; w*dv&avmu? ule&wni&v awmajm
ajm&aomf ac&wa[mi&avmu&f&ul olw&t&raw& vejc;ES&h&usni&fw&f Nuygonf ci&sm/
ausni&qi&fn&v&nf vejc;ukmu Buk&f , ifum&tx&ojih [v&f&ex&lv&f
&um;Ogv&f r[lv&ay/ acwft&ajc&ullu zelv&ae&ij&zp&y\ / x&tc&g olr&f&0;om avm&tr&S
(N&lx&Di&S cp&rn) z&ey&tg&x&fi ajc&v&si&u&v&cl&hom ule&wni&v &if&oy&&arm&y\ /
N&lb&j&zp&w&m&r&sm; w, &e&fy&gu&vm;/ igw&f awmom; rsm; w, E&f&usy&gwum;/
aemi&j&zp&v&m&b&Or&fn N&lb&om&j&zp&yg&ap/ , cb&O&t&f&x&mif usv&nf N&lb&or&ES&h nm;&yg&ap
awmi&f&q&lc&cl&hom ule&wni&v a[m , ch&zn&f&cl&hom c&E&f&fn &elult&ibud
a&mu&f&ly&g&f&di&sm;/

tv vm; vm;/ &elult&ibud\ nonf tv&v&ysac&wum;/ t*lv&ypmv&f ES&h
r&da&mi&pl&v&lonf vi&fv&ur&v&lu&f waum&f&um&f a&f&nu&f&jy;ae&v&lu&lonf
rsm;vnf&f&0;/ t&c&lu Ol&f&udy&wy&v&v&n&ael&lonf arn&f&wn&um&aw&v&vnf
tv&f&sm;v&sy&gb&awmi/ um;[&f&ol&w&v&vnf n&h&tp/ atmi&f, &v;[, /
apsq&ll&f&w&v&vnf terw*¼ vmyg? , yg? pmyg? aomu&fy&gw&p&pm atn&ael&lu&ol&w&g
uvnf pw&f&on&ud&rs; ay;ael&lu&onf&t&w&f;/

war&ivac:avmu&fS "mv&iv&f w&w&f? za, mi&f&w&f&v;q, ftm;ro r&duav;
r&re&f&om awnt&ib&om&av;aw&f&fn t&hb&ygonf ule&wnES&h ultmi&fz
(uc&f&v&b)rn&om oli, t&si&f E&f&h, mu&Nun&fri&v&ll&q&mj&zp&bi&usni&f abnf&g
t&f&haea&mu&f x&hb&wpum;ES&f&fn &elult&ix&f av&u&v&n&uygonf p&v&ixif
w&lv&v&ef&avmu&f&fn qif&lu&fyd ule&wni&v&v&f ajc&O&v&n&m av&u&b&fn&lu onf
&elubl&v&mbud a&mu&b&nf]a[h w&v&wm;Bud&ay: wu&f&v&u&nu&atmi&f] q&f
[bu&f&mu&b&fn&luonf x&hem&f um&v&bu(, c&ref&nt&P&n)v&rf&rs ule&wn&f&v;bu&f
a&mu&b&fn&lu [&v&wb&nf]a[h 'bu&u o&f&rp&nb&f/ jye&lu&yg&f] q&lw&nh ule&wni&v&v&fn
tvm&v&f&u jz&w&cl&hom w&v&wm;Bud&ul &f&raw&f&aw&nt&fyd 'd&wnh b, &e&am
a&mu&f&e&on&iv&n&frod tjye&cu&f&e&f& / &elult&ix&f w&cg&ra&mu&f z&j&b&ES&h rv
Nun&fri&v&ll&f&S x&v&v&ml&u&ifu tjye&q&lv&g&f ygw, / Nun&fri&v&ll&f? Nun&fri&v&ll&f atn&f&ew&f

bwpum;w, p&lb/

a[n? clawnh tJ D/htnvwU umpy, f, moLuH rLum&/ wmar&usnu&ajrmi& o&wG
Lum&ae&\ / on&awmule&awm&vwU bmvlyben&/]&eulef&h rod/v&h&sm; [&E D D
o&h&rar;ellu& awmom&q&ly&D wcgxlv&G Ny&Dm rsv&aya&n&D] &hompum; Lum;xm;on&ES h
b, blr&bmr&ajymraeawmb&J vejcm;wp&ac:ly&D p&awm&hvmay&h

u&htmi&azon&f aygi&fwn&h&h&ay:om&r&U vejcm;p&Dwwlygon&f p&Dwm? Am, m?
' &h&fem&awG ajymwwlygon&f

[m? tJ Dv&esu &eulef&h&h&ay:u vejcm;aw&uv&J y&h&ewmyg&blvm/ pub&Dv&H
avx&H&ob&elvm&As/ uw↦ vr&fuv&J tv&e&h&umi&f; tv&e&h&u&ob&h&wmp&D&
w, ft&on&e&bu&w/ u&le&awm&vwU aygi&fwn&h&h&awm&u vr&f&Lur&f&Lur&f a&n&omb&D
csmwvmwv&le&lu&fy&As&f

tJ Dtcgr&h u&le&awm&vwU bm&, &ajym&r&e&frod&v&U p&Dwm? Am, m? ' &h&fem&awG c&h&f
vly&hev&lu&ivm a&m&u&ly&D&om; vr&faw&G&J xy&h&amux&i&fy&G&D' &awm&uk&vm;u
o&lv&ejcm;p&D&umi&fv&U u&le&awm&vwU a&h&u&p&D&ael&uw&mv&U at&n&ar&f& e&lv&yg&D/ &
cg&awmi&u&lu&uav;wum&um? &i&lu&av;arn&arn&h w&lu&av; aum&u&n&e&h&ajy;v&lu&f w&As&f/ &
o&lc&g&i&faygi&f& p &h&h&h&u avx&h, f u&u&h&D&u&h w&e&f&ae&wmb&J

tJ Dv&H [&h&mu&f &h&mu&e&D a&h&u&p&D&v&lu&lu&w&u a&em&u&q&h&od&fz&L&w&h&vm;B&u&D
aus&ny&D&v&h&em&uf za&Z&mv&r&f&ta&mu&f&h y&p&e&h&awmi&b&u&uv&mv&U bwpum;u Lun&fri&vwU?
Lun&fri&vwU&f at&n&ob&Lum&awm&h&S u&le&awm&vwU vejcm&ay:u&q&i&f&clawnh w, / &
o&ES h&u&le&awm&vwU aus&ni&f&ab&n&f>&f&ob&U o&e&h&umi&h&vm&uf&S a&m&u&lu&yg&\ / &eulef&h&h&h&
ap&S&O&f&aygu&f au&ey&ob&h&ly&D

x&h&O&u &eulef&h&h&w&f&f u&le&awm&p&wi&h&e&cl&Ra&om aus&ni&f&on&f &eulef&u&u&ob&v&f
q&ly&gu , cl&mr&Q tx&l&az&n&f&yaep&am v&h&n&f& [lv&ay/ o&h&on&f ac&w&ta&e&ay:aus&ni&f r&Q&zp&f
'lv&Q ur&Q&p&bu&f&j&zp&u&wn&fu r&h&awm&ly&D Lun&fri&vwU&py, &S f a&en&f&epu&f (tx&f
q&n&j&zp&bi&h&aus&ni&f) [h&c:ygon&f tv&v&yn&mo&i&h&aus&ni&f j&zp&lygon&f Lun&fri&vwU&f
Am;u&m&vr&f&t&q&h&e o&h& [lv&f t&pjr&p&ur&fy&g&ES h uy&v&su&lv&n&h&yg&on&f aus&ni&f&a&q&mi&f
aus&ni&f&t&ly&f&q&n&bu&D O&h&n&ob&f& [h&c:ygon&f o&lu&h& cl&tr&sm&j&yn&ob&vwU o&dt&mi&f
r&v&f&h&ay;&a&om&f j&yn&ob&ly&h&aw&f&od&f&r&u em&r&n&bu&D&v&S&om a&Da' gi&f&ri&f
tx&n&p&u&ly&h& &S&ba&X; O&h&n&ob&ly&i&j&zp&lygon&f pa&us&ni&f&wg&i&f u&h&T Am&f&r&e&cs&y(a [mi&f)
aus&ni&f&Z&n&ES h u&le&awm&f ww&e&f&wn&f&om&j&zp&cl&lygon&f

u&le&awm&vwU&aus&ni&f&\ ab&n&f>&f&f&h& vr&f&te&h&ly&h&f ur&f&em&bu&lv&G&j&zp&lygon&f
xri&f&p&awm&h aus&ni&f&bu&D&vr&f&e&h& q&n&bu&D&t&f&iv&G&ob&h&f&i& pm&e&yg&on&f tJ , ck &ly&S&f
'g&h&u&ivm jaw&mu&ae'&e&f&v&J t&b&n&iv&le&fu ul&k&e&f&wi&h&ay&h&f u&le&awm&vwU&ES h ww&e&f
wn&fy&gy/ tJ a&et&h& a&em&u&wa, mu&f (ajym&e&if pm&zw&ob&rs&om&Lur,)ap&n&n&ob&f&h& ap&n&n&ob&f&h&
o&le&r&n&u tJ D q&n&j&zp&bi&w&le&fu rap&n&D&v&v& tom&n&h&cs&rc&i&As&h& av&n&h&aw&n&e&f&lv&v&f

'gayr, h uleáwnf ra*:clrb!Asm/ (pólvfqllehem) bmalLumi fv/bqll
ynm&ñ t&ç lwóf[mrll
oifumom z, fji ifEillbl
i, fm&i!rñwll cksçeg/
toupjyefáwmh
ql&þu, f &ç ftaey
we, þjr ausni!aA&çfqlbl
arçr, þaz aumi!appóv&, éll
uçEçlum oëbifwávwamh
Zçvñlum yefq!Dwu, éll
Oþnçvçllyg/
yðxçar Eç Eç þemi!u!v
u!v;aqç we, þjymi!ayr, h
i, þygi!u!vll yprçñ
cþlyçwll wrçsm
opñell uwçkm/
cçfvwáenf
usiDwáwnf v!b!qmi!i
zlv!tmi!f ynm&ygrs
op0ñrñ Nuif, mtv&, éll
p0!ruñ &T!yç&r, fvll
awçqum rçþum&, éll
a0;u ye!lum;v!lyçoAs
av;Eçx!lyç/

t!g vly!v!çfu t[!w!vu, f póllyçv!lyçga&wll uAsmci!Asñ t!Dv!çfu
uleáwnf[m toru!o;bl/ olwa, mu!u!l olwa, mu!yav/ 'ge!lDgçll!ausni!f

ol&uylvfvmrñ olquljyefllw, /

pip&awmh 'b&uf[m &eulerñ ukm&Arm t"u&Pful ul&awm&ñif vlu&wmeilt wlvb/ ul&awm&yefv&awmh r&Xmay:rn &euler&w&f ukm&el&Arm owl&jzw&u&alumi& Num&w, / Mun&fri&w&lf blwm&ql&u&awm&ñif tv&e&ajcmul&yf aewm&ul aw&w, / 'gell&u&e&awm&iva, mu&lvn&f r&Xm&w&el&w&may:u qif&ly& Mun&fri&w&lf v&r&f&ru&ð jzw&ft ul&v&lv&fñ ausni&f&u&ð&v&r&fa' gi&lv&f atmi&f, &v; acgi&f&j&y&w&aw&w& ukm&t&avmi&f&u&ð/

t&J&v&e&fu 'de&mrñ tif&we&mr&n&u&ð&w& ul&v&ð&v&u&zu&n&q&ll&f&q&lv&m &ð&v, / v&u&zu&n&q&ll&f&q&ly&r, h u&e&f&sp&ll&mi&f&w, / t&J&q&ll&u ukm&O&B&u&ð&u& ll&u&ð&v&lc&:Nu&w, / t&c&e acgi&f&j&y&w&aw&w&[m t&J&D ukm&u&ð&t&avmi&f&ay&g& ul&e&awm&v&ou&r&ñ y&x&r&O&ð&ll&u&ð&f 'v&ll&t&ao&q&ll&u&ll&j&r&i&ñ&ci&f&y&g& / &i&f&lx&v&f x&v&e&ll ul&e&awm&v&w&aw&w& &y&u&e&f&x& O&i&awm&h u&i&f&ap&mi&f&aw&u q&ð&pp&lv, / ul&e&awm&h ul&b&ð&ñ&u&awm&h ur&f&em&bu&r&ñ 'hu&i&f&ap&mi&f&u&ll w&n&O&e&ay&v&lu&w, /

pip&awmh ul&e&awm&v&w&ay&u&e&f&[m ukm&&e&ul& bmr&ð&ll&f&p&r&f&g&ð& / ur&f&em&rn or&f&e&w&w&ll aum&u&e&f&mi&f&w&ll ac&:awm ten&fi, r&sv&y&g; tm&v&Arm c&ñ&f&bl&u& / 'ukm&aw&w&/ Arm&aw&u&ll &e&f&j&y&O&B&f&y&g&ð&/ ol&w&ll&[m ol&w&ll&t&ce&f&ð v&v&w&mu&rv&w&mu&ll a&j&y&:lu&y&gw, / 'â&w&mb&w&ll&t&f&aw&u u&e&e&ll&w&ll q&v&aw&w&ll&u&aw&w& [m ul&e&awm&v&w&ll nu&i&f&ap&mi&f&orm&aw&e&w&e&f& az&nc&i&f&a&on&j&ci&f&ay&g&ci&As&/ wen&f& awm&h ul&e&awm&v&w&w&aw&u&ll a&y&ñ&f&m&bl& ze&lv&ð&ay&:j&ci&f&j&zp&e&y&g& \ /

&euler&ll&x&e&ll ukm&r&sn&w&ll&w&mar&v&w& aj&re&u&e&f&w&ll&f&om t&bu&v&f&te, &aq&ñ Nu&w, / Arm&y&u&e&f&aw&u ol&ñ&ol&ñ&u&ll&w&, /

ul&e&awm&y&e&f&aw&u&w&ll t&ce&f&f&awm&h &euler&ñ&t&y&f&cy&f&u Ell&e&y&g&ly&ð e, &aw&u&ll&bm j&y&e&ll&ol&ñ&w&e&f&/ t&J&ll&[m arm&v&O&D&ð&ñ&p&mt&ly&h&lu&mi&h j&zp&ly&ð&w&ll 1938 c&E&f& ukm&Arm (j&re&ñ&j&y&n&r&ñ a&em&u&f&ll&j&zp&w&ll) t"u&P&f&y&g&ð& ci&As&/

&euler&ll&u ul&e&awm&f y&x&r&O&ð&ll&e&on&r&ñ Mun&fri&w&lf t&e&ly&ll&f&v&r&f v&ll&j&r&p&ur&f&em&w&f&j&zp& \ / ul&e&awm&v&w&ll&q&ñ&j&zp&bi&f&usni&f&ty&f ausni&f&x&mi&f&q&ñ&u&ð O&ð&ñ&b&N&t&f&f&ñ ausni&f&u&ð&v&r&f&/ ð&v&r&f&E&ð&e&bn&f Mun&fri&w&ll&bl&wm ta&em&u&bu&f t&x&u&ll&Mun&fri&w&ll&v&r&f&ru&ð&r&S&j&zm&x&u&v&ll&u&a&om v&r&f&ly&ll&E&ð&e&j&zp& \ /

x&ð&O&f q&ñ&u&ð&r [ma&q&e&t&f&f&ivn&f ð&ausni&f&u&ð&v&r&f&y&u&f ul&e&awm&v&w&ll ausni&f&ty&f&u&ð O&ð&ñ&b&kt&f&E&S&h rs&u&f&ap&mi&f&x&w 1938c&E&f& j&zp&â&v&w&ñ 1900 j&y&n&e&ñ& q&ñ&u&ð&r [ma&q&e&t&ou&r&ñ 38E&f&f&ð& ord& ci&f&aq&O&E&S&h ci&f&aq&â&t&w&ll&f&ñ Ell&h&f&E&S&h Ell&ð&ll &G &â&y&O&ð&r&ñ /

q&ñ&u&ð&on&f x&ð&O&f&y&if y&ly&ð&O All&f&az&mi&f&az&mi&f&E&S&h j&zp&â&y&w&ñ ul&e&awm&v&w&ll&on&f ol&t&m& w&ap&h&v&ap&mi&f ac&sn&f&aj&r&mi&f&llun&w&ll&v&su&f t&nm&om&wa, mu&u q&ñ&u&ð& t&m& j&zm&t&ll&f&E&S&h&v&bn&f [k r&sv&ts&uts& \ / pip&pp&q&ñ&u&ð&on&f v&D&w&lv&lv&w&ñ rs&u&f&E&S&h

t&yf t&Ejyifv\ / um,xlwef , clv&Ebuivshkmaom Epa, muivG oha, muivG
xllcfrsr[lvrfi ab;Eszuf clvefvsrsm;onjzpficifalumi h vtsifab;csif, SpD&av&m
xllcwlvjyufsm;u

]]ArmawG acgi fcsi f&LuLuleMuly]]

]]bwpum; xll&yfv]]

]]ArmawG ausmcsi fuyfuleMuly]]

]]qlulum; Epa, muivGonlv]] [jyulu\ /

xpOrfn ocifsm; Eilifh&;xucsfzpv&m , ifjyufvrsul y&bwbabm
ustluonf

xllcwlvwef bwpum;xhfn rwlvw&yf rpd&acs/ ehh;clvef EpcjynlvGf
tv, frxll&ef acfajcav;awGgonf xllcwlv bwpum;av;awlu rwlvw&yfpD
vllvnfrjzpyg/ , clcwlv]Ailvll trlethh umi, fi, hwpzpn/ xllcwlv
bwpumpdvGf tjyifull enfenfav;rQ vufxlvf acgifiil&ay/ tjyifarmiif&if
olwtsifa&fiifhfn ydyvum olumuav;rQ tv&fyif umarmi fusi vnmulef \ /
bwpum;av;awluvnf aydygo;ao;av;awzpn/ MunfrivllESH otluD apsul
qlav;ig;replb] armifonf

xllcwlv bwpum;apmi Bonqhom pum; r&hcs/ bwpum;vrfr oih&muifygu
bwpum;awlu oih&E&lyfyD tnyllivhc:MulyD py, fi, mvlu
oilvuxhfygaomypinfull qdqfnf / umay:a&mufrSjyefy;onf

"mw&xm;u MunfrivllfrS otluDapsoh repEsfq, frS tpolvMumwwfonf
at;at;aq;aq; oth;vbrsm? uklypofygotrsm;pdluonf "mw&xm;wef
]refromrsm;onj[hom oboelhe&mygonf a&dyllfrfn txlcefygao;onf
&h&hvefwyulh ajcmufym? Epfym;c&Dull ohymay;&onf xa&mvESH "mw&xm; armifol
vufsva&mi foawefh ukvrsm;onjzpfuleN/

— — —

&yfulelvwef, nOfsm

xpOlu &efulehllwef bwpum? "mw&xm;? xa&mvDsm;tjyif vrfwll&D wlvf
vefcm? jrifvshf? &xm;vhrsm;&bnf (qlulum;u 1940 cEshavmufrS pay:
onfxifygonf)

ukvr&xm;vllbnf &efulehllv, hcgiesh Alvlvaxmi? wmarG

wlywzlon/ Elydtay:tuDwlvGf pwpaumvma-ua&miwiESH , chcwlvM
aunvmaxmi faxmi BuDrsmESH rowwluacs' rN&moESH aqmi f&mod at:jraom
tcsrtrfqlvGf bavZm ulvftuESH vniyifrni rmzvmpnfNuonf

poli &husuowlydqlvGf ajcvsi vnf w, NyDravouluacs' OyrmqpbW
uleawnwlonf NunfriwlvfS bwpumESH rlxbr\ / oibudaps qiflyD paunaps?
olr [kvf tjc, [E DD oitv vejc, upD\ / vejc, unvni c&D ta0;tevluf
Espym wy? tveqkwrbbay;&\ / Oyrm vIwa, mubni oibudapsRS
paunapsolvni oit\ / &lukPblvni oit\ / qlav; b&mol vni Oit\ /
ppOfni vejc, ukv, u apmie&\ / aemuqlrS "mw&xmrsvlvlf ulvlyl\ /
"mw&xmay: ta&muif ypinfawlvni wiyay;ao;\ / 'grS wrtbi ay;&onf
pwrivvni vejc, Og;vm,tzll renfay/ uaZnvvlv\ / csuf t&uivkviifS
igyl olrt&, [E mubul (uaZnqlbnrni pdr&niulc:ygonf) xlcwvxcgD, f
w&lvblqll BuDrsmwGf csuft&uESH pdr&niul vnfauimif "e&nESH
xer&niul vnfauimif a&miNuonf xlvllftm;vluul uleawnwlv Armrs;u
uaZnql [k ac: Nuonf , ifuaZnqlwlv\ trsvlvlyfrni a*:&ifD ukvoni
vulwzuu Nuubjcxmu? wzulu ykviifull ElwcrfESH xatmiif armeylrs;
aq;a&mi pESH jzpiueN/ urfay:wGf t&u&opmuul ElwcrfESH xlv ykviifvluif armellb?
aq;jiifvylul rdbulu ygpyxll aomuEllblum; a*:&if *ukvmsv
tjc;v&Etrxiif toif a*:&if ukvmswll aysp&njzpbom , ifuaZnql BuDrsm;xbll
a&facwf a&stcgu tve&atmuivefusom *yrlaw avrsv jrefmvrlxlu
roir&amullay/

xpOf &elulrllay: rni Armvrlxlvni aomubentfygyg\ / OihiaV;
acwftavsmuf awnfawnfaumif i aomuNuors;vni tenfqlld) mavmubom
aomuNu\ / uleawnwlonf 1938cEsp q&njzpbatmi NyDaemuf 39cEsp rni t*lvypm oirif
prfacmi f&yf viifv&f u&ubpf Zv&vriwGf uleawnwlvav;t&liae\ /
uleawnwlvav;oni yct;wll fynmDe&lvGf vpm 220ausr&aom pma&Bu jzpi t&lyESH
aeEllN/ aelpObd) maomuEllN/ tywPof jriifvbr, EllN/ xpOftcgrni uleawnw
raomuwwao;/ wcgw&H O&av; aomu&muul ygon;wwN/ O&av; aomu&v&om
qll rni , clvmOit? xpOlu]b&ppwlvbom; [lc: onf toid qiem&uf
wtgav; Espzurfni a':e, lvf w&c: Orfb&lyuav; Espclu rsuEfcisif qllif &yvsvf
Opxlytrvlum c&D Bullylaelluonf

xlcwvxcgü O&av;wll aomuNuonrni qilwlyy? Nuulwlyy b) mawjzpn/
wykviifrs igrlajcmur? , ifolmba, maomulygu Nuub&e:O? tmvjalunf
ajryhNunwlvu awmi foavmuif tvum;&\ / uleawnwlonf O&av;ESH vlvbr, lyD
xllpm;<u t&ru cav;aw&lyg, clwvao;\ /

xlcwvxcg rni ylvqlr, oavmuif tpm;taomu&wlu aygrs;v\ /
&elulrllay: rni vcw&mausr&obni wrlvdrn&e\ / vcEsp&mausr&aom

pm&BuDuawmfonf ttrfn tapcEpa, muEShe\ / reulu xri[C ifuH npm
qufpmacs/ waelvGif apSEpBuufbfr\ / reuaps? naeaps? Epaaps? uleawmf
Zvevrf Oav;tufwGhepOfn pviifvefuubopftwuf reuapsu Munjrif
wllblwmted Og,c, fvrifESH a&avmiifvrifwXyiwGf jzpN/ naeapsu rtyivrfESH
zmylvrfxyiwXyif &svrfrBuDwGjzpN/ xpOuyif uleawmfonf a':av;ESH
apsjciifullvLuclif apS0, fwwclN/ , ifumvrn &elubomawG icl iusnf
rpm;btqlvmr&lygonf ijrif iLuif tnlqMig; igyPavmufS OESH
uufuufupm;Lu\ / OrygvGif rpmay/ trbmaumi&aumiif pm;vLvif paunaps
ofn0, &\ / Efrwrfr aygibmjzljzaz&az& EEbv;RS wybomrwrw/ &H&Htrbm;
uigrf ajcmurif/ qdvbm;olom;vnf olrwyf xpOfn apsbH wusyblEilvGif
xyfwe;xfri[C if pm;&yg\ / qLu q, fyd mDi fwyfrS olusy& av;usyf[mbLuW

ewblwefrsn

xlcwf xltcgu jwnivequm&yufuwlbonf vb&SNUM, xixi&n&n
&LuuleN/ prfacnif&yf rtyivrfESH anmiwe;vrifxy&B oifcdifulefa[mifrn
wjcrfu apstaygqH jzpbnf wrwXl uH fv& / &elulefW 17vrf ('gv[EESH
za&ZmNUM) uawmh wusywe;f / pvrifXl oidibnygu tq& rnu oifm;
tirfr& ac:Luayvfrn/ oibnf , cifu wcgr&aμfionf jzpbvnf

]]' Dfn q&n? t&if tuLmaeustofav}}

]]t&if[mav;awGtjyif tck a&mu&awmav;awLu o;feyfwmb}}

]]pdrf&w, fq&m/ tmrcHv;awGygb}}

]]wuLun&Lunlyg tuLW/ rBuLuawmhjyefqifayg}}

olc:&m oiftay:xybH ygo;nyDlygu aumifav;awLu we;ppjyayvfrn
Armvl xrDwawGtjyif w&kvrvH aAmifADw? ukmrvH qn&Dw? ALrvH
*gDeDwaw&nf trspH\ / taygm; aygifgel? a&ar;elH waxmi&axmiESH
rsuEfacrsn; vdrjc, fvsuf oibLu&ma&GEllygonf

oifwLum; pdrfc&/ a&m*G&wwlygonf oelbellyelyleESH tE&m, luif uif
vS;vrvf;cmr &vlygu vrf 40oH <uyg/ apsurao;bt/ 10diAsH *yer
rsmjzpbnf olwfrn q&nDe&bnf oifull yxrppaq;LunH oel&SfygrS qubqH
cG&\ /

onivH tawfr [wbl] tayotzuf terit&havmufykvlygu xpOfu w&kvwe;frn
erf&ef? a[mifahumi? t&avmu? urfem;vrifwGf , eLmq, ? px&if

(, clynblyllbdfxmaom px&ifa[nw, lu] r[wvay/ w&lvpx&if
a[nw, bwbw&N/) =ifa[nw, fsmo] <uygav/

vGvlyh&&lyDaemuf zqyvawrfn a[mi]aumi? t&avmu? tlluf? b&tp&
&eluf a[nw, lwlw&f [lt *v]hacwvlefu ulblyif tr&or&sm pmy&h&ci&lyg\/
o&mw&f a&SacwESh u&onlum; tr&or&wN t&G ES h&ly&n&lyum jzplyg\

[lvlefu a[nw, r, b&lv&f t&G h&umi&\ / &ly&sm&\ / a, mu&rs&
p&u&avmu&\ / 'gr&law&S a&fcs, cel&xm\ / x&lcwlu a[nw, r, f &lyt&acsm
tnktc&maumif emrn&u&cl&bn&fn px&ifa[nw, fs w&lv&ujymr tuiESh
, e&mq, f a[nw, fs Armrci&fiv&lp&N/ olw&h&umih a, mu&rs& "m&x&ly&z&pc&ll
b\ /

, ifa[nw, r, lwl&nf vir, m; tqif&jyv&f vn&faumif? &n&fpm&ESh
ubr&sm&on&vn&faumif? tcp&f; p&v&u&laygubr&sm; tw&lv&vn&faumif; r&E&lm
tm&xm&n&jz&pl&ue&N/ olw&h&nf e&huf 11 em&D&S n11em&D&txd a[nw, lwl&f vmor&Q
{n&bn&fsm;tm; jyl&f&n&f&ef wn&De&f x<&cs&f&S v&e&h&nf at&n&f&ac&:i &av\ /
, if&acw&f&nf ntce&f&f&w&lv&nf tv&e&h&yg\ / oib&i&bn&f&yg&ap? oib&nr&Q rod&on&vn&f
a[nw, r, lu p&D&O&ay;yg&v&f&rn&f

a[nw, r, fsm;tm; ay&Z&uf erf&E&h&v&mu&f&wmh oli, tsif; ES&h, mu&f
ola, mu&f&avmu&f ai&G 5us&f&avmu&fyg&v&f up&jz&plygon&f b&D) n&ES&f&v&h&v&f&avmu&e&ll
ES&em&D&h&em&D&avmu&f ays&f&ar&E&ll&yg&on&f oib&nf aus&f&om&v&f, f&v; jz&plygu
oib&ku&en&f&en&f&u&f&aom a[nw, r, lu j&arm&f&av;&D 'l&v&mw&raum&f&bl&aen&f rru
ri&f&u<&sp&f&h&jym&w&mp&on&j&zi&h oib&em&ux&yf rv&mr&ae&E&ll&f&tm&f q&h&q&mi&f&y v&f&f&rn&f &G l&vl
a[nw, r, lu aw&n&f&arm&f&h ul&h&jri&E&rae&E&ll&f&aw&n&fyg&bl&f}k n&f&ac&st&f olw&h &lyum
tr<&mr&sm;uv&nf (oif vly&g&r&O&o;or&Q us&avmu&fyg&ay\ / cl&f&bl; v&ll& ajym&v&maen&f

x&lcwlu umv&om&a&m&*gaq;&h

az&n&fyg ays&f&ar&O&G &mr&sm&al&umih oib&nf a&m&*g&ly&D&lyg&aw&n&f, cl&cw&f&nf v&ll
yif&D&v&f&aw&G ray:ao;aom&al&umih tir&we&u&lcu&N/ y&lu&Av&f&aq;w&lu&bl ro&f&E&ll&f&br&sm;
vm&mr&f&nf, cl&f&u&D&aps&ESh AN&f&cy&aps&t&lum;&D av [n&jy&f&aps&ae&m ul&v&fy&u&f&rn
umv&om&a&m&*gaq;&h&lu] x&D&wn&f&E&N/ on&h&am&*gr&law&u&ll tw&f&f; v&em&x&mi
ub&ay;on&f [lv&f q&am&De&f u&Nun&N&ly&Daq;ay;on&f c&D&v&on&bn&jz&pf \ / at&mi&f, f&v;
bit&bn&f&sm; ar&h&q;ES&f [lv&f twif&cs&f&ly&D) t&pf&f&bn&f em&v&ll at&n&f&v?
q&am&De&ES&f&f&u&ll&f&br&sm;u q&h&v/ eif ujri&f&al&um&x&t&h [h&ay&h

x&h&q;&h&f&nf q&am&De&f u&Nun&N&pp&aq;c&G&at&mi&f&vn&f ul&v&mp&ma&u&ll vy&f&ay;
&ao;on&f ol&t&tm; vy&f&ay;&yl&uv&f &S&f&S&f&yg&bl v&h&w&f&nf cl&cw&f&v&ll we&f&f&D&ep&f ray: ao;/

olpm;A&B-f0Hf;tl/suf vuxh;D&uA;uH vnfaumif? yluqhvrt
wrwul/vnfaumif? ojriatmif ajrhuajrfu;f;ae&onf bomacsmu u\$uef
rsupts;ESH 'gawul &fazlunh;D;S vb&gi ac:onf pdu&uA;q/v;Gf z0Lunh
vluho;onf iwbnf txfr[kvf w, kvawG xnixmaom xdlb;[elw\/
xblblq;D;S elwESH pm&u&awmh;S q&mDef;ceful tvhuoi&\ / q&mDefu
ppaq;lyD bmbmnm a&ay;vluawmh;S aq;ce;of;gi aq;xntc&\ / tfrn
olbbq;uH &\ / tbnluay;wH tbnhcwu aq;uvl w, ftellqhw, Asr/
tllf;hzmif; tbnlwefurm; uslyqH w, mbu;As' vluvuve; anfi
a&gi &wme; atmir, av; wcu;tr;zh;ten;f;wvulo;vif;

awmu? chcwf yiepviluawmh 'gr;frn tlavmu;lygoAsrhen; em&ly; tw0f
aysmu;wmb;

vr;rawnf;hwkv (olr [kv) &elut;H\Nb&if

xlcwftcgü &elut;H\Nb&iful ureawmh;onf bnE&mZma' gisplum\
rjri;f;G &mw0f zljric;lavonf xhoN n;v;mc;bbif;rn oue;f;0w(&[ef olcm[k
rqlyg) E;D;D;ESH t&u;h;omu;he;ci;f;ij;zp;lygonf

1940 cE;plu ureawmh oli, csi; jtyg/ ('bumif, clyi&lygonf) xibu&mZiw0f
w&H&mtcgü 'bumif;rmwayul a*:av&m yulvu;ve;u;cl;bnf ESh tc;sp;ajr;ji;f ajcwip
vli, w\N x;h;pt;wll; tji;f;txef p0vES;H;x;cl;u;awmh onf [bwnf/

]]a[holi, csi;f&/ igawmh tBudtus, p0v;h;ply;u;]]

ureawmh 'D;f;S;D;u;ll;bl;aygi;f;rm;ly;z;pli

]]at; igobm;bu;]]

]]a&Sv;D;u;D;orawluawmh]n;f;pm;v;lvk tE;ku;tw;lvH ajym;luw, / tck
ig&i;hc;gi;f;x;frn jz;ph;ewmuawmh Ogq;ka, mi;fw;H;Bu;D;w;ck;e;f;x;movH y&e;fa;elyD
zm;waumif t&S;lvw;lvw;f v;lv;x;mov;bl; w' e;f' e;f;cl;e;hew, lu;]]

]]at;aygu;f/ wausni;f w*gx; m w&h;wy;f;q;ef;q;lv;mv;H wO;pe;ll;w;O;D; c;h;mr;I
Oym;ji;f;ly;si;f; r;w;lu;bl;aygu;f/ igw;le;fu i&e;lv;awumif jym;v;ly;D &i;hc;gi;f;x;J v;lv;x;mov;H
atmu;h;rc;cl;w, lu;]]

]]u; 'awmh 'D;e;lv;H;taumif; zm;v;H;taumif 'H;i;hc;gi;f;x;J O;f;cl;e;hewmu;H
b, E;S; M;ly&rv;]]

ureawmh;v;H; v;ly;aygu;f; p0v;lu;f;tw;ll;f;

]]t? [kwlyD [kwlyD 'de&mrñ igraruu igxll NyD&&hcslw, lu

]]bmV/ rifararu xll NyD&&hwmeU yluqñy;w, lvm/ 'bvlqñ igygvlucl r, }

]]tñ Ew/ 'bvl [kwzt/ igraruu igxll NyD &&hcslpövfay:wmu igrar&ll arlvwvlltwluf

]]tñ igvclwll arlvwvlltwlufbm xll&&hw, lqñif zcwfawG y'wawG bl&mjzpluf&aygu

obnf pövfysuf[eESh acgifuñrfvluum

]]w, ? 'dumif emä0;&eñum/ igajymwmu igrar arlvwvlltwluf ig yluqñ&aygul jzplvmvrñ igajymwmu igrar arlvwvlltwluf b, lvm/bcl/m/ yluqñlowázö nyD aonrylvzlxmwwlv, / a&csclgeð emä!mißwll vupövlvlu clwlyD b, ñe&mrñxmrñfrobj jzplvwlv, / 'galumih olypñfawGvckhysuf &if b, blrs rpybñ/ oltxmrñwmb? wcstcl jyeñwñfvlv xlñewwv w, luß b, blsvr, awmh 'bvl jyefyñwñheusull

oñomf tygtar a':zññ&ñ pölvupövlvuföñf rñlunrtwöfü xnOpOf aysnuqlñomtzpöñ a&mu&ññavownf/

xlvupövlv 35usyESh aygñ 34usy 15y&ñeomtygESh ulñawñöñf &eñlclxbñ vmluum tygu

]]ñiñclfcslf a[ñlv, ñpatñilwuf, luß tck b, ñ[ñlv, poñrv}

xñcwlñ aiñpövlvq, ñnf renfygac/ xpöñ ulñawñvñöñf (a[ñlv, ñps) wusylylvef wlvlyb) mvlvñöñ aomvlvñvñyñf rñ, pñ aomñfplclñm&aom or, jzplyg\

ulñawñvñ]cñicñqñlyxroñr, lu

xpöñlmvñ]cñicñqñlñf, eñmq, f a[ñlv, jzplñumif prñbuli usivññuueñom oñumifomwñ ollyguclñ/ cñicñf, eñmq, Ñ tvññif/

]]aemlyñawññ tuiñqññr, lu

ulñawñvñ pumquñ/ tuiñf w&lvlyjymr? 00uufuufuav;/ px&iñfa[ñlv, Ñ]pwmjzplñ/ ñifpx&iñfrñ, cpx&iñr[lv/]cññeppx&iñ a[ñlv,][k t*lvññ&xm\, clvu&ñ px&iñfa[ñlv, lvm, xñcwlñ 0a&mywlvñmñm twluf oububñjzplñ/

]]uvif vñf tñ, lvm, }

, eñmq, ñ[ñlv, lvcñ tayguñul rñuEñyñxññeom aiñññm&iñf

ullw&w\ tobnf olvuü yxrEgVUáom acgífavmí{oESftwl ay:vm onü
tcef,xéfr&reír x&úvmum uléáwníwltm, v&vlyáomtcefwcbl yávonf

]]u? bmoáqmi Murv\ ajym}}

tygonf xltéír\ yg;ulwvcsuérfvLUlyD

]]wE&v&, ? bli&, í cici&, ? olctwlvwvLUlyg}}

]]uléáwnftz&áwmh jrell uypwepDu&u}}

pp0úm v uléáwnáomubnfrín 3yáy;&aom uypwef pdu&uf jru
pa[mív, frín uléáwnftquf

ironf ciciávmuáwmh reyács/ oláomf oabmoum, aumí{\ / uléáwníxuf
E&E&f&uD\ / uléáwnftm jarmiá v;}[hc:í tjrltacs&umí{\ /

]a[m rrjr}

oNwayúwyluf ulí buDul uléáwníuqDí ay&vLUávonf tygum
olcicirvmao;í raúeyf

]]b, fvA& cici}}

ironf uléáwnfyg;ulwvcsuérfvLUlyD

]]aeygt&u& / vmygv&ír, / ajymcllygw, }}

]]uléáwnfr&{o&úvm}}

]]ojrívLUlygw, }}

cicirín pa[mív, l&v&f v&úúft&smq&h&zpí olcr&av;rín w'lu[©]
tcef&wí{v&v& a&&úlyD az&sf&j&onf olv&mi q&lu&y&úo&f&sm? oltw&ú&ESh
&ej&zp&úo&f&sm/

uléáwníwlonf x&hw&f pa[mív, ú &ef&j&zp&ú&ygay/ px&i&fú tuif
tw&ú&v&nf uawmu&u&q&r& r&rs&ú&cl&/ t&é&ávmúú v&ártw&ú&v&nf r&áoc&lyg onf
oláomf aemú&y&v&v&q&h& erf&&é&fa[mív, l&sc&g&S aomú&ú&el bmr[&v&onh ier
wa, muftw&ú&ESh

t&cs&ú o&é&umí, h&D&e&lyD pa[mív, áw&fín n12em&ú&v&ú&f y&v&onf
11em&ú&ú&ú&f {n&ú&onf aemú&x&y&r&v&m&/ us&v&r&sm&u&y&e&bl& w&&ú&v&áw&ú& v&LUlyD
Or&é&i&á&onf x<&cs&ú {n&ú&ú&om r&é&fu&av&sm&v&nf en&f&on&v&v&lyD ta&ú&umí&frín
t&cs&ú&v&nf {n&ú&ú&ú&í ap&sw&n&ú&ú&on&ESh at&n&f&g&v&ú&ú&ú&ú&\ / a[mív, ftay:xyf
ty&f&e&f&sm&u&ú&ú&ú&\ /

, iftcefrn urawmivttcefeSh rsuEfcisifqllf tcefeftw&lyif ier
waumibm &awmN/ 'guH [buf buvNlavonf

]]a [h NULNU/ ac:aewm rNumbivm}}

tygonf OrfacgifoLygatmif ulefi atrivLU&m wzucefrSa, muimOHwcku

]]a [NUmw, / rvmbivm}}

, ifu tawmfr&elyjzphom urawmivuxu zefcuu olwttcefxbH *vftuel
usofravonf

olwttcefxrs OefuekolismESftwl

]]w, f vlygOvNlygvM/ ow&mtjyifx&uf}}

urawmivlonf ykvism uLlfi tjyifx&Nlum

]]toibj usyivLUePa, muAs}}

]]igwNvJ EPa, muly}}

]]tHu? urfarmu}}

trform o&bumifudrm tjyiv&rsuEfcisifqllf rLuif vufmjiivLuif pOfnyif
olwibu wa, mubbnf &kviv&uf vulumf]] [H [H cPaellu ygtH
cPaelluygtH [klyD tygruEfuNunf

]]rif phxmuf Odcex&fomr [kvivm}}

urawmivlu touf 20avmu? olwlu 30r&zpNunf tygu wiirm
aomrsuEfeSh

]] [kvlygw, f 'gbrnjzpbv}}

xlbNrsuEfonf cPtw&f p&vfrmeavOib&um

]]tr, &v;? tojre&yvib? r&Nluawmivw ul ul 'Hubl a&filygw, fuf vmlu
vmlu 'ttceful iguri (wluH jylp&rfyg&ap}}

urawmivlonf wa, mufsuEfn wa, muNunNunY&aemuf tygu

]]aeygtH ciAsmu urawmivluH aq&f&rvM}}

xlbbnf OrfomtM& rsuEfeSh

]]atmir, &v; aq&f&vMub, urvluH/ riftazuig<oubcif au&Zi&Sfyg/
vm vm at;at;aq;aq; ajymLuwmaygh rifwttcefu blvfigvMDefxm vLlyg}}

rLumrD uRfawnfW olwHtcefu pmyGvGf xHfUavonf olwHbnf
a*sfeDg;um;uH aomuHfLU\ / uRfawnfW OpudfomufsihNumi; ajymonESH bD) nESH
cLuiEshumifray;\ /

olwHbnf ouvyefujyma&mf jrefmtay:tudsm;uH OwXm;Lionf nOh
tceJzp&H u a[nfv, tef;xlwGiyjzpvsvf ouvyDdxlyf ecrfjyeBuduH acgif
ay:urcshuacs /

wa, nublu Jiguh aemufaw&if aoaomcsmsrsvfxm;uHxbbnf olrsuEfnH
xi&f;atmf OdxlycRvjyVLUyD Jla[m'acgifrfv] xyar&ajymi&e w, / igemr, lu
armi ftef;w / rifazaz aumi&amifofvmayguH / putqefu obwfrwefu
rifazaziguH, fvmayguH / igowfr&fobvmeH 'Dtruh olwHDef r, hwnb; /
wjcm;trvLufwa, mufuH vAy;vLUw, / igu vbowbrmayr, h auşZfawmh tifwef
odwfygw, luH / rifazazu igai&y;wmv; , b; / u&omuLUuH /
rifwlvtsifvmv&jym / &efulefH uH 'Dc&f;f;H yHw, luH

trfom;wH\ avvHxHjicifuh , Lunp&mavm / vit*fy&yrh ykwLUwLU?
wlvHvkvwlv / ruc&kjicif? tom;xyG&ejcifrsvyg; tjc;xHjcm;aom vuPm r&Ay /
oltaznrfvvn; xHn;ESHESjy /

J'Dc&f;f; &efulefH uH 'HyHw, ? vtsifvmajymqH om pum;u uRfawnfW onf
bmrO;xHjcm;jcm qEjyraeb; vly&ayguH\ tmo&btwH; , chomu&e c&lu
jrmwa, mupD zu&xm;csiNu&Numi; ajymonESH tce MulMULUtyjif aemuf wa, mufulyg
csutsifa&mu&vmapygonf emrnü tqD wH w&kvfujym;rav; /

tqbnf tawnf;N / MulMULxuf trsm;Buduom\ / xH&Numi ft ygu
olaqmi fyG\ / chr&fawmh oly&ayufci AsH

tqbnf &ly&csn; w&kv&aoGygcifa&Numi h rmeBudi p&vfvbnf 'gtw&uf yif
uRfawnfW olu&uşZfwi&ayrn / tb, h&Numi tqH / of oltw&uf yif uRfawnfW onf
xHü &efulefH\ nb&ifuH z&ajrnt& &clayon /

ta&Numi&om;um; wpxu&wp trlyH yH vml&homtygonf b, f& d atmi&fsm;
vufujrifvLubnro& tqbnf &kv&w&ufxatn;um Murfwrfaom pum;vHrsm;ESH
q&h&vLU&v\ /

pw&f J'Dc&f;f; &efulefH uH 'HyHbn; qH om vrluf ul&ef; qbbnf oltouf ocif
auşZf&SNom; ol[nbnftw&uf urvluRvq&atmf a'gox&ulum tqD
yg;u&f;ue&v&f;csvLU&vonf prESH tmr&ao; / Jjeifig&f;f; ig[nbnfuH
'vHq&h&ovm;][k qH yD oltay:tud&rs to&f;wayr&om "majr&f;f;Budu&v&f um
tq&N vuf&mi;uH zr&v&fvLubnu oli , fonf qw&qv&w&v&f;svf

Jatmi&f, f&v; tu&lu&D, f u&f;trsv&ivrH owd/vp&f;vlyg / crfomay; avnrlyg
tu&lu&D, / &lu&Dchlyg&H

prS ulltefoni tqAvuivuuu vlvvluNyD][if igb, bvlqllvm eitull
jyofit&tkr,][lqlum "majrni ft aEfi ES h pmyAzmi fuetkvvluBonf pmyAy:u
ciixmaomrf tptvptvubofavonf , ifu &elutftw w&lvivef wof vrsuuyif
taysu&sfav&om w&lvrsmtalumi Num;baeaom ureawmvvtrn rlvmuav;awgif
b, h&muulebntroil &iivxvfvvfv clebeyg awmonf rifwlu av;a, mux/
a[nfv, lvckvll w&lvvawlu trsnluD/

ollaonf w&lvf ollav;a, muf jAlefjAlef' ll' ll' ajy:vmaomt cgu ulltef
rsuEfonf at;at; EajE&v p&ES h w&lviva, muNemrnuu ac:vluNyD

][butefell 'butefu pmyEfn usorl w&utsi lvuf rw&utsi fe? igray; bl}}

xlv&lvbonf jyl;jyl;ysmysES h

][m up&f&gb;q&m}}

][ElyDawmh rifwla [nfv, lu aumi faw&ll/ b, mlvl b, lvq, qll &r, lqlvm
oifxm;t}}

][aumi fgylyD q&m}}

][at; ig' gajymcsi fvll 'pmy&ur&lu "maEfi l&lxlyD rifwlu ac:vluivm/ ul
igvll ofiawmr, }

olu a&luqifi ureawmvlu aemuivvubonu ureawmvtrn ausmcrf
iyifeygawmonf 'vl bntalumi lrs; 'gavmuAlvlu&ygvtll wu, lvlygb/ ollaonf
prES lueawmf olut&rftrbntfn apmv&gao;onf aemuqulvawG &lygao;onf
NunlygOD/ (pae&mi pmzvbllm; rfvxmyg&ap/ onftalumi foni vlyZmvf [lvlyg/
ureawmvll fawqzplygonf xlvlemrnf tr&lyif ulltefjzplyg onf

a[nfv, fatmuf a&muibnu wupD umwpifullwv ulltefu um[ef ul
qulumqulum Elyfav&m a[nfv, b&xyfay:rs w&gwcly&lvmllyD }umrtm; bl(A)qll
w&g;yyefvfvof;\

pwof ulltefoni

][atmir, f igrs; rtm;bl ajym&ovm;/ 'Aumib, brsm;ygvtll [k ajymvsuf
ollvuES h zpf&maom (xllcwli) [efu a&nobmvll zvwfel qf l vluum
"majrni ES h Z&vluexlvluNyD

]['Aumifull chbbqkr&r, ? vmoft;Nupll}}

ay 50 xyf wupDvpif a&muibnu ullteftm;]q&m q&m)ES h um;' &llf bmawG
Ollfvmlvsvf

][q&m bmtvllbv/ bmup&lvbq&m}}

]]ofr/ [h a[nfv, fatmuw wuplum, b, barmi fovqhvum ofr, Munh prf}}

' & hbmwa, muw okvbkvf okvbkvESH ajy; ofr, NyD jye& muwvmum

]]bwi&, fq& m}}

]]at;? ' Dumiu h chEsem&D igqDvm&r, f ajymvlu}}

]]aumi fyglyD q& m}}

]]at; aemu f}} u l t e f o n f u l e a w n E S h t y g u l v s h M u n i u m]] r i f w l c h t o f r j y e M u y g e l l a w m l u o f i g v l l q d f b j t o f y g } [k a j y m N y D v l w a , m u l l v u n h x h i]] a [h x e f n e } }

x l b b n f t v e b u v u f z s u l w p o E S h a & b o l l w h i a j c p l y f u m

]]q& m}}

]]' D e r f e f u M u l M u l e l t q u l e n e D u f t w e f i g w l t c e f y l x m v l u f o d r m } }

]]aumi fyglyD q& m}}

x l e m u f v l w a , m u b u b l v s h j y e l u m

]]a [h b w l v f } }

]]q& m}}

r b v i f a e o n h n o h v l a y g u f q l l w c l u l n e f y i

]] [h t M u l w l q l l b o f p r f / M u u D t v h 4 0 [z b e f v l y N y D i g q y l c l l f / E l l y D q m i e b o w x l y f v l , c l l v l l a j y m v l u } }

]]aumi fyglyD q& m}}

]]u l ' l o f r , f u m w p } }

w c P t w e f u u m w p o u l e a w n l w l t e o a & m u l v m u m w l t g z o N y D j z p a e o n f

u m o n f a y 5 0 x y f S ' g v [l l v r f t w l l f a r m i f c l l v r f r a w n l u l c s o n f x l e m u f u s b u v r f t a e m u z u b l a r m i f c l l u m o l l f r i b a t t o i f w l u f t e o a & m u b n u u l t e f r n & l v l v & u a & ; l u o l v l y s m t o j z p l v m v s u f

]]a [h & y a w m l u e ' D e b l ' l l q i f r , } }

& e l e f r n ' a v m u f A l l u s e a o m u l t e f \ a e m u f S u l e a w n l w l u i f a r m u f i a v o u f l l u y g o n f o l o n f u l e a w n l w l t h b & o n u m , c l t c e l u u l t e f r n w r b j y m i f i a e a c s y o r d x e l x e l v i f a e a o m w & l v l v u z u & n f q l l a & l w e f o u e f

pt*lyf pmvlonf jif&e)[k t'yth, &f xh&scwbr, wof &efulethü ü
tthf, vblwlonf rdtth&wof polh&xmav&f / , ifatmufS ppr&ef Xme/

, ifol b leta&xmaom tthwlonf olav;tthf xd &thvwulef / a&mi fvl aom
tthqvl/ of br sb [k a&xm\ /

tluif vlytha, nubni vrifin tytha, muful awü cppum; Buluf pum;
vluhym\ / ae&yvypmull ar;\ / cyhemuhemuythbnf obdkmaom
jif&e)tthvypmull ajmypcullwv\ / ullyth t [lvfsvf vluhavawmh xltth wof b
let oth [lvf br sb qlompm; vluhESH wlaeww\ / , iftthfthf vliwa, mufü
r&hy/

xhlcwbr, wof &efulethüthf vhetifwef acmi\ / vDpa& othoefrom
&bnf thawü ayga\ / tth&swlu thfthf, uü vlu&hae\ / Numu ypm; rnyif
xm;ww\ / thfvtth&evlv/ of pabnawü qvnrhc: taysnuhawG rqlkm;ESH thfvcfth
wuhelyü wvjynthay;&\ / thfvc rthfthay;aeaom thfthf, uü tth&Sf uav;pm\ /
xltthwof vbrüth jlyiylyluüthay;&\ / tth&Sü vlyray;aomf uü [mull thlyüü
thfvcxhs Efhü\ / xhthumih xhlcwu &efulethüwof rmpthaom vlvthf
uü jlyitth&qmuüth rluhpm;luhü om; pOthj; quf thfthf; zih yif aeoth;wwlu\ /
wriif;pm;&ef aqmuütho;rs;awü; uk;w&lvawG rsm;lu\ / jrefmvr;thxü enf\ /

1938 cEpf urehawmf &efulethüthü a&muhaomt;cg urehawmD;av;awmf
wa, nubni prfacsni f&yf vi fve;f;uübpf Zv&vr;f;wof thfthf; zih\ /
obnfv;Epf&mausf &o; jzpf rNumr;ü xlv;f; xh;f; yif br sb [k a&xmaom thfthwü
uü 0, mlu\ /

urehawmtonf 1939 cEpf [lu; m; &thvq&mjzplüth atmi;ly;Daomt;cgü xhlcwu
jrefmvr;ü oi;we;f;uü;ly; jzpf e, jyelyü ausni;f; q&mv;ly;haeb;thom &thwv\ / othomf
urehawmtonf &efulethü aμly;DrS t*ly;ypmr;ww;bn;üth raus eyEü;üü t*ly;ly;üth
tv;v;yn;moi;Bef O;av;tthb;th;ae;v;lu\ / urehawmthμly;ü rNumr;üth xlt;u;üf
r;av;mi;hav&m O;av;tth;yg;oth;av\ / tth;aj;aw;na;w;nr;sm; rsm; yg;oth;\ / othomf
, ch;cw;f;v;üth r;ab;'ku;öni u, q, h&;tz;lawG bnawG nmawG ay:rv;may/
ay:vmp&mvnf rv;hy/ uü th;lu;ü th;th;üth jye;v;nf rx;ax;mi;f;ü t;cl;ü
aq;f;om;csi;tthb;th;ae;luonf / uü lu;lu;G &m zef;bu;ü ausni;f;oth;ae;luonf /
ai;önu;jyn;th;br;sm;u tely;w;De;f;usif b let a&xmaom thfthsm;öth
oth;aμf;th;f;ae;v;lu;luonf /

urehawmD;av; tthaxmi;bnf Zv&vr;f; teth;f;yi;f;thom o&u;hawmvr;f; x&f
Epf;xy;f;th;we;f;v;sm;lu;üth wce;f;th;ae;v;lu;bnf / r;pa&t;pl;ESH w;th;ax;mi;f;v;ü aumi;f;th

aeavmuN/ ttfvc EptqlligusyJ ay;&\

, ifoM rDavmiNyDaomtCGi opf OH Oyi a&mi;forsu rDavmi;Korsm tm
vlwefpm tajctaeuMunf tcsOtOuf tau;a&mi;Mu\ olav;v avmuf
twGfrsyif prDavmiuGurfn ttpawESH jzpbthav\ urawmh Oav;onf
, ciD, bnh tth[mixuhumi;faom ttfull aqmuivluN/

]]t&ifttful us oyrBuLuivmeJ tqibiib]]k urawmh':av;u ajym \/
urawmhDav;u olx;ptwllf bmwcefrO jyeajymacs'

, ckd urawmhvouivmwGf puurawmhDav;avmuf pumenfoluH
rawO;ao;acs' obnf waevlaevlrs pumwce;ajymcN/ ttfwGf omord
iga, mu? tthpEsh, mu? olZep? ola, mu? Du;ESH vlyurawmh&v&m ornbluH
pumajymavlr&dy/ omordrsu;unf acsrjicif rjyKwwf uav;csif
&ezpbnlvllhatmifSorjehjz/ tthprsu;ubm rsuhpmixhfi Nunh vluivwN/

obnf ebu? ty&mux\ auzhDomuN/ NyDvGhaq;aygvv;ESH
jrifypmwtlyul Nunheawmh/ ulem&avmu&ts Zeduxri;ci;NyDyD ajymf othpm\/
pm;NyDtOwvJ &hobf\ nae&h;qi;vmawmh obex&m\ ptcsfu oluav;awESH
t&i;E;D;h;qu;qb;nf[k q;lrnf obnf tth&E;nt;efrnf wlvh lu;v;se\
uav;awlu oltay;rs;lu\ wulu\ on;th;eonf Elwluawmh
bmwcefrOajymacs' , ifohe&i;rs olr, mu xri;ci;NyDyDajym\ oxothpm\
pm;NyDty&mxJ OiN/

olttfwGf urawmh wEshausrhavmuf aeb;\ rsvrsv&& oESH urawmh
bnpum;ro rnrn&&ajymc;lb;onf&hcs'

tthfom r[kw/ olh;rvnf opum;tenfi, f ajymonfq;lv;Gf ol &hpm
a&rsu]' belr&fr,][k ajymprsvfyMu&\

vlwefpm;rsn

xhcwfi urawmhaxhfi ur;fusi;cl;M Nunfri;vllprfacsmi;f;yl;u;u;B
vlwefpm;rsn;rn vcpm;xuf ul;ly;ly;eform;awlu rsn\ yexd? ausmhao?
zeyt;ly;ly;efwll wG;us, Muí vutcpm vlyb;rsn;on;lyif pma&; pnc;D;h;i;u;h;v;uf
zeyaxmi;q&m ausmhaxmi;q&m? yexd;ty;ll;B;sw;h;rn emrnf wv;ESH vcr;fom;rsn
jzpE;ll;Mu;eN/ xh;h;M;um;h pt&yb;v; vcr;fom;rsn;jzpE;ll; Mu;eN/ xh;h;M;um;h
pt&yb;v; vi, frsn;onf ausni;fynmuH rvwefavmu;obm oi;luí vlv;aj;rmu;iv;Gf

qivG éyivG áznfyg vlyiefsm;ubm oinUm;Muuf onf xlt&yom; Zmwv&svGf
qif&tsfomra&G tdyllf, myllESH aeEillu\ / tdfif;aeolvlfín trsm;tmjzih
tp&vcpm; jylusrm;jzpluuleN/

cubnufjryfG

Zv&vrü aep0lu yxr ul&awnD&v; i&faeomt&ESH rsuE&csifqllf t&rs
ausm&axmiq&m ulviESH cifi&if&E&cl&onf ulvif&svqih olhufjri& ubif&

ti, qll ubilvntf ausm&axmiq&m/ yb&fvr&faeonf n&w&f u&ri&uri
yef&x&f&g&m/ a&ávmif&vr&faeonf

pnitull ola, muftauf ulviESH ubif&ín b, áwn&f&csni&vn&vnf r&ll/
u&ri&um; v&rsfomtjz&ESH , clvll&áeygao;\ / ausm&axmiq&mESH
yef&x&f&g&m&rlvm/ r[&lv&ay/ x&lcw&iv&Gf E&f&st&pv&H vlyief&aumi&fon&yif ol&onf
ulviESH ubilu jri&form&rsmjzplu&i u&ri&u tavmi&f&tpm&r&ll &ll&ll ul&y&lyf
tvly&ly&f&jz&N/

cubn&ín x&lcw&u j&acw&f&blw&lf jri&f&upm&on&v&jz&p&e\ / ulviESH
ubif&ónf tyw&f&olw&lf jri&fy&ub&ín\ / olw&v&ll ausm&axmiq&m&omr [&lv&/
ausm&á&of&orm;vly&om;rs&vn&f ol&N\ / ul&f&w&f&ro&f&E&ll&ri v&rs&u&lv&qif&y&g;
v&lu&u\ /

jri&fy&á&eor&0 jri&f&upm&j&ci&fon&f v&lv&lf&yif vly&bi&vly&f&ty&á&om vlyief&f&u&D [&k
r&sv&f, be&lu\ / waumi&csif Oif&yav;rupm;ES&D&awn&á w&f&á&wnh u&pr&x&cl&on&h o&abm
v&lv&lf&v&lv&ly&u&on&f xlt *v&f&á&cw&u w&f&á&ín ol&aumi&f [&lv&/ E&f&á&umi&f
'&gb, f&v&lv&lf] &k ac: onf jri&fy&á&f&p&ae&el ul&á&awnD&v;v&ll <vly&f&orm&on&f p&ae&el
ael&Du&ll&qif&u&wn&f&u jri&fy&ub&ín&v&cg&wn&f qub&f&á&wn&N/ x&lcw&u jri&fy&ub&ín&w, /
jri&form&b&f&q&bn&ín&f emp&r [&lv&/ *P&á&om tvly&vr&á&yif O&v&a; a, mu&x&f&u&ESH
O&v&a; Z&e&ol&br&á&vn&f w&f&á&wnh E&f&á, mu&py&f&á&e&us&y / pma&;u&aw&mf bmu&aw&mf
nmu&aw&nf&aw&omr [&lv&/ ac&gif&&f&u&á&ux&á&ap&son&fu tp , cl&cw&f x&cl&u&ou&lb&ll
jri&f&w&f&á&wnh x&á&v&á&u&le&bn&f

wen&f&tmj&zi&á&wnh en&fen&y&g&y&g wy&w&f&vcg w&f&á&vm&uf&upm;Mu&olv&lfín
ays&f&mb&u&dy&g&y / ol&onf ai&f&á&lu&;v&ESH p&ly&f&jz&f&si&f&blw&lf 'lu&á&mu&f&w&w&u&le&f
avon&f ázn&fy&g ulvif&nd ubif&ín ol&f&ín&v&ut&á&ma&om ausm&á&w&á&mi&f&ly&D
jri&f&á&oj&zi&h tu&E&f&á, mu&ft&ult&n&j&zi&h axmi&f&us&om&vn&f ol&w&ou&f&vr&ín
vlyief&f&u&D&ll&á&om ausm&axmiq&m&aw&wnh jye&f&jz&p&á&wn&á&cs' ol&rs&v&ut&á&pm,

ausnuáoformav;b0ESfom pcef,of;&avawmbnf

pvltalumi; uléawmf, ck rsvfsv&&a&omaerbnfín xp0luolt dESh
rsufpmi;xhín aumifav;vs&bnf uléawmfu oltdpwn{csí of;a&mf
a*:rbnf waelbü ou uléawmfufwén&dui ifon/ aemufyéawmfíawmh aygi tyd
jri favmifypbnf rNmrd a&fay;rnf[k ajymonf olhonf

pme, Zif

xhcwlu owifpmsm,wgf jri fyfaumi falumi fu h a&avlr&hy/ jri fyf twéyif
olwlpmi h&wu fvu&bnfu/ wywfrín ol&uf paeel jri fy&uf ajy;rnfrifawESH
Eifrnf[hznfyom jwpjawnéifon/ we* hEE h u mi ESh avsháfsm/ t* fjael
aemupaewgf ajy;rnf jri fsm;pm&if/ xhcwlu wlljynbnf tirwef
at;crfN d b u f v u & & m v h w t z h tywp0f jri fy b w i f o m v G i p w D i f p m p & m
jzpaeonf owifpmwapmi ESh wapmi r w a t m i z w z h r í n t c e f q u i
Ow f & s h f s m o n j z p b n f j r e f n t v i f r í n j r r s h v G f O w f r s m j z i h x i & f i o n f O w f w l p m
onlu ol&d r*Zifjzpn/ Z0e? r[maq0 a&Da'gifwlu r&fwrfyg0i h v & & /
Ow f w l s h a q m i f y g u A s m a w G a O a O q m q m E S h c e l c e l D u D x e b n u a w m h ' * h * Z i f D u D
wtlywusy? ol&d r*ZifESH aemufy h f x e u f m a o m j r e f n t v i f r * Z i f u 8 y l (i g r í) ?
*se, fsmu 4yl (wrw)/

uavmi bpfzpyk

xp0lu '*h*ZifDu)ESH 'D' lwf'sre, lwGf uAsmu@ygi rnbrqh a&om,
ay;yE h b n f o l h o n f , i f a c w l u A s m w l u m , c h c w l u h a v ; v h p y r 0 r [l w f i a w ; x y ?
av;cs? ol&h &wly h pludrsmjzpf a&efrvG í u l u a o m f v n f a & a o m
talumi f t & m r s m u t c p f t v G f & m o D w b l r s m o m j z p b n f t a w G t a c : r y g ?
um&h ab r s m o m a & ; o m l u o n f

xh*hcwluAsrsmu h , chcwí rsupjizilunlu aonf & , luayv&frnf 'galumi h
'*h*Zifín uléawmf&clhom & , p&nr [lwfb] & , p&njzpaeaom uAsn
wyR í u h z n f y v l u f r n f

uReawmtonf rtd&aomuAsnuH offxmavir&omfvnf BuBuktezef &f&fazazG
rmvmoefu uReawmtoqyHvLufuawmh

&upG 19? 6? 58/

tullqG

[Hvaellu pmtlybD&S&if 'KIta[mifwtlyfxu tullqQuAsmwyk&awU vH
ow&pijzihxlvay;vLufygw, f

tullwmrob? rmvmawmh onfuAsmaw&wm aygifwnful v&fvLufwm
rajymygelawmh

onfuAsm tullq&&clwm oyrNumo;b/ tEpf 20 b&fo;w, f tull

tulfrwEhpn offxmEhlygap/

owhv&

nDrmvmoef

ppmESluAsm rmvmoefqdu uReawmxb&muivmawmh oefaquttrfn &fiew, f
oefaqdu uAsmukw&if & NyDwlbemuf JciAsmuAsmu rqlb&As acwlu&znfywll
uAsmbA&[k rsvtsutsygonf uReawmhuawmh cy&f&f&f&, b/ uH busmifell
uH kmrn&awv&om uH luAsn&, f o&awmhv, f rsvr&awmtonf r[kwf
uAsmemrnfulu

ထောင့်နှစ်ရာ ကိုးဆဲ.ကိုးမှာ မိုးရေကကြီး

chvGqif rifymvInygvH

rlewb&if &Sfr [m oLum&, lu

tpO&fji mapvH ck rjywfyg/

atn? wri&om roem&nb&kih vL&y&f/

t&ywHfvH

ywDHfum a&, OfzmvH

ajyc&om JAWluav;&, ell

a&Oifwm tH raE\$ygbk
anmi áv;yif y0frem,rñizih
aemi h&;r&i p&m owifpum&, fu
a&vñ,um epátmi zñvmañLumi h
ai&ñ,wm acwñ&ñi vñ &ñEñbok
]olv&, f]yEç luef}i]yif
]aygi fwné, } uçfv, fwEbfñizih
ESvñrombç f a' Ogrñ&, fu
cñefumuç f apñuntzñaonñLumi h
uññcsni f qñf aygufumuç&w, f
(uç)qñwñcñçg/

]wñuñuñOif ajy&ñ&yfñv]
pñuñyñ&if a&vñwñwfygown]
a' Ogewñ, fu qñayññ
yñawññizih epñwñrvñ
(tññ)uñEñpawñygnñ acwñfcgñb/

pñuñcñ, luef
rñuñvñv, f onft rñéññLumi h
jynñ&ñulef e, fwññrñvñ
rñunbmyñv, bñmawññizih
i, ftñañenf wzñññ
nñwñvñ rñuñunfygnñ
itvñvñyññvñ rññubk

Elcsnium r&Tfhlygwll

EpaumaZm uHqJLurfv

eparsnum qHlowllqHvSw, f

(uG) wHqifvluJ

u? q&mwll b, ES lwW tJD uAsmll uleawmql&Epaomu owifpm aw&J
a&BuDwllrllawGe, lawft aNlumi fzwlyDa&;wmAs/

tJDwlefu 'b/ll eabum&ef uAsr&lawG '*lewl' 'D' kwf'sre, lwllfn uleawm
a&;clygw, f oHlonf Owlpumajyuawmh uleawmb, fna&;r&ef robtAsV chcwrfvll
b, f*Zi frrqll a&;omay;yell ygonfvllJ r&b/

r*Zi fwck v&fzfvll&if ygaeuermn& q&maWGsnfb/ tJ o&D r*Zif rfn
xljcm;wmwck ygygmwwlvmu ja&;ol q&onjwll/ wjcm Owlawf&fvll ja&;ol ZOe?
a&;ol jydleif? a&;ol jaZ, sponzih qHlvawmh jq&onjull/ uavmif emrnfvll
uleawm&xicllw, f

oHlonf b, fll kwfvll o&D u rvuavmi bplull emrnfxnho;bJ
jq&onjvll q&Hull ciAsnll tJ 1941 cEpi 'kwD urppBuD jzpcgeDusawmrS
uavmi bplawell OwlylyG ac:awmbAs/ ta&&cl&if 15uyx/ yxrODqHtBuif
ac:vlllvmu OwlbHr&V 1/ [mo 2/ plxmuif 3/ p&lpm; iBuDyHjciif/ yifull h&;
jzp&r, f

uH Dgoemtavsmuf Owlaw&a&;lyD oli, tsifawell vuZu&nwllif
zwcH fae&wll uleawmll m OwlbHr&Vull wyklyDwyki qulvllubh&;yvlvllw, f
tJDwllu uH lull lull b, Dwllr&rqll a&;wwlv, fxihewmuAs/

oHlonf o&D [m [moOwlvrs&ll Nylly&lyzplygw, f uleawndwllull
npHrfw, blyD y, vlvllw, f (aemu&awmh jyeyifa&;vlllum aonlvmaq&ll a&SODqH
]b&ef Dvykif)OwK jzplvmvmygb/)

aemuf OwEpr&Hullwmh o&D r*Zifu pp&Df pp&ilaw&rfvmyD&ll puli
tcuftc&Nlumi h r*Zifv) quxlvell awmrfn rll kwz&lyD uleawmqljyeylvllif ygw, f
uleawm&lxmuDwll [m aemu]e&atmi &wenjvksif Owjzplvmygw, f p&lpm; i
BuDyHjciifOwlawmh uH fll muH fvll rBullawmhvmeH jyefa&;avmygb/

tJDwlefu uavmi bpluav; jzp&wllta&; uleawmhajmcsif ygw, f uleawmll m
yxrODqH [moOwllull ausni fpa&;ovll] pmsuE&E&zuif a&;vlllvlygw, f
aemu f&prull wzufy&;&r, blyvm odwmh 'll w&ellrsn, uleawndwllull
NyllyG os&awmbJ xmrvm, p&rtlyD o&D r*Zifwllubhlyg w, f

clawrfvll t, f lvmull vG lvG haw&w, f rxifgell o&d wluBDrfn
r*Zif t, f lvm b, ftcefvbr;NyDof; / jt, f lvmjvll a&xmwll tcefav&awmh
tayguDrfn rifaptapmi hll/ rifapulljymjy/ rifapu xll hpmi fygOajymvll apmi h&e/
awnhawnMumawnrS vjymawmi lvltg;yG NyD vlwa, mux&lvll onhawnrifapu
txDibft; ojev&lvllNyDawnrS urehawnuDi cll/

txh&mu&awmh owifpmq&nluD Odof&armi fagh ciAsr/ pmulefMunhe w, f
urehawnu olh&fxll Dllbl rwlvw&yf apmi h&e&w, f awnhawnBuMumrS olu
rsurf&ay: rsup&usMunlyD bmu&pv&hr;/

urehawnu &ixlv'lvf lvell tust&allumi fajymyawmh olu ll n? 'ltw&uf
up&f&gbl}}

'lvce&fbajymw, f olpm ojevlyDulefMunheawmh urehawnrfn ElwrquDH bl
jyecl&ygw, f ciAsr/

onhemu&w&aw&usawmh urehawnf pnfur&csuftwll fbl ususea&NyD
yllcllygw, f olh&onlvj aznfyclwll twll f pp&yp&pai&allumi h Nyll f&vlyzpbj 1941 c&E&f
'Zibmv 23 &uhell eluf 10em&lvmurfn &elulefllull ey&f&sr; A&lu f ylv&q&lv&v&f
avmu&e&h&fzpvll &elulefllawmhbuD ysup&dygawmhonciAsr/

t*lv&facwf wce&fyf *yeh&cwf quDp&v

pp&u&h&cwf

'lv& ur&pp&u&DtlyDü urehawnvll jrefmjynlv&f jpp&u&h&cwf? jpply&acwf ll
Armpum&E&f&v&ay:vm&m urehawnonf yxrpum&v&u&ll ueO&ü w, NyD Od&f&us&v&ay/
b, E&S ciAsr/ j&u&lv&q&bnrfn E&f&bu&p&m&v&lv&m; bG l&ubm apmi h&jr&f&f Bu&lv&quonf
r ll lvlygv&v&/ v&rs&pv&aoi wll f jynfyg ysup&D&r&n&pp&u&ll vlv&u
bn&h&u&mi Bu&lv&q&rn&n&f/ , ifollaw&awmhlyDrS wzefrefmjynES&xi f yf pO&f±
Munfyeh&awmh jpp&u&h&cwj&qu&lv&lonf pum&v&ll m Armaw&tzll ll lv&f&h&ejyeh&awmh onf
ta&u&mi f rfn urehawnvll jrefmv&f&sr&w&lonf 'lv& ur&pp&u&ll tu, f yf
v&lv&f&D&u&lv&q&u&onf zlv&ac&cl&u&onf r ll lvlygv&v&/ t&i&f&pp&awmh ul lvll f jynf
ul lv&f&u&ll oflylv&ftly&f&v&v&maom e, cl&ll *lv&f&u&ll relw&f&ci&fyi&lv&nf/

1939 c&E&f&f pulvibmvü Oa&myw&v&lv&f 'lv& ur&pp&f pwi&fzpv&f *sr&eD emZ&u
y&lv&e? ziv&ef ponh t&f&f&csifwll f jynh&wG jz&kv&v&uel jz&kv&v&uel oflyD&f jyi&f&pfynf
ruf&h&em&cllyv&buD usof; NyD&h&omt&cgü urehawnvll jrefmv&f&v&awG (uleft &omaw&h&eaom
vlve&f&pm&rs&v&f) rnr&v&mu&f Or&f&om&v&u&lv&u&ygeonf/ jyi&f&pfynh&ygub&f; v&f
t*lv&elule&f&u t&f&av&h&awmhonf

ll p&lv&v&monf ll o&ll v&h&rs&v&lv&lv&q&f&u&llunfyg/ pl&um/ usy&lv&v&Ar&w&v&G ajr&f&h&e ll wll

pLumrifAs/ jyi bpfyn&mu bthwll jri fu0jri fckwll rifom BudwOPO&ll
om&iVjzp&r, P ajr;&iVjzp&r, / *sre bthlyD rijzpa&mu tck t*lvylul wLlyD
wur0vLubthlyD usylwLArmjynl jyelvawmtr&A}

aus&ta'owllw0f a&svBudtcsi fcsi f ptwll fajymqDrfomaell\

xllS 1941ck E0Dyl f avmu0i Oa&myw0bm ruawmbj t n&S ta&0awmif
y0f0lvn0 pp&0pph0be fvmi *yef tok0ay:vm0n/ t*lvyl tar&0uef wlltm
*yeflvn0 aq n&awmtrn/ zd/plyll? tif00&0? rav;? , ll' , m? jrefmtyg t0if
ta&0t n&S omw hD0Udy0ra& qllom aqmi yRES h p0llue f ul *yefu allunm onf
t [lvfsvf jrefmjynb0m;rs0 Orfomluon/ nwl0fnwll f jcs, &Dyefrs0vJ y00heygylD
uswll *yefynul wcgwacguf vma&mu0vnywlluyg&S} [k aom *yef jyn0S
tonVtcsuav;u em0it0lv0n/

Armjynbll rv0a0G pp&mu0awmtrn [k 1941cE0f rwl0upwll
ava llumi f&elumu0 h&;ull &elulew0p0llunon/ Alclulsi fwljci f? ajruwlvlyl jci f?
tcsu0y;0mb at;0mb qjci f? nar0it0jci f;rs0ull em&Dyl fES h avlusihy; onf

tbn0vll t*lvylft p0&r0n ppftw0lft vlyrs0vmav? ul&awm0vll t*lvyl r0faom
Armvxlu Orfomav? atmir, f tonVt0kmeuawmif nn a&'D llw0f jar0it0svle f;nr0n
apmi h&0su0wlvJ llui0emb0? umu0 h&;ay;vllom ausZlwi0yg w, 0armi &, jllom
ob0si0u vmvll0a0; ar0it0saomnrsm;w0f av, n00&0n aom r0armi fBudrs0uvn0f
aumi f uir0n xi fxi fBudx0n/ 'llcgr0n *yef av, 0yl ll vmygap [k qlawmi f0lu
awmi f luon/ *yefull ajrn0udajr0it0llunon/

, if0ll &elule0r0lludr0n ava llumi fumu0 h&; avlusib0nu ntc00rs0/
ey00rmpw0wll vnyDAlc0awmh 1941 cE0f 'Zib0mv 23 &u00el 10em&0vmuf
el0uftc00Bud0sm/ atmu0fuyplvma&m x00&nyD r0cl0we fBud0ES h us00h;vma&m
av, n00fys0lyD *yefrs0 avx0ES t000c0svma&m aumi faumi fBudjri &ygonf
ul&awm0vllrs0 b, 0vmuf0llub0n0f/ *yefu t*lvylft aqmu0ft 00ES h ppz0uqll f
&ma'0awG c0vmb/ 'llArmull tm&svllub0m0csi f n0tub0k0m;wmb/ 'll0yuf00r00 ul
c0r0n r [lvz] [li aumi f uir0wlluy0ul &ly&S llun0bvll Orfomtm&llun0heyg onf
p00pm0mP0ud0aom vBudrs0omv0i Alclulsi f x0r0n allumuf llwe00ellunon/ on0awmh
vBudaw0vplvle f ul&awm0fzi h ord&n0fpm;awmif aw00evllun0a0; /

pipp0awmh ul&awm0vll0yuf00 Alrc0svll0ny/ All0waxmi0buf ur0em;vr0 ES h
za&Zmvr0? o00Bud0aps0wllw0f *yef Alc0svma&m? pu000ew0r0llvma&m v0wG aovllun0w0m
aomuf0omuf0vllw &elule0r0llx0r0n v0w00ae00llul/ b00m;Bud0ES h ue0awm0Bud
ue0awm0av;&yuf00r0sm;0ll a00&0000we fES h j;lyD opyl jibp00f0wll atmu0r0n
cl0v0ellunon/ el0uf 10em&0vmuf0wll em&Dyef0vcsu00avmufS at;0mbq0ell0n/

xll00r0i t*lvyl00w0f &elule0r0llud0 y0up0onf pipp0awmh av, n00fys0
tvllt0i fES h vna0c0sy00llw0f ava llumi f&elul umu0 h&;vly00n0r0n tcsn0E0

csllfNum;nytyD ttfu rodtmiivptllw, f

aygifwntrllxJ a&mu&awmtrS oli, tsifwa, muful ttfuar;&if &eulefrn
arbxm;ypcrlrvll &npm;ttr&xmiplull jye&ac:wllt aNumi&ajymvllw/

'bli, tsifu tbully;w, f

]]rif? nq, em&B&xm;apmi&e&if ysi&p&n&buD ar&awm&um;ellvllvlygv;u}}

]]igh b, fatlvif um;uac:r&wll}}

]]atmir, &av; rirrod&o;b; tclynbuljyefvmlvll ar&awm&um; cgvD aw&u
'&ll&bmbygw, f tJ&umi&aw&u &eulefjynf tazm&v&tsiv&ll vllurvm; vllurvm;
ac:aelluwmb/ rif trlumumqllfuom xll&apmi&e}}

[lwygonf xll&cw&w&f aygifwntrllr&n emrn&u&u&om vrf&ql&u&om
v&u&ur&sm&u&om &eulefjynf&r&f&ll ukvm;trlumumqllf xll&ep&of&w&f rllumrD
tv&u&umi&u&om qv&e&u&um;buD '&ll&bmwa, mu&v&n&f&ESh a&mu&v&mi oES&u&lef
awnt&az&n&f&z&p&b&n&onf

ou u&e&awnt&em;]rif xri&f&rpm&ao;&if rpm&ell&u&}} ('&v&e&fu u&e&awnt&em
t&G&fu ES&f&q, &avmu&f ou o&llq, &u&sr&avmu&))]Z&u&lef&fr&n igr&v&h&aq&wa, mu&f
utjyer&n n&pm&xri&f&rpm&b&ll z&v&lx&mw, f t&u&e&ll [if&u&umi&faumi&f&u&v&f&r&f&ib&ll u&}}

n 8 em&B&vmu&B&ely&z&p&u&om&v&n&f u&e&awnt&em&n x&e&f&n&ESh AU&jyn&e&f
xri&f&rpm&ao;&y&g/ vrf&f&n&q&mv&u&f &eule&h&mu&xri&f&q&ll&f&B&v&u&f pm&b&ll&u&ub&em; a&ll&u&n&ESh
aygif&e&ll&r&sm&O, c&lygonf

o&ll&zi&h oES&u&le&awnt&em ar&awm&um;ay: wu&t&ll&u&f nu&ll&em&B&vmu&f&n Z&u&lef&fr&ll&u
oll&v&h&aq&f&t&tr&ay:a&mu&ll&u&awnt&em&nf

Bu&ll&u&le&ze&f jz&p&f&z&p&B&av&As&n/ tJ&t&tr&B&S&fu u&e&awnt&em&n&f&pm&a&ll&mi&f &n&f± O&v/
u&e&awnt&em &eule&h&mu&pu (u&ll&v;aq&G we, &ajym&f&ayr, h i, &aygif&u&ll&w&mh ypr&c&f&q&ll&v&ll
av;c&ll a&g;y&ll&v&ll&ub&ay&g&f) v&e&ll&w&ll&E&f&E&f&u&sr&u&sr&avmu&f&ur&S u&e&awnt&em&ol c&ll&u&w&ll&v&/
u&e&awnt&em oll&t&w&u&f &f&r&ww&jz&p&c&ll&B&ygonf ola, mu&f&n; u&awnt&em u&e&awnt&em&ESh
wa, mu&f&wa, mu&f "m&ell&v&bw&w&tsi&f&avmu&h&t&mi&f jz&p&c&ll&u&w&ll &n&f±v&bu&f u&e&awnt&em&v&ll
p&v&lx&b, v&ll&e&ll&ur&v&/ r&v&h&aq&f&f&pm&ll&u&n&ly&g/

olla&omf u&e&awnt&em&v&ll&ll& m ww&E&ll&b&avmu&f E&aj&E&q&n&ll&w, f '&ll&bm&v&ly&bl u
b, b&ll&b, f&ll&ll& r&v&f&qu&h&ay;awnt&em&v&ll&v&ll& ol&v&ll&v&if, m&ell u&e&awnt&em&ll& m wO&D&wO&D c&ll&f&od ll&u&ov&ll
ly&f&ly&f&ell ac&g&f&n&v&ll&u&y&gw, f

'gayr, h oll&v&ll&v&n&c&f&au&R&ar&B&w&ll xri&f&ll& if&u&ll u&e&awnt&em&b, ES& f&ly&f&pm&E&ll&f r&f&v&/
bmr&ro&f&w&ll u&ll&f&ll&bm&uv&ll rpm&rD t&u&h&om&u&ly&D avy&e&f&ay&eg&ao; w, f
oll&t&aj&ct&ae&ll& m awnt&em&awnt&em&ell& oll&t&tr&u x&e&f, f&ll&ay:y&g&bl/ 'gell&u&le&awnt&em

b, blrElwfrquáwmb) aemuáz:aemuZD cPoftrvLwE olwlttáy:uqif NyD
ZDulefbwM&LwH vptclawmh, / jynlvvmwD &xm[m nqlEþém&ðvmuf qLúw, /
aemuívaeleþuf viítmBúDrñ Munfríwííblwma&muí

ureáwM&xmay:uqifNyD Ogc, frvrfxávmúclawmh wvrfvfrñ
vlwa, muíþ&Lwbl/ acfawácfawG tpmi wfvú atíhe? the? nnfaellwD acfawG

ureáwMfríáwMh Oíívlúí vmlw, / ulur, lvr [lvlygbí/ ureáwMh qLú
vG ftóvfxfrñ xnívmwlvaygífrlell NuubmáMuní tel&awMh tpmawmíí Nuwmyg/ vlúD
oftrjzpáwMhvmuátmíí a&ðemuf OííMLw, / wcdú zuíwuf NyD tóvftwGí
EluMúawMrvlyb/ 'áwMh ureáwM olwíleu vóvátmíí tóvfx) uaygífrlell
NuubmáMuní tcdúxlví zRúDycyá0;a0;uH cð0ypívlú&w, / tJD tpmúH
olwívlúNyDvheMúwlefrS ureáwMí Ogc, frvríu &íívrífrBúíjzwNyD
rtlyívríxh&muátmíí vptcl&w, /

tJ rtyívríxh&muáwMh) ureáwMh &nípm;tólvé;u aont&avmuí BúD[m
ureáwM&íbwí qíaqmíáwMh, /

tbnftc&í tbnívrífrñ wDwní&ðewmuawMh ureáwMírváqBúD ulvíb/
ulvíí[m tbníwlefu touvbíq, ávmuf vlyúD/ rD&xm*gvÁM/í rH
tvlyíurvpEíí/ &elulexúct&íí&ao;/ ol[m ureáwMívlúusnífabmíí g t&ífríbl
xríívcay;pm&eol jzpygw, / onft&BúDrñ olwa, muíxúecllvú reuápmíD
oltáy:uqifNyD tólvé;gaont&wáewleí ureáwMfríáwMh títm; oíívsúbm;/
ureáwMí tuít&áMunííajynjyáwMh olú

]]atmíí, áv; ulúíáq&, / cíÁsmrv) qíívlúwleí [Oííyíqíívlúvb/ vlwG
aoajy;&ííajy;touívlájy;Mú&wm cíÁsm; b, &nípm;tólvé &áwMífríÁs/ usyívlííS
tíí&tííDw&áMell vpt&íí&ao;vú ul vm vm bl&M;BúDoftr;Mú, / 'áel *yeívm
Áícs, í Mú;xm;w, / raelu rcsbl}})

[lvlyg\ / xíelbní 1941 cEíí 'Zííbm 25&úáel/ &eluleííMúH *yeísm;
'lvq tBúíí vMí Áícsííjzpbón/ ÁMúávm, nDíyíí &ííq, Eííh wlvávm, nDEíí
q, íygoní elúq, éM&deííwíí pwííbní xííBúííft&ybl t&yíbm; 750r0 aóí
1700celú 'P&M&oní ríávmíÁíísm;ygúbjzíí tvlyíu&ííávmííbní ([k
vixDíív\ppftwGíÁrnjyní yxrwG pmsuEíí 25wGíygoní)

ulvííbc:aqmííbníí ureáwMívlúlygoíí&aom a&íwíílpwáwMíBúD &ííyíí
awMífríjííh eb, í ÁícsOíí atmúíyíípbíí tay:rs r&íí*éí q&ííwáwMh wMííH
Mú;ae&yíí\ wMííbtííEííh &eluleíírpííuríí a&elkm&mvíífráwMh rííclawG t&ííí
aelú\ / bl&M;BúDuleííáwMííay:rs r&íívrííMú&\ /

xíícs&ííwíí ííííxlvííraellwáwMíí bl&M;BúD &ííyííáwMííEííh weííaqmííZ&yíí
ausnííaqmííáwííxfrñ vpbííum;v\ /

&efulefrubd ysupnyzpf pmaomubqifrs; r&awnyg/ ohaomf ureawmf wlrh
 xriřtwuf tcufawdyg/ b&may: Z&yfvcckli ulvifnrvhagG ulif budvyg;&f
 obqfclbnESH ureawmfwtwuf nreupmyzlvjgonf/ ohaomf ureawmfoni
 a&qufaeawnyg/ aemuwreuf 'Zibm 26&uhelrh a&twfH b&mbuday:rsqiflyp
 vptlygawmtonf/ ajreulefrhvjnhaom avn&lum;wpp awG
 twifwG fvlucławm\

b&mpř ausniřq&njzptclbř\

ureawmfbrs;u ureawmftr; ausniřq&njzphapsifbnESHftnd ureawmf
 wouřvmwGf cPwjzkvawnh ausniřq&mav;jzpfvlygao;\ / taLumiřrh
 ureawmfOatmifriclham aygifwnrhO Obhbtxuřvefausniřs oESH uAsn
 Ogoemcsiřwvř ureawmfuř tifwetpcihom q&maomtonf (ureawmfomf wmaqG
 rnham uavmiřmriř, &nü q&nemrnulknlyp pofpm;cllygonf) ureawmf &efulefrubř
 jyeřvmaomtclü aumiřpřruřfmojzih ureawmftr; olhe&mrh
 Oih&muřvlyřulřpygonf xlcwřuauřniřom;Opa& tvčėnfav&m 8weř? 9 weř? 10
 weřolweřaygifřs ausniřom; 5Or&ygvtřrh/ polweřuř (8weřESH 9weřwř)
 q&maomf ulřclbnřtwřř jreřmpřESH ocřfbomwřulřjy&ygonf/ ureawmfEřbouřom
 bmomrs;nyř jzplyg\ / ausniřq&mvcvnř q&maomřtwřřyřif 65 usř&yg\ /

Munřv/ ureawmfauřniřq&myg&rdu b, řvmuřrs; Munřřnygoenř/ wouřrh
 onřwEřř 1942 ck onEřřwřř wvx/ onřwvuv/ Munřřygoř/ azaznOg&řiAsn/
 rwřvqef w&uhelrh vpm 65 usřxkvllyp q&maomřuř 30? rbuř 30ay;vlyřgw, ř
 ureawmfvourřh 'g[myxrqřell aemuřqř q&mrbuř vlyřuřcljciřygy/
 uřwřlbOwmřh , clkd ulř ulř řřEřEřřwnř/ tazlqřř rLumcP
 aiřjyřawmiřř&ontřřř/ eřřvlyřayh pma&;q&mbOwřř

bitřřřtacwřř &efuleř

x&Esi rwlvqefr&n t*lv&ftpl&tz& &efule&fr&S ajymi&fa&fr jrefmwjynf v&H pmar;y&vly&jz&pa&wn&bl ausni&fr&tm&v&H u&H y&vly&pv&lv&av&aw&n&on&/ u&le&aw&n&f on&f bmt&vly&fr&e&w&n&bl &e&w&e&ae&p&of rwlv 'lv&v od&vi&fy&wft&w&e&fu &efule&fr&w&e&f wt&fr&wn&ft&w&ae&cl&om oli, &esi&E&pa, muf u&le&aw&n&ft&fr&bl a&mu&fv&n&lu&/ w&O&bu 1948 c&E&pa&vmuf&ub&bl aw&n&cl&fr&cl&ly&D , cl&cd aoy&vm&e&o&ov&tm ro& on&h y&O&fr&em&om, u&H&tmi&pe&f olv&n&f u&le&aw&n&fv&bl jref&mv&lv&q, lve&fat&mi&ly&D t*lv&y&pm u&le&aw&n&ES&h wausni&f&wn&f&vmo&ib&jz&p&N/ w&O&bu ubel&zi&f *sy&e&ac&wf u a'gu&lv&mb&arm&N tw&e&f&of on&bu&ac&w&fr&n ae&S&f&ow&i&f&pm&w&e&f&ly&on&/ aw&n&fv&e&h&:t&pl&e x&e&f&od&fa&: ac&w&fr&ix&e&f&od&f&wm&x&ly&go&fr,um v&G&v&n&ly&D&fr&lu&mr&D u&G& lve&b&fr&cl&on&/ olu& pvi&om&/ xp&O&lu aum&v&f&ausni&f&om&/ olla&on&f olla&usni&fab&n&f gw&e&rae&bl u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&q&mr&bu&D a':rr&ES&h ci&ri&b&j&zi&h u&le&aw&n&f w&H ausni&fab&n&f gt&fr&lv&e&f v&mae&on&/

olw&E&pa, muf &fr&u&le&aw&n&ft&fr& a&mu&fv&ma&wn&h u&le&aw&n&ft&w&e&on&/ 'Zi&b&mv 23 &u&hel&e&efule&fr&w&H *sy&e&lu ap&S&O&day&gu&f A&lv&mc&sy&D 24 &u&hel&fr&n u&le&aw&n&ES&ft&w&bl u&H &ly&a' o jye&h&jy&lu&or&sm&jz&p&N/

pi&pp&lu&tm olw&E&pa, mub&n&f E&li&h&:u&H av&lv&mv&lv&pm&cl&br&sm jz&p&on&/u&le&aw&n&lu&tm E&li&h&:u&H Ogoemryg/ u&As&pm&ay&om t&n&e&k&m&cl&on&/ olw&H t&mp&vi&f&ES&h y&O&fr&em&uae&ly&D ay&gi&f&wn&fr&ES&h ol&fr&h&e&O&:a&om u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&e&u&av&: oli on&fv&lv&cw&bu&D &lv&&lv&&u&&uf&n& bmu&p&e&rs&ta&mu&fv&my&goe&n&far&aw&n&h ubel&zi&f u&H lva&u 'lv&H&t&cg&bu&D&fr&n u&H l&w&lv&li, &aw&G b, fr&it&fr&x&ll&hev&H oi&h&v&sr&fv&/ E&li&h&tw&e&f w&cl&aw&n&h oi&f&lv&f&ay&g&H u&H l&w&H &ab&n&ob&us&f O&pa&q&mi&f cl&w&H *sy&e&lv&y&aw&G a&: ? b&ov&? x&m&O, &h&mu&ly&D u&H l&w&H &efule&lu o&fr&bu&ll&ur, }&

u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&on&f]ta&e&ft&m&S om&wh&D&O Bu&dy&fr&a&:} [hom *sy&e&O&g' u&lv&ab&bm us&v&uf *sy&e&lu u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&u&H t*lv&y&f&le&b&O&rs u, lwi&lv&fr, f jref&njyn&lu&H v&G&v&ly&va&: u&H l&ly&ft&ly&e&ly&a&: ay&v&fr&n&f [k , lu&n&e&i&f&p&e&bn&ES&h Or&f&om&tm& u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&e&f oab&mw&h&lv&ly&gon&/ u&le&aw&n&f&om&ru u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&ES&h t*lv&y&f pmt&v&G&v&yn&mo&i&f ausni&fae&bu&f u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&e&rs& 6r&ll&av&mu&f&u&ta&om ay&gu&ar&f&f &fr&S aus&fr&x&lu&lv&n&f tu&st&ta&lu&mi&f&ma&:ly&D v&lv&w&ac&:v&lv&fy&g&/ i&w&lv&n&f u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&/ E&li&h&:q&H bmr&p&dv&Di&pm&r&e&f&rod r&by&lv&lv&q&bl&lv&z&e&f&bl&av&mu&f olv&lv&au&mi&f olla&on&f oli, &esi&fr&sm&ES&h &lv&&lv&&u&&uf v&ly&e&fr&bl&av&mu&f&aw&n&h Ogoemrygo&j&zi&h x&ll&e&bl ay&gu&f&sv&ma&wn&on&/

a&mu&fv&ael&reuf u&le&aw&n&fv&lv&av&a, muf ay&gi&f&wn&fr&S&e&u&cl&aw&n&on&/ xp&O&lu &efule&fyn&ob&fr&D&x&m&r&e&w&n&ly&D "mw&lv&q&t&c&u&cl&au&mi&h ar&n&aw&n&lu&mr&sm&u&H v&n&f rajy&:q&E&ll&aw&n&lv&j&zi&h ew&lv&v&i&f? Z&du&e&f? Bu&ly&i&au&mu&f w&q&il&v&q&ih jri&f&v&fr&f ES&ly&if v&nc&lu&e&m w&lu&bu&D&fr&ll&a&mu&f&om&t&cg&u &efule&b&ub&bl bm, Of&G&fr&e&aw&n&h ay/

oll&zi&h aj&cv&si&Bu&v&cl&e&N/ ar&fr&ob&e&mu&f&om&t&cg t*lv&y&pp&ly&fr&sm &efule&fr&w& rs t&ly&D&ty&ll&q&lv&cl&av&n&lu&on&fr&sm&ES&h q&H&von&/ w&il&um&wy&? jri&f&ES&h&m&wy&? aj&cv&si&lv&y&f

tpitwefBudoni waelESlvn NUmgy\ / ureawnwloni arfibd q&moefBud\ t†ESH
rsuapmi x&B zlefBudausni frS ch tmi fNun&bec\ / t*lvjfrsm ayy;lyDw\
Orfomaellu\ /

t*lvjfrsm&SlyD aemuivaelli *yelvyfrsm a&muivmawm\ / ureawnwloni
aw&Baom *yelvyDOrfn vii , luav;rsnjzpmu\ / , ObuszG Bm&N / egeb&rm Aeqiif?
egeb&rm nit ul nit ul k Armvil ajmwvmluvsvuf pdu&uf Bulbum NluDwmluvmh
w&lv&fawmi f\ / usyvw r[mArms;uvnf NunMunfzljzlorf omtm& ay;urfmu\ /
ul lu , lwi&Sfrsm [k , Meluao;onlu\

ureawnwloni &elub&llob a&muivmawm tgu bit hatwyful zlpnfvsvuf &bnf
Xmecsyrfn tvlyb&mvrf&B , clynblaq;&N [h t*lvjfrsm ywlv [h w , f

ureawnwloni x&Kmecsya&muiv bit hatwyfxbll OivluNloni emrn&if
ay;ofNuaomtgu ubelZifu ocibelZif [k\ / utmi p&lu ocihatmi p& [k\ /
olwloni tu , yif ociftoif;Oifsm jzpvavoavm ureawnwloni
ureawnwloni v&h&muivm vnf ureawnwloni ocifusi&armi [k ajmwvlu&awm\ /
ausfx;uvnf ocifausfx; [k Bulvmlu\ /

usi&armi lu ureawnwloni emrn&if jzpygonf &elub&muivS oli , tsi; wiaq&ll
oabmusi Nui&aq [h jymi f xmaonfvnf Zmwvlt&xbm Nui&aq [k ureawnwloni
usi&armi [k Elwv&aeomaNuih pae&mrn ocinui&aq&vlyell ocifusi&armi [k
ajmwvlu&ajci f jzpygonf

, if&Nuih yif [mopma&q&m avmi f vsvrfn [mou&vlu&pygonf ureawnwloni
trnbcifusi&armi? ae&yaygifwnf [k ajmwvlu&awm tgu pn&ifvuf cibrfn
ureawnwloni Nuih Jjatn om, nDw&aygifwn&yghem [k q&lm jrefmjynf rfn
om, nDwESH aygifwn&bn&emrnu w&eozi h ureawnwloni [[lvlu [k ajmw vlu&m
xlvlu ureawnwloni &lvlu [ifvlyvsvuf [Orfomygw, f ocifusi&armi?
taznb , E&h , muif ygov\ / ureawnwloni [a [m' b&h , muif ygy\

u? ocibelZif ocihatmi p& ocifausfx;wlvfn bmr&x;lvlu ureawnwloni
ocifusi&armi vsvl xlvlu Orfomt m& ta&w, lvlyvsvuf ureawnwloni w&lv
tay:xyrfn a [nlv, ftcesBudwcef pD&ay; ygonf apmifsm? acgiff&sm? ofwlv&aq?
ofwlv&vsvvsvnf vmylygonf egeawnh egeaygh ig Ell&B&Oivlu& tustay;ylb [k
atmu&arlvlvf\ / pipplum vrv&aejci f / xlvlu om, nDwD ocifusi&armi q&lv&N /
tirwest ajm ta [m aumi f \ w\ / ocif&rn emrn&lv w\ / 'guil ureawnwloni
vDrodlyg aemuivubelZifu ajmjygy\ / pipplum ureawnwloni ajcwr&h jymi f blyif

ureawnwloni bit hat wyrawnwloni t jzpf , b&zmifawnh b , &fnf enf /
tpdf? ted tOg ola&mi f c, lvlyvwluav;aw&om &N\ / pvlywESH ofwlvf
*yeESHvni tqihj\ / t&yb&mrsm;uvnf av;pm\ / t&yb&mq&lv\ xlv&cesf
&elub&llv , facgiffn vraellu / qihjzzh &yfuc&frsm rfn&N / xlv&frsm u

w0fwn0eay;í ocieBqBESh vlljrp[bufurfwav0uufuH vWvN/

t*v0ppháj;w0f awmalumi áwG vuXJ jyeEáeom vuéursm;uH
oHqnf&eESh ppbm; plqmi&eefn tajmta[maumi&blvN/ uRéawnftm;
tajmta[maumi& emrnúD om, m0wD ocifusiármif rsváewmuW pippf awmh
uRéawnfrn y&bwf a&Bpumav;vluútmifS ajymwwbr[kvf ocieBm
ocifv0vG &awmN/

ta&;xIwaráii H vlljrpuf&Bw&BRS uRéawnvltm; txiíwBúDES
olt0f0fwnfapaom t0&Sú obni Munjriwúbm;yg/ Amjynfv0vfyá&; &lyD
tpH&z0pnfaomt cgu oluútrwívae&m &mxm;yg&éawmifclyg\ uRéawnf wltuvnf
b, jiiEílnénf/ olt0fwnf? olxri±awm j]p0vcsygcíAsnáygh

aemi*yeácvf uRéawnf jri&vsn&armi&faomt cgu xlyk&v uRéawnf jri&vsn&ay:
ygvmlbnfrsm;&N/ uRéawnbluú aumi&pn rsvfygonf olvnf xltw&Bfnf
oláomf w0Dulv0D ElwrfquúubJ rodsiá, mií aqmi&eHlyg\ wcgw&H olygpyú
y0p0vlyf oHw;wm jri&yg\ oabmfrn j'áumif iguúifwúf yiftrwf jzpátmií
rvly&ay;Eíáwmif c&ri&vsn&awmh , bl&raumi&ygbl/ igt0fwnf ig&xri±lyD?
igav&B0f0wlt aumi&[k w&úq[élvlyg\ uRéawnf vnf 'guú0±ryg\ /
p&jri&vsn&c wrwf g;ri&v uRéawnct&ifv&sr[kvfyg/ oláomf j]0&ray;eú
aeygap)qHfygu a&Sa[mi&faEíi&fjzpfsm; jye&ajymi&ajymrúu& awmfrnf 'guú uRéawnú
uH ftjzpf jri&vsn&form;boESh aw&í &Súáeom alumi&jzpyg\

olavESh uRéawnf jrp&fwav0uf p&clbnfrn r&fyg\ aygi&wnfrúe, í
ulef w0fomjzphom uRéawnfvouíwrmfrvnf yxr0DqHtúuf jrp&xt&B&Sf
av&B0ljcií jzpyg\ v&sn&ur&ESh búDvm&orfn av&B0&aomt&omúEíbuúvS
ygonf

jrp&fwav0uúv0f olt0f0fí Hctlvnfclí uRéawnvltvwnDef (ocieúcnf
ajyma[njci&jzi) uplyDpDum &eúle&Kmec&fyjeá&mu&faomt cgu uRéawnfrn
bl&ysmu&av\ ywúá[níw, í uRéawnáecláom tcefv0f *yefyef
Al&íwa, mu&ph&e\ uRéawnESftwl aecúúáom oli, tsifsm;vnf r&úawmlyD
wnDef t0D0jzií e, bl&xúbn&úlyD ubel&Zi&wa, mu&bm aw&í uRéawnú
j]uRéawnvltbl&ysmu&lyD ci&Asn&b, f&áev) [k n&n&r&m olu ole*úrit, m ly&H&ú&DES h

j]uH ív rlygeW 'á[níw, íxuf omvúáe&m &fygw, f vúúcllyg uH ármif
&í&pmi&ewmbl)

jrp&jri&bl; rjrp&xi&áeom uRéawnfrn

j][m 'ú&ubmvl&e&m &úú&rvm; ubel&Zi&Bm)

j]vmprfyg vúúclprfyg)

xp0wlefrin &efulefrin c&dothv0f bm, n0f p0p&mr&0 ajcvsi0m/ , if
ywu0a[nw, fs w&pma&lvu0qif? xlt *lv0bifc0lijzw? A[efu0v0f
ue0awm0u0ywu0m , cif ywu0vrf? , clew0armu0vrfw0av0ub0th? wmar0vrf
(b0p0vrf) v0ly0aemuf , clew0armu0vrfw0m0vrfac: , cifu ywu0ft0Aife, l vrfx&0
t0bu0wt0f

u0bel0zi0ajymw0m r0sv0yg\ / &c0ll0vrf00a0x;0w0v0lv0m0& 00aus0f (autu0p0f tr)
b0& emn0aus0f y0k0lv0u0p0t0f0v0m0ci0As0f / l000if0bu0du0v0us, ? t0f0bu0du0v0u0p0? &efulefrin
x0p0lv0t0v0r0f0on0bu0a* [m0v0m/ w0lv0t0h0fac0g0if0ay: ar0p00b0h0q0m0if0aw0mi0&0lv00a0;/

tay:x0yfrin t0y0ce0faw000x0my0lu wu, h[nw, ftw0llf wa, mu0lv0cef/
u0le0aw0m0ae0cl0b0w0ll ywu0a[nw, lu tce0fxu0aw0m0if0us, lv0lv00a0;/ tce0fw0ck0r0f0q0&0if
t0f0wa0q0m0if0in &0ty0lv0t0w0llf t0w0b00 {n0t0p0my0lv0k0m0x0ll? pma0&pmy00 tv0y0ip0my00
z0ey0pi? t0y0&0m0k0v0if a&c00cef? t0f0b0m0 t00000ES0h

v0ly0n0f0bj0z0ih0ta0umi0iq0h a* [m0r000ay0g0ci0As0f

xlt0f0w0f0 y0ll0s0f0r0n0aw0m0r0&0lu/ olw0lv0q000t0m0u0k0uf (Ab0lv0m0q0&0m) 000m0x00f?
ollw0lv0p0b0m0ES0h t0j0m0&c0ll0vrf00 w0D0&0ES00a, mu00a0e0lv0on/ u0p0b0m0r0in u0bel0zi0ES0h
, b0amp0lv0lv00f0 aus0n0fa0ebu0f0 oli, c0s0ij0z0p0f0 olw0ES00a, mu0f0 qu0r0ly00 u0le0aw0m0y0g
v0lv00a0&0ci0f0j0z0p0y0gon0f

xlt0f00a0&0w0m0r0S0 wu, 000f0y0g0b0lv0m0/ qe0? q00 q0m0? i&0y0? lv0ub000? iy00 ia0j0m0u0f
v0lv0z0u00aj0m0u0f0 a0un0t00 E0h0q00 olw0m0? ax0my0w0? iga0ow00ES0h t0j0m0t0om, A0aw0lv0v0l
t0p0ly0g0b0/ t0f00s0f0r0n0u0 w0ES0p0m0av0m0u0f0 olw0lv00i0x0m0c0ll[0lv0y0g00/ x0ly0if0 rm0lv0k0m0ES0h
x0ri0f0c0u0f0 pmy000lv0k0m0u0v0l &00a0aw0m0h0 t0f0bu0p0tus, bu0Dr0in0 tay: xy0x0ri0ip0m0cef0u
ai00r0mi0fu0ll0w0lv0lv0w, ci0As0h0 t0b0n0f0 ai00r0mi0fu0av0;u0ll0 pmy00lv0v0h0 000e0f0e0ll0q0i0&0y0ES0p0c0u
E00arm0if0ES0z0u0f0 c00x0m0w, i0 ci0As0h0 t0b0n0ft0f0 {n0t0ef00u0 &0ly0lv0t00p0h0 aq0a&0mi0p00ll0
w0&0lv00a0y0e0ft0bu0Dr0m0 [m0 v0l0t0&0y0x0u00aw0m0if0 j0ri00a0;w, ci0As0h0

u0bel0zi0ES0h u0le0aw0m0[m0 tr, ? wu, 00a0x;0m0r0m0t0w0llf on0ft000ll
om0or0Dr0m0 a0e0lv0w0llt0ce0fw0cef0p000a0e0lv0w, / t0f000s000aus0f0lv0ll0 armi0E000y0lv0ll
tce0f0bu0du0av0m0h0 t0bu00q00? tce0f0em0q0ly0g0b0/ waw0m0if0 aus0n0aus0f0x0lv0ll0 py00&000r000m0 bu0p0e0ll0
olw0lv0k0v0if0in0 j0ci00x0mi0lv0ll0f00b0/ olw0lv0ci00x0mi0f0[m0 av0;ax0mi0r0 [lv0z0f0/ A[000s0ur0w0ck0l
ac0g0if0r0lu0 us0v0m0ly00 clw0iv0bu00w0ck0lv0m0u0ll0 00lv0ft0ly0ly00 E0lv00r0fu0 lv0r0f0y0if0 ay0:r0in0 y0lv0ew, /
0i0b00000ub000aw0m0h0 tv, lu0 x0lv0j0r0fu00ay0g0ci0As0f/ b, 00v0m0u0f0 Zm0z0si0ule0r, 00lv0m0
p00f0p0m0lv0n0lv0ay0aw0m0h0

u0le0aw0m0 on0ft0y000bu00ay: t0y0t0s0iy0gw, / 'gayr, h0 roi0000v0s0b00ay0g0h0 olw00m0f
a0e0lv0, 00e0l0ci0f0 b, 00r00000000at0m0if0 u0le0aw0m0lv0 on0j0ci00x0mi0bu00x0Di0?
py00&0000r000bu00ay: r0in0 y0p0lv000000lv0? c000ay0g0u0lv0n0lv0, / [n0? b0000000at0m0if0 t0y000bu000 y0g0v0m0
[/

'lvoufrn ureawnwll yxrqell aemubqll aebjicijzplwll onftdud
rfae&iif ureawnwllm aelp0bbtllt Xmeclvvn&m ywluh[mw, lll
ofcllygw, f

tbnftcstrn tlywluh[mw, ell ywluftAife, lotwll vrfwv0uf rn
tifweif vbluifrlw, f aelp0bbtvllyefvrs vwa, muhwbll cl, Ofw, f t
tllwrfureawnwll awlae&wmuawmh , cllwtsyhatmitqef yeflhta&ouf emu
yehayguhv; t0ueawnwll a&pyfrn ylyfawll vhotavmiif wcllygb/ ollll
olwbif, lvr&bl/ acsvrprmb/ u\$vrprmb/ bmalumiivqllbnf ywDefusif
&yulfrn vber&luawmh acsvr&bl/ u\$vr&bl/ 'i\$wleprfu vlqll
tpm;taomulll rlluwvmv/ 'ltavmiif Xi\$wprmbllqllvmuv/ avmiif&ylu
aumiifaeawmh Vi\$w[m rlay:uaelyd rjriell&fbl/ 'galumi h onftavmiif[njih
rll&prmb/ oll mol aysmuluq bth onftxd aeothvtr, f vll xilygw, f

ureawnwllm 'ltavmiif aysmubntxd 'lvrfn rav0ucll&awmbll/
bmalumiivqll waelbu rpövmatmuivlum;0g;ac:wll *syeft&m&hva, muif
ureawnwllhetfll olarnawmum, vs/vubell a&muivmygw, f ubelZiell
ywbuivlum? ODOMx&felvm, qlvmawmh ureawnwrajymwvawmlyg/

rpövmatmuivlum;0g; [m ppzular [lv? tlycsh&buivyg/ obnf 'lvq
urppbuljzptgedv0f &elufll*syeblvrebubqll&m aumi ppDef oESH ureawnw
aemubifEpothawmh odygon/ obnf tar&uefynlv0f ynmoillum, wwbajrmuccll
olZedu tar&uef/ xp0lu , ll , mw0fueclbnf

rpövmatmuivlum;0g;onf xllcstrn touf 30ausfcll &ly&nácsarmí
Oa&maywllubm;ulbll pm;0w&exlllygon/ tifweif , O&uszq &m &dygon/
ptdudollorllumcPvma&muif wifepupm;aiif ureawnwllESH iifEMLyD aemuf
waelbu ureawnwll ubelZiftm, Amjynlvu&ajtaetwll wDef
wclxrfaqmielllygrvm [qlbnf up0fn jrefmynftlycsh&tZucll zRe? *syelu
rqlyyif bulwif vsrxmaom jrefmt&m&ldrsm;ull t*lvjftp& tzESH tEd
ollygroth;atmiif vrfsvmqd ac:iiay;&efzplygon/ oESHvnf, cifuwnfu
pt&m&ldrsm;ESH bulwipum&ellbnf Coe Wrd v00supum;spDlyD&bnf/
xly&lvwllrn xllccll ycllESH ppulifavmufn &levdfrn/ ppalmiifum;
t*lvjlyvrsu qlvcll cl *syESH jrefmrsu eifwllwllwllwllwll/ rpövmatmuiv
um;0g;u ureawnwlltm; ajymaomtclstrn a&awmiivllly&S rjzpho;yg/

xp0lu ureawnwll vlu&ajtaerfn tvlybmr0nrn&r&ll ureawnwll
bltlltwyfx/ Oip0lu ppzuivlvrvm; tlycsh&buivm; ar;awmh at;at;aq;aq;ESH
&mxlvtsihom pazulrsu tlycsh&buif qlvlubu/ ppzuqlvllwllifjih *syefyef
&hbntwa, muh, mu&llvyfrn ureawnwll ygothcllyaygh tlycsh&buifqllwmh
rnfnd&rS rzlao;wm/ ul b, ha&moth bm&mxl&rv/

xkblumih ureawnESH ubelZibni rpövatmuwLum;Og;uH ay;tyaom
wnDefull vuctkef oabmwvLumuygonf

oESH rpövm atmuwLum;Og;oni ureawnftm; olwL *syepPKmecsYiwni &m
t*lvj b&icHt df (, ckt p&a* [m] o&c: o&n;NyD *yeAL/ctyBuDES hawGqHp \/
*syeft &m&vLbni bmoabmvrod ureawnwLESa, muftm; twGfch
abmi;bv;rsom cefi em;LuyESH bnESlvuH vLuh a&m*gp&aq;ovH pp&aq; NyDrS
oabmwvLum\

tif ureawnublvf cPwzKvawnh qefomaenf yxrOD ywLuh [nfv, f ae&
'lvq xkubmaom vbsfomt dBU? , ck wwd t*lvj b&icHt d&awnf ciAsv
o&rn&jrmuf a* [m

t*lvj acwlv&f j b&icHt d&awnf? jrefmjynf vGvlyb&;&NyD zqyvrs yxp
acwft xd]orw t&awnf , ck awm v&a&;tp&vuxurfn jtp&a* [m/

pwwd ajrmuf trnblyDonhemuiv&f awm v&a&;aumi pD OuKAL/ctyf
Bu&ae0if\ zlv&c:csufzih um, vlybm? OmPvlybm? toynm&S? twwlynm &S?
tElynmonivLomru awmaetLum;rs awmi bfv, form;O&BU? O&av;wlyif
xkt d&awnDi&twGf usi yaom xrispmyBu&rsom wu&a&muEHLuLyjzpaomf vnf
[L&S, cif t*lvj rii tlyp&Of acwlv&furl trsmjynbv&ku xkt df awnESH
ywbvuf p&vur&nft ybnf [lv&y/

, ifo&t ajcrS t*lvj ft p& olw&jcwif *syeft 0ifü ubelZiESH ureawnv
omref t&ybm;x&S xkt d&awnf x] apsO&aygu&mu&onf [k q&umi; q&lygv&fnf

t&lybP&elum; ta0;rs trsmjriLunonftw&lygb/ twGfü tcr&tem; wLum;
qefjymyg\ / tay:xybL wu&om av&Lum;vu&rf tq&owrfn usmacgii? atmuxyf
tpn&ta0;cefrBu&Dt0iD tay:wnlvnrfn tp&ESH E&armi&ESH qi&acgii&lyf
xkly&xmyg\ / xkt p&n&ta0; cefrBu&DuL tay:ra&eLunh aomf , ck orw&ly&S&M
okusy&vefrs atmufiLun&onESH wlygonf tjc&vI acefrsm;zy&Hfn
a [nfv, ftw&lyif

xp&Ou tpn&ta0;cefrBu&Dxlv&f b&icH&jzpa&v&m pmy& ukv&x&? q&kn?
u&S p&fp&fawESH Bu&Dus, cr&emayp&

ubelZiESH ureawnftm; pcefrBu&Dxlv&f *syepPAL/ctyBu&Donf ureawnvLw
uH &Eim &lyvuPmuH Lun&pp&aq;ly&daemuf ureawnvLwLuh &a&; &mZ0ifüL a&;rsvLum
olw&t vlywDefull ay;tylygonf

1942 c&E&f rwlv ule&ge&avmu&jzpa&m xkt c&lyjrefmjynft xu&ly&f&ol

t*lvjftpl&tzIESh ygoftaom jrefmt&m&ldtcsd =ifwIESh awlbomtcg
rpövmatnfvllum;0g;u obpvwvllubnif jzpbllumif obm&ef toðoðull &övy& rnh
ယသိန့် ချသိမ့် v@Dsupum;rsuull urebawmfvll tvövlusu&ygonf , ifpum,
OSubaw&lyfaemuf urebawmfvll vlyiefESh c&ðp0fsm; touftE&m, f jzpbllumif
jzpeh&omallumih urebawmfvll rbae&yvgyprsm; &nfpm;&lv0if &nfpm;\ae&yf
vgyprmwllull a&;rsvf, lvlyygonf pvrfc&ð twövp&övrnf0 vlnfvär;í
ulbelZifu 500r0 ajym&m rpövmatmufvllum;0g;u lyhí 1000(waxmi)ay;vlluf ygonf
t*lvjfaicq, lweftlyvlluf topmlyt&lvjzpbnf xltc&éú xhivaxmif webllum;
renfygacs'

urebawmfvllupöum; jrefqefv\ / onbæll aelbiföwll&lvtsybuIEShbwv/
aemufvaelelluf c&ðx&öfcl&awmtonf xltc&éfn t*lvjlyvyrsm;u vulylvef
[buhá&mu? *yefu om, n0wd tlyflljzpi urebawmfvlltm; Oultx&rn&awmf um;ESh
vllulyh&pygonf

urebawmfvlllyh&omum;rn ppum;r [lvf *yefvhe0efe&lvvyb&maom qv&éfum;/
vrfwöfawöbr0 *yeppbom;rs; tav;jylum vrfz, há;llunonf urebawmfvll
vllulytonfn *yefum;armi;form;ESh oubawnapmi;ppom;wa, muf &llz, lvvuESh
urebawmfvll Eþá, muu aemufskiff öwllua&&rs' Bjy' Bjr 'Byf öwllvyr0ðqll
a&mu&ljci;jzpi urebawmfvllh&é&m armi;f&\ /

xþ0wlefu *yepptom;uull urebawmfvll owdkm;rd\ [m aomufste?
0haw&yfawö wuull fvll y&lvlygvn; / aoewlycl&ay:wif vuEþzulu A, hm
pvö bllifukv&eontfn 'ifulluní]tll tr&jcmu&lvf u aeygvn;] [k urebawmf wll
&, ármll\ / xþ0ú y, ifa&mf tqif&llom yð, mpi qyjymar]ESh a&c&ð aellunonh
urebawmfvllonf aemifrlumrd jrefmwjynfvllwöf p*yefvbl ayö0awö
ayguuawmtrnful tb, lv0if p0fpm;r&llnutlenf /

11 em&deffi Oulb&amubnf *yepplvfyawESh llwtajctae aumi;rfé
pöb&bnf apsqll? pm&aomulqll;rs; zöfv&fvlyyif urebawmfvllESh ausni;æe buf
ulbefn&éllt&f a&mu&bnú *yefum;uull jyelvfvllubawmtonf

urebawmfvll Oultfn cPb&em;onf el&upmp&aomulyð rllumrdi c&ðquif clonf
urebawmfvllonf *yefvlywbuif pövt&allumif ulbefn&éllu tmrch ay;í Oults
ollq, bll jriifv&hif; ac:í&onf tr&lyifurebawmfvllfn *yef ppkme&lyfS
a&;ay;vll&om pmwapmi;lygí llwt0if tx&ö&pmih&om *yepplvlyf rsm;tm;
ppmijvllv0if uplyðonf t*lvjypum;ajymwv&om *yepplvlyv; rsm;ESh awölv0if
tqif&jyvönf a&övll&öb&ö&om öwllppum;buIESh&awölv0if urebawmfvllull
vll&aponf t&öll&rs;rn jriifv&hif orm;rs;rvll&bnful öwll ac:ay;onf

ptc&éwöf &elufjynfvrfw&öurfn t*lvjlyvyrsm;ua&&rs (öwllt ac:)
atmi;riþn qlv? *yefvlyvyrsm;u aemufsvlluf urebawmfvll *yefvlyvyrsm;aemuf

yefawmifrn {&Dw}rpf taemuzrur;wof jyn&awmiESH ztaemubqif
Xmey&lpLu&m N&li, luav;jzpbnf x&li ul&awnESH q&njzpbifausifa buf
of, tsif&bnf vtsifcifiw& ul&awn&emrn&if armi lusi&armi&S
armi&li&aqzpaom olemrnf armi&wi&aqzpbnf

xlt&cs&li a&awmi&w&ly&N&li&h yefawmifrs&rs&mp&el&c&N&li t&hapmi&ft&f
apmi&avmubm tenfi, &N&lionf x&lv&rs&x&HS z&hwia&q&G&t&f&u& v&G& l&pb&h
ar;i&yg\ o&h&onf t&f&apmi&ob&i&fi&f&wa, mu&f&svyg; olw&t&f&om&rs& r&N&liacs/
x&t&svr&it&f&Q a0;rn&h z&hwia&q&v& c&lv&N&B&uav;ol& p&ifo&i&fi&f&uyif v&ly&ly&g\
ae0i&B&a&mt&cs&li ul&f&ho&f&on&f& Es&Es&f&ro N&un&ly&zpaom of, tsif&Es&a, mu&f
jye&f&vn&aw&B&m Or&f&om&v&lu&N&on&h jzpf&cif/

olvnf ul&awn&v&ly&f p&lx&mu&p&el&p&mc&f v&O&S&ub&zh O&w&f&rs&u&Es&f&but&f&bl jzpf
ul&awn&w&N c&D&up&u&li& ajyn&ya&omt&cg&u olyg&v&lit&si&v&S/ o&h&on&x<&cs&f r&h
olt&f&ax&mi&usa&e&i, re&f&el&uyif ol&bm&O&f&ar&G&f&h&oj&zi&h on&v<&cs&f&u&f&rn& ao&f&E&E&Z&e&u&h
p&el&f&f&ro&f&oi&h&om&N&li&h j&aw&mu&f ul& f&ub&q&w, f&ub&f&f&[k&n&n&f&n&i& us&e&f&B&\

ul&awn&w&f&f&h c&D&ur&zi&E&li&f&y/ a&em&u&vae&le&h&u&ly&f z&hwia&q&pp&O&f&ay&a&om
E&f&v&f&h&j&zi&h c&D&qu&f&N&li&\ p&t&cs&f&p E&f&v&f&h&r&v&G&i ul&awn&w&h a&um&i&f&h
vr&f&rav&O&u&E&li&N&aw&n&ly&g/ ta&N&um&i&f&h ul&awn&w&h&on&i c&D&f&h&x&f&u&N&aw&n&rn&u
p&mt&ly&f&aw&G z&w&f&? &ly&f&w&f&ri&f&za&om p&h&v&u&f, O&f&zi&h ab&mi&f&b&v&D&w&? aj&t&v&f&v&G&f
u&i&f&b&w&f&e&yp&N&ly&D ul&awn&w&h&e&t&f&f&S&f&u&f&N&li&h&u& O&u&ly&f&a&mu&j&ri&f&v&f&h&ay&:u&q&i&f&?
aj&c&v&si&f&av&O&u&f&? t&i&f&r? ul&w&lv&f&aus&f&? aw&mi&bu&Du&f&x&h&mu&v&G&f&ly&f on&v&M&f&h&ae
v&ma&e&us&[lv&f&f& z&e&y&f&ay&gu&f&v&ly&D aj&c&ac&si&f&u&av&aw&G&f&v&f&h&it&u&f&f&f& z&f&a&mi&f&e& o&j&zi&h
z&e&y&f&e&f&v&yp&f&rn&f&uv&n&f& vr&f&ut&v&e&y&f&v&f&oj&zi&h u&i&f&b&w&f&e&y&u&h aj&c&ac&si&f& u&av&aw&G&f&N&um&,
"m&ES&f&e&f&\ on&f&awn&f&S& aj&c&ac&si&f&u&av&aw&f&ay&:ly&D vr&f&av&O&u&f& E&li&N&/

z&hwia&q&G&t&f&a&mu&f&omt&cg&u p&u&i&f&b&w&f&e&y&ESH aj&t&v&v&w&u&h&it&ly&D p&el&f&h
v&lu&N&um ol&u&h&wy&f&e&y&u&h aj&ym&i&f&v&lu&N&aw&n&N&/ E&ly&D Zi&f&om& z&si&f&x&h&Am&if&A&u&h v&n&f
r&O&w&v&h&w&n&ly&D ol&w&h&on&i y<&u&h&om j&ref&n&j&yn&ESH ru&ly&g/ ul&awn&w&h& f
aw&f&v&h&u&lu&um& Arm&v&f&z&e&yp&f&? t&w&f&f&h&Am&if&Aw&u&av&:r&O&w&f& v&bl&u&i&f&a0&:m&rn&h
yl&q&f&v&n&ly&f&a&mu&v&h&mu&? a&ey&lv&G&f&f& ac&gi&f&f&f&f&f&f&f&f& ta&um&i&f&q&h&om c&D&vr&f&of&f&
ay&wn&f&/ E&ly&D ul&awn&w&h&N&c&f&a&q&mi&f&h wa, mu&f&v&G&f& j&ref&n&f&f&v&G&f&f&v&f& Es&f&v&h& p&D
y&f&h&f&A, h&m& p&v&G& b&f&f&son&f& w&t&v&u& t&O&w&f&t&x&n&f& w&t&v&v&f&up&p&f&m&/

ul&awn&w&f&f&h ul&um&i&f&on&f&[q&f&rn&f&? aj&c&ax&mu&f&e&y&f&ay&gu&e&m rays&mu&f& ao&:or&O
E&f&v&f&h&f&ae&on&f& z&hwia&q&pp&O&f&ay&v&lu&h&om&v&f&f&ESH ul&h&f&f&ob&h a&mu&f& a&omt&cg
z&hwia&q&f&ma&:ay&v&lu&h&om ol&u&D&om&ru&f&t&f&f&h& w&n&wn&f&on&f& a&em&u&vae&le&u&f&h&f&
z&hwia&q&h&e&N&um&v&lu&h&on&f&t&w&f&ly&f& x&lv&u ul&awn&w&h&t&f&om& ol&E&f&v&f&h&j&zi&h v&ly&f&h&on&f&

ul&awn&f&on&f& *y&ep&p&h&um&i&f&ub&rn&ru q&lv&t&f&a&om t&*lv&f&ly&v&f&rs&u&ly&g
aus&f&v&u&f&rn&jzpa&om&N&um&i&h pp&lv&r&:jzpa&om {&Dw}r&p&f&u&f&el&f&h&f& o&u&f&h&u&

taemuZuau\$&rs; rS ulefwGfvrŋ oŋ&acrnf xh'oum awmi ulefawmi
apmifrs;wG lvn&ŋ rŋacjib&&ŋ&yŋuluf pmaomulef txŋenfojzih tvef
qif&Muonf

ulŋrŋs obudom;ruf vluylhom waeulef oŋ&on&ŋw&ŋoh a&muabnŋ
qif&v&om jrefmau\$&rs; ul ulēawmfvl yxrOŋqŋ aw&jcifyif xh'oum
awmopāwnOg;ujzih aygrsm;vŋ tm;vŋt&faw&ujzih rnŋvŋy/ ajcwn&ŋft&frij
Og;uyfŋ? Og;x&ŋsm; jzpŋuuleN/ oŋonf tpm;u &ŋy;vŋ/

ulēawmfvl vluylbbonf olwāqct&ŋoh Oŋwnārmif\ / a&muabonf
xlwāqct&ŋaw& / vŋfjzkvlyŋ ulēawmfvl t m; xh'ŋay:aeapum olwāqG ul&ŋ&ef
xŋbŋ\ / , ifū t&ŋŋronf ulēawmfvl t m; Munfzlyŋay:acŋ Elwŋnŋ rquŋ
pum;wceŋrS/nŋrajym/ t&ŋŋceŋxh'ŋeaom ulēawmfvl ul rŋunbŋ jiljilpphē\ /
ulbelziESH ulēawmfŋ tawmfae&txh'ŋuyhē\ / a&uav;wceŋrS
awmifraomuOŋu/ pipplum; (aemuŋs olwŋtajctaeuŋ xifŋyŋ pofpm;rŋbŋŋŋ)
t&ŋŋronf ptceŋuŋ c&ŋa0;r&muŋvmaom {nh onbŋ, muŋuŋ xriŋauR&ŋŋ
pl&ŋeaomŋumi jzpŋyŋ\ /

oŋonf w, rŋumygas/ ulēawmfvl vluylbESH ola, muŋa&muŋvm ŋuŋ
ulēawmfvl Elwqunŋ olZedonft m; rŋzŋcŋni x bŋŋyŋ wŋvŋŋajymvluf onf
ra&pm t&ŋay:uqiŋofŋyŋ rŋumrŋlyŋ&ŋŋŋomrŋuEŋESH Oufm;wwŋ qŋ jyēvm\ /

pippl ulŋrŋvluylbbonf ola, muŋ t m; ulēawmfvl rŋbŋrnOgawG
jzpŋŋ b, ŋpESH b, ŋbŋŋ,ŋurnuŋ ajymŋuŋvluŋaomŋumi jzpŋ\ / ulēawmf vl ul
txiŋuŋofŋ\ / t*ŋyŋjy;ŋyŋ *yēfŋyŋpŋaomt cg ulēawmfvl olwŋ t m;
olūmiŋyŋEŋŋvŋŋni xihul[elwN/ xh'xriŋyŋ pmaomuŋvŋuŋaomt cŋi ulŋrŋs
vluylhomvESH xh'ŋŋŋŋ, muŋyŋ ulēawmfvl t m; unŋvlubŋsm; tjzpESH
rŋvŋwrŋwŋxŋyŋ&ef olwŋmŋŋŋ ae&yŋsm; ulŋjymŋ\ / ulēawmf a&rŋv&onŋyŋ

xh'xli tonŋqŋjzpŋum; xh'ŋŋŋ\ t uŋ zŋfŋuŋvŋxŋŋiŋŋŋ olu
aemuŋvaelreufŋ ola, muŋ? vŋŋ EŋESH ulēawmfvl t m; vluyl&onf vrŋc&ŋum;
awmi qifawmi ŋuŋŋŋjzpŋ\ /

yxrū olwŋŋŋŋEŋuŋŋ ulēawmf m;r&jzpfŋ\ / ulēawmfvl t &yŋ
vŋŋxuf bŋŋ, N/ Oe&ŋŋŋŋuŋ\ / tŋ vŋŋŋwŋuawmŋ yŋŋŋŋ\ / xryŋESH
pnŋuluvnŋ omā&ESH cŋŋŋŋŋŋŋŋ[ŋv/ nŋŋŋŋ rŋOgcyEEuŋ xŋvŋŋyŋ
pnŋfaEŋŋŋm; jicifzpj&ŋ xryŋŋonf a&ŋvŋaemuŋif vlyhē\ / EŋyŋEŋŋsm;uvnŋ
toui, ŋr[ŋv/ Aŋuŋ yŋŋŋŋv;awŋjzpj&ŋ ulēawmfvl xif pŋŋŋŋ caenŋ
caenŋESH onEŋŋ nŋŋpvŋuav;awŋŋŋ atrŋ&ŋiŋ&bm;oh taygm;
aybŋ[ŋt muŋŋŋŋŋ

oŋonf b, ŋŋŋŋŋŋŋ onŋŋŋŋŋŋ onŋ&ŋŋŋŋŋŋ onŋŋŋŋESH
onEŋŋawG trŋŋŋŋem;vŋŋŋgawmŋŋŋ / , iŋc&ŋŋŋ ulēawmfvl qŋ vŋŋŋŋ

Eh, Burd szp ygu tvumyif olwlt&dwornf r[lvay/ awmiqifawmiwuf
tau0taumuEsh ausmuwH ausmuqG i xbjyaoM vrjzpeum; pEh,yk
Eh,nluav;awlu w, nyD awmiqifawmiwubumi;\ / ulfusN/ c0tN/
twurfH ulbawmlu Eh,ziatmufS wt0wlu&i tqifH olwtay:u
'va[m'lygoH\ / xrfylu pnfBurcHfrrmbJ a&Bwlaemui ihaonfHvnf
tv0avsfueN/ wcgw&H ausmuwH ausmuHsn; nyaei Eh,EshamifH a&Bemuf
qif&wu&aom tcvnf&N/ onawmHs vshw&shaejciful/vnf oabmayguN/

ulbawmlu&B&aom vshfaqmiyefuvnf u0f,u0f,uav;/ oha, muf
ausmsifuyf zhaemufqif xH&Eshynhae\ / vshfarnif q&nBubum; xHeleHuf xEup
awnawmat;v0jzih olwH&szpf OgaplubwEsh *syckvapmiBuDuH acgifiH0 l0l/suf
tefrlwt0Esh aq;aygvylwH aomu&if vshfarnifb0\ / vufarnif avmu&Bom
olajymifzizuf aq;v0Burdn tefrlwt0uf p0fxm,awmHawmH onf Eh [lvHv0f
awmiHay:avEsh r0z0awG ulbawmlu&BifHnfHjyif awmH0 vnf avmiHayv0Hnf

obnf , ifoH aq;v0Bomu&if vshfarnif&ifjzih ygpyf ww0v0v0f
ajymaeonfH , ck olwH&v0v0H olubonf raumif/ xef&nhaomubnf BuEEl
i, hSifvylw0bnf rifusiv&m; 10 yg;ulmrvnf em, u*Pf 6yg;ul/vnf rod
pmyurif*efvnf rwwf z&00gzn? oypH/myOgpm &le&ifMurfwrifH ajymqHw0bnf
xbltm; olubt&m rxm;xlu/ r0Hl &[efabmif raysmufyHuf vx0clh0vnf
ig;yg;00D cg;0w0xnulbH lrbnf pmyurif*ef wwajrmuf onf xH&Mumh
aemivacwajymifonH xlbub&mxjull oltm;celtyfg&ef

ulbawmlum; vlufrp[buvurf ocieEsh vubub0f ppbmpk o0p0lu yif
wnftr&Sf awmiqH&Bom rifwHlyiftrwf &mxjull tmrc0l0;lyDzphom alMumh
xblefBu0v0uftm;vnf olubcel&ef vG fup0bJ Elwluw0y;vluYgawmH \ /

atmif, b0jymonfsm;xHs aemivmaemibm; EhH&acgifaqmiHsm;
owdsyzG lygonf olwlt&y0'o , clvH qif&&onfH rHacgifa&&H&yfH jzpbnf
't&yHul a&&atmif yH&w0f taen&xmri&apmulbH qn&ajmifsm; azmu0vly0y;oibnf

olwH'ow0f t0He&mrH aumufy0BEluH awmi&pmifH avsum;xpivlyf i
p0lyy&onf r, ifac:rnqef tv0fmonf pygqeh&&nygawmH Muf 0uf bl
ar0eivnf rvG lu/ jrpa&smifHifHlvnf re0jzih iguvnf r&Bavmuf yif
xH&Mumh 0DyH\ a&onfyZmwlv0f jr, ifaumufqef elvmveEsh ioe0o; Elv0
a&vlykvul wvlyu, i 00? pm;vlu&v0? tm*ygpy? vjzplusteyua&m][k
onft&yfH&uln&G nyD a&;c0[elvlyg\ /

ulbawmluH ajrvwlyHf t&y0'orn qif&bmrsm;&Muyg\ / ohonf xrifEsh
iyd&wH0&mulw0mH 0atmi±ElMunonbm/ uH Bulubom qeftr0 tpm;ul/vnf
uH h'oESulH i pm;ElMuyg\ /

olwHq0u qif&ylum; xrifuleyfr&atmif jynp00rpm;M0\ / ajymifqeeEsh

c&on/ au;OESH a&m&on/ [ifaurum; ureawnuh aw0 r[lvvof ureawnf
 , Elnrf[lvf iyqlvm rjrib/ xriyov6f i&lybaxmi{wcu? qm;wcuESH om
 pm;Mu&on/ ureawnwloni pxriy6faw&ufsrp6n pm;cMu&yg\ / awmfyao;onf
 ureawnwltm; txl{nbnr6 yDu&avlykwi wcu&avmuf ygwwojzih r6ucl&yg\
 tcs&aw6f ureawnwlu raeEhawni ygvmaom igaowauh azmulum olwESH
 pm&om olwloni , cifu'gr&wvgr0jrib? rpm;blcMu&umif Oe6Mu\ / olwloni
 NRESH tirwef tvsfa0;Muon/ ureawn&qmifclhom ouwvDpxlyESH ubelZiN
 aznDpxlyull txltqefvlyf i NunMuon/ nnt6v6f &eufef rub'pf
 refuav;ausnifS ureawnf, clw aom ty&nzhuh NclyDygu tjymclv6f tjzlzOESH
 ckyvlyfxmaom a&u&aeom igrsm? ysbefaeom i&lyfsm;ull
 wtlwlbNun&Muon/ ureawnwloni pc&Dvrfr6n E6n&onftcg&? vrfjycsnf&i
 ajcvsiBuwb6nftcg Buwb&ESH tlrwrf c&DyefaeonfzphaomNunih olwlu
 rlc&awESH ureawntcl&pmif Nunh aepOf6fyif ureawnf ty&fysf6n;wwlyg\ /

wnoü wnft&Sf re{rrsm;onf ureawntcl&pmifull O6fNunh aepOf6fyif
 ureawnp6vxD, f wquwv{vib} Mu&atn6ltsm; Num&awmh ureawnrsufv6h
 z6NunlvMu&M ureawnfte6r6n re{rrsm;vnf r&awmh r6vn{ar6ni&eonf pipplum;
 e&uftn&Piwut6edr6n olwlt6fu zefBu&ausnif q6f;vshusojzih t&S&h, mufm;u
 Muuxzrfjci{zpb6n/ olw'avh Muufull&aE6vnf razsm? tarjvnf rEkw?
 r6r6luf c&u&om Muubm; [if/ q6uif\ / i&lyb6 av;pyuESH a&vlykwtsubxmonifull
 zefBu&dq6f [iftusef awmfy&M? vn&csnif&M? ajcaxmu&hwuul ureawnwlt6y&mutx
 e&uf c&Dx&ut6ed au;Oryg ajymifqef ra&mbj qefxri{csnf oubu&uR&m
 ureawnwlt6n pm;lr&vlu6n{zpfci/ pqiif&hom a' ool6t0if ultr6l6S obudoruf
 vluyl6omt6fu Oubm; [ifESH pm;Nly&aemuf &ufsrp6n i&lyb6axmi{ESH qmESH
 y&vlyk&avmuf pm;aecl&r&ms , ifMuubm; [if pm;jci{zpfygonf
 ausZiwiwSgojzih xlt&S&emrnifull ureawnf , clwif rsvrlygonf ulw&xnifv/
 touf 30avmuf tcl&onf 60ausfay6h t&S&f&fri, lwa, muf {nDw&u6p6n
 ureawnwlt&6r6n aq;&M AefESH zuESH&ay;onifvnf ureawnf&arlyg/
 olwlt&y&xp6n/wlt6onf aq;&M ESh&aq;ull ul Buubvpyif v&f6omufwMuonf

, ifü ureawnwlt6n aNunif&awmf&awmfzphaonifull ulw&xnf aq;Aef caom
 o6f, f6m;][U 'Elnbn&awu aq;vlyv&f6omufwv[ef rwlygb/ nnfu
 wa, mufull v&fay;vlyygvn; q&hwmh ra&pmu &SupESH r6z6csmifxj Oib6n; \ / ou
 ulw&xn&W r, frys6luf olw&q&xp6n ul &n{pm;ultS aq;v6f v&fay;owlv
 ulw&xnfu ygpy&u&Zi w[]&, N/

ureawnwlt xh'outx&uf6n x66on&emufq&zpn/ taNunif6n a&SquilyD
 urefwo&faNunif awmvrf6n&er6n vrfjyr0 ac:r&awmh on&6rS rifv6r6uul
 Oib6n&6awmh/ rifv6r6uulvnf cyh6n6h v6fjri&elyD reub6n, refv&avmuf
 a&muE6N/

urawnwlonf rvfa&ni bom rifvfrubj ofnu&awntonf vrfn Num&bv&th acw@iemonü rifvfrfrn , cpptlycy&Esh ppboms jyn&uf aealumi? Nwobfom tenfi, bom&alumi, o&onf rnbjzpap urawnwll u t*lvppwyzuf a&mutydaemuf a&bausiwu&rnj zpbomalumi h rifvfrubqD ubj ofclonf aele, E&em&avmuü rifvfruteð awmtlywckfn yet SmyD ppbm;uav;rn; avn&lum;wpðEsh aw&onf olwlonf um&yfum o&ufybuð wyifs o&ub&rn;uH yphaenonf olwlonf cESlypluonfzpf wv&bH tawnt, Ofaeonf , ifüurawnw opul&fwcluh c&fi wkw&n&nESh ypa;yvlu&awnh tcl&ful &rf&um 4-5-6 vH wcgwnfa&uonf yet SmyDukvm; rn;u au&Z&wifv& olw&maenluaom csgwESh yC iful c&Oay;onf

urawnwlonf reufvifpu ulv&xmft&f&S luuft&ht&if&Esh xriipm; &ly&daemuf , ck&svzel tpmaw&jci&fzpf x&sgwESh yC ifvn& ewb&r&rn0 clw&f aw&v&j&awntonf

urawnwlonf olwllqu tpmpm;&ly&daemuf NwotOifn ppbm;tapmi h &bnf&omalumi h v&g fup&N&lx&Di&E&f olwllum;ESlygo&atmif olwllum; tx&urfn aemufuwubon&wf w&f&cy&ð & , h&rn&th&lu\ /

x&h&numi h urawnwlonf ul& tu roufip&njzpf&n h ypon&rnESh wav&uf vH <um;Ogv&clonh aew&lyESh Al&odi g&aygi fa&lum&pn&&uful t paz&nu&yp&cl&awnh onf

tr&fyif NwotOifü yet SmyDppbm\ pp&aq&jci&uf&ll&\ / xly&et SmyDfn Armv& em;vn&v&lu&vm r&v&v& urawnwllu (ub&el&Zi&h&e&y&ful &n&f) pvi&fZ&mv&ð jzplygonf &el&el&w&f&ausni&fa&e&rn&S , cl&el&el&N&ly&su&f Zmw&v&maeol jye&vm&cl&lu a&lumif ajynjyawnh yet SmyDppbm;u urawnwll&tu&ll&v&ESh v&g ft&v&w&w&fn &f&ilunonf urawnwllqu "majr&ni&w&ac&ni&f? ub&el&Zi&fn x&þ&O&u aq&ausni&f omjzpf vrf&w&f v&v&v& , f , f to&lc&e&f , v&mc&la&om c&þ&v&v&u&ð m&rn&nygonh aow&nu&av;/ 'gul& yet SmyD rnb&lem;vn&av&on&rod a' grm&ely&gy&du&f&av\ /

J&eif&w&ll& m b&ma&usi&om&aw&/ tvum; ob&N&jav&aw&v& / 'D&fn Nun&pr&f/ azmu&f&f&bl&u&ð m? v&bw&v&v&'majr&ni&f 'gaw&G igod&f&x&m&v&lu&f&S jzpf , ð&q&ly&ð , lx&m&v&lu&f v&v&w&awnh v&v&v&v&v&v&v&v& urawnwll&frn Or&fon&y&gao;/

x&lc&e&f rifvfrfrn ppbm;cn&jyn&h&e\ / t&f&w&ll&frn vr&ll&u/ t&cs& t&ð&u&ð aw&om t&ð&apmi&avmu&/

urawnwll&frn b , l&ae b , v&b&h&rn&f&rod&o;í v&bu&ð&f cyi&ll&f&ll&x&ll&f a&el&luaom t&ð&v&a&q&mi&b&ll Oium acw&vn&f&cl&y&g&e&f c&ly&eb&nf urawnwll b , l&vm&í b , l&ub&h&rn&jzpa&lumif&vn&f cl& yet SmyD&jym&ou&ll& ajym&jyonf

x&h&v&bu&ð&e&f&a , muf&fn olw&ll ul& h&e&u&h &m&ES&fr&u& urawnwll&u&ll w , ly&ð

pvfOipmNl/ JrifwL rrfbtofcsi&iafwmh ufay:u ofvRrfr [kvzf/
txufqelwufellwL ppbomppumaweL jynhewmb/ jrpXu urfyguyf
avubofEi&iuawmhjzpvtfr, / wlgavaw&J ifr&csif &vfr, }
xh uleawnwL tyfa&Datmitypuvmuon/ ekuviftmBudi vBuds
nefyonftwif jrpXqifi jrp&nuL urfyguyfL avubofmuon/ urfay:uum
t*lvjppvyrsm u tyifqkvctvsvf xltcflu *yefu atmivH
avmu&muayvfrnf aexctflu wlgavav;tcflu aw&aomvnf txuf
oLVU&ef ifr&acs' xhLumih uleawnwL ajcvsiavubofmu&m refwntged ü
rifbfrboba&muN/ rifbüum jrp&hvavvufn ppbomawG txubL qelwufsvf
&Luomvnf frv&vfrfrl at;aq;pvb&N/ ubelZiN tod wa, mustfrfr
uleawnwL ekubpmpmlydaemuf rifbfrS 18frfrQ aO;rnjzpaom pviſoL
yGfzl, wlgfzwlum jrifvfrfrEfpqiffr xhaepviffrvobL a&muclmu av\

pviſonf ubelZiN Zmwfrv uleawn&efufnfr t*lvjpm tvvlynm
oiſom ausniftlyq&mrBud a':rr tfraxmiplvnf ubelZiful talmufjyfr pfrfrfr
a&mu&elmuojziH obue&uvnf tqESH pfrfrfr obuefyDatmif ays&if at;crfprfr
em&avmuonf

pviſfrfrfr Budpbaom jazmifveſueBub&bnf puern NumtwlyD&m
pviſfrfrfr iybmg;ESH pmaomup&mrsm xlv&mvnf Numzu? obue&aywlvwm rfvnf
NumzuESH a&uklyfr yuMuonjzpa&m wr&qefiaeyonf

pviſonf ufsw&fus t*lvjppvyrsm qkvctvfronESH aO;pvv&vufi onf
obuefydonü uleawnwL c&Dqutmuon/ pviſrS qifzluſeſoL jrifvfrfrESH
ofr&onf qifzluſefrn jrpqyfrfrfrv;jzpbnf nae aeOi&D oa&mtc&f
a&muobfronü xfrfrfr nuifapmirsm&fbziH uleawnwLtm roufraom
t&ybmrsm;tjzpf zrfqum xhb, frrofapbl olwufiwhfrbl tyfaonf
uleawnwLfrfr wnfcl&ef tfr&bnESH tqibilyif xlvifapmiH rsmubl
uleawnwLul nprmaufronf

aemufvaeleBuf qifzluſefrS uleawnwLtm x&uf pavoL eOv&vLuL vG lufbrbl
&onf

uleawnwLtm rpvm atmufvlum;Og;u ODrnfr vfvvubonfrfr yclul
frvzpbnf yclulfrfr olwLtvfrfrfraom efwf 1 vl qnrbl&bnf [kajymvluſ onf

uleawnwL pav a&mullydaemuf ta&Bubufufuacsmu? pOlu? yKH anmiOD
jzwlyD taemuzufurſ yclulioL ofr&mrfr avbifabmrsm&Beao;í rsmprfr
vG lulygonf

olaonf yclula&muobnü uleawnwLtm vfrfrqfzpaom qnrbl r&awmh aLumiſ
ppuſfol ygofrlyzpaLumiſo&ojziH uleawnwLlonf a&Bquf vluMu jyebnf

ubelZiN ausniæebuf oli , tsifrsn &luonhyclurfn ureåawmfwl Eþ&uf0
aysr&ipfn emNulyæamuf c&Ðquc:luon/ xþOf ycluiEsh jriifc:fn
ulwloifabm&æao;í ureåawmfwl vG lupfnj jriifc:fn lloha&mut:lu\

olæonf ureåawmfwl jriifc:fn&ubonrþí tcutfcaw&avawmon/ taNumi:fn
xhælrþí rnbnt&Ðofn avðifabmrs {&nDw}rpfw&f ulœef ofvncif
rjyl&awm[k t*lvjftp&u trelxkvlvluåv\

ureåawmfwlfn jriifc:fn&urfn aomíwifavon/ ureåawmfwlmonru jriifc:fn
atmublvnfaumif? txublvnfaumif pleqemurnh avbu:rsnvnf &&ifpæ&mrS
ausnuq:trElv&? BuHrjzKv&awmby/

, ifü jriifc:fn&urfn wr&wzjzpv\ ylvnnumvm\ xufatmuf
ofrnh ulæwlonf a&æ&ÐrquEilæwmbjzih þrnf ta&mi:ft0, jzplu&m
ulebnrsm ysnjefcwjzpvmlu\

ureåawmfwlonf xriifq:lwq:luul azmubonlvjfi olq:fr&lumyif tþpm
aelu\ aEñifumv0, i t&ubrmjzprnh ureåawmonf i, þ0lu awlc:l&aom
qeftvfxmaom jrefmu:lvbu:wa, mu:lu , clvllrsupkl jriå, mi: aeygao;\/
ureåawmonf tm&tm&f olbx:llunherN/ obntsuft&uf aomu&mw&f 'efv
tjynlvif0u? wtmvmvduul wcsuf&armN/ armlyÐ csutsifbl
olwif0iqeftvbu:duul vuEþzuEshlyÐ yclay:ypíwivlu:lyfn ureåawmfwl
Elþluav;wa, mu:lu aumuts:vlubulb &ÿgayonf ureåawm onf olvbl
aomuEilcsi? olvbl tm&tsivlu:lygb[k wrfwrclN/ , clum, aomuEilÿgyÐ
olæonf olvlum, tmr&f

ureåawmN yifu: Dgoemrñ a&muåv&mw&f aysíwvlonf wae&m&mrñ
wplvchom ureåawmftw&uf pvlDipm,p&m jzphæwvlonf þjriifc:bnifabmq:fy rñ
aitxlyftxnu:llæom ulebnrsmEsh csuft&ulvjrj&æom ukm, jrefm ulv:rsn,ul
ureåawmftm&æ&muæonf ureåawmkuf touEþEþbu:æom ubelZifum,
þjriifc:fn&urfn&æutæblom tvlyvmDefw&uf pvlæpmae\

xlcc&lv&f c&Ð&shåvbu:rsn jrp&xbn;vmc&ir&æomlvnf tedjwDefusif
ulv:æus wllgav&lav;rsn,ulwñh ylvjyicif&f ureåawmfwlftm, txubll
wwEilbavmuf vluy&ef ajymunlonf av&rm;wllum, umvbu:ÐA&lvA&urfn
olwluawm vluy&Eil/ av&uril bulu&ps&v&f a&mi:vlurnf qlygonf ureåawmfwlfn
&æulefrll ureåawm&xl avS taysrþblonrsvyg, jrph&Numi:ful qelwwEilborsn,
r[lvmlu/ pplu:llfta&mu:vluy&ef av&æom, ifn,unhåwñh vnf be:fpm,EþDÐ
ay:x&lvmonf olwluul tou&æwa, mub&mpD ay:clv&f vlurnfwl/ ul awnåawm
usylvfrñ ai&jcmu&ravmufj &æwñvm/ wu, lvll ureåawmfwlu ai&vwEilvl
olwblomr, m,xH ay;xm,ypc:l&awmif iw&rsn, c&Ðq&f a&mu: vluy&urnr[lv/
w0ulvysuEsh vplurnjzph&Numi:fvnf ureåawmfwl p0:pm,rÿg\ xh&Numi h

a&aLumi{sR av&vmi{Esh oR&eLuL{DpeLy, sVLuNpD wwEIlbrO
ulefaLumi{av&uLU&ef qHjzwvLU&onf

oR&Dof oR&ubjrmurfn jri{t{tmuZuf jrpx{s rDcLuav;wvMEsh
oi{fabmwpi{ qeLvu{vmaeLumi{ jri&onf ure{awnvLU wtm;wulum , if
oi{fabmuL apmiLUonf

tmyg;/ 'Di{fabmuvJ aE\$VLU{vmAsn/ wa&D&GS yD a&D&Uav;/ wajz;ajz;eL
eDeDvmvLU oi{fabmuL xn{ay;vmmv jri&awmh oLb;E{sZu{fn nmawmi{yH
b, fawmi{yH or{faLU{E{s{pifuw&LciAsn

aelv, tifu rDcHjri&wLboi{fabmr{fn aemuqLnaeci{fawmh jri{t{tmuZuf
qLU{uyyga&m ciAsn/ ukvma&n? jrefma&m p{p{omaw{tjynlygbJ {&nDw{ZvLUvD vm
E{s{xyboi{fabm/ ab;E{s{zuLU or{faLU{E{s{pif uueu{tJ r{r{fausmu{awG wL
olwLU{efabmi{t{x{r{fn ure{awnvLU oi{fabmay;wulyD jrefmp{p{omaw;
wa, mu{f{ur;awmh p{p{uL{fo{t{rvLUwL [m tqibiL ure{awnvLUyG vLUyG&
apqL{awmh olwLU{uyweLU{ijm/ c{s{yL&if vLU{ayG

uu{yweL[m rsuE{sizlwa, mu{yJ olwAUi? ol{tce{xJ Oi{c{s{awmi{fyD
ure{awnvLU o{t{ajymawmh oabmaumi{yLlygw, / vLU{ygwL

'geL ure{awnvLU[m Or{somt{m&eL b, ftceLx{ur{s{rowL oi{fabmay: uL
nO{D{wv{u{eLU{LUw, / tJ{hpmuL olwL{p{p{om;xri{vJ Oi{p{mvLU{LUao; w, /
yL{ifeLl igaow{w/ tJ{v{e{fu igaow{w qL{v{m[m tirwe{atmu{we{us wmuvm/
ure{awnvLU p{p{om;bOrsn oemp{maumi{falLumi{ nn{vLU{LUao; onf

ntyLUawmh E{s{xyboi{fabmr{fn p{p{om;u xu{atmu{tjynltygbJ olwLU
oi{fabmtv, LU O{acgi{pLU{yDtyLUw, / ure{awnvLU olwLU{eLb; Oi{p{m{r&LbL/
ajc&ifu peL&w, / acL{yL{r&LbL/ pE&D p{p{om;vr{fav{uLU{eL{e&m xm&w, /

eLU{vi{t{m;LuD{r{fn oi{fabnO{MboH ay;lyD{xLUygw, / oi{fabmuvJ
aE\$VLU{vmAsn/ ur{fay;uav{uub{faewLU vLUawmi{ a&L{ausr{wub{t{ygw, / aE\$R{fayGh
rE{L{DeLUvm/ oi{fabmay;r{fn p{p{om;ellv{ueup{mey&Lu{m tjynlygwL tjyf
eLb;or{faLU{E{s{pifuvJ cJ r{r{fausmu{aw{tjynL

wuxJ re{v{yL{favmu{a&mu{awmh aewLq{ylygwL *sy{e{av, nO{y{E{s{pif
oi{fabmay:O{vmw, / 'Di{fabmr{fn av, nO{y{ypp&m v{ueu{rygbL/ *sy{eALcs
v{ur{vm/ tm{vLU{LUmuLUwmayG

'gayr, hrc{s{r{bLciAsn/ E{s{ywb{lyw{fvmuO{lyD ysb{t{LUw, /

ure{awnvLU p{p{v{x{rfawmh 'Di{fabmell vLU{r{v{m{r{nyayG vLb{t{wv
avmu{r{s{jref aE\$VLU{E\$ao;/ *sy{eAL{eLU{vJ aLUmu{&ao; /

aemuf qyturfwclqlyygap? qlyygap/ qlyvGfzih ureawnwll qiftae &py/ ureawnwllqawmifwll twllfb/ qlyygoni ciAsm/ qlyygon/ jriřtcll reuf&vncllwll oiřabm nae 4em&avmurfn jriřtqyturfwclqlyygw, / qlyuywllt aLumiřuv/ ureawnwllEřa, muřtw&lygb/ urřuyt&eřfn uuyw&u ureawnwllull oltceřac:lyř ajymygw, /

reulvwmwll *sy&av, mOlyřEřpifu 'biřabmeřb;řfaw&kmwll vu&uf wibr&Eřpifu ll jzkvřptcllyg/ eufzelum olwlvmmvřS jzkvřptcllvmraw&if 'biřabmu ll Eř&ygv&vll/ 'awmoleřfn txuřtrelull rpeřEřlllyg/ 'galLumi h ppbmr [lvwll ureawnwll jreřmauřifom;uav;řm; qifaedlllyg/

ureawnwll [m 'řsuEřjzl uuyw&eřu ll řsu&nřv&v muřatmi lb auřZřwifřv, /

olbiřabm [m jriřtqyturřfn llum llum ruyygb/ ureawnwll cřxm;cl lyř x&uřt&ob;řygw, /

jriřtcll Eř&uřavmu llumaewll ureawnwll [m aemuřvaellwřif ab;wř or&eřuEřpifygwll t*lvřppbiřabmu ll *sy&av, mOlyřřm;u AřuEřřřlyřv ll uř ualLumiř wll gawřřm;řv qih llum; o&ygw, /

t*lvřu ll *sy&av, q&w m t jřtceřfn jreřmwll {v lb} Orřom lluygw, / 'gayr, h lluvlyř Orřenř&oEřa, muřuav m ureawnwlllygb/

llunřřř/ raelu ureawnwll přvncllwllbiřabm/ tck a&atmuř&muřb;ř lyřvll/ ppbmr awřtjyn&ll vbm;awG tjyn&ll onřtxřfn tceřt ouřt ouřab;řS cřřom&m; llurnjzpaomřvñř ureawnwlltm; u, wlv llayonh řsuEřjzl uuyw&eřu llum; olwll x&řp&w&mt& olbiřabm Eřřtwll ep&ayrnř taoc& ayrnř

ureawnwll 'biřabmu qifwlltceřfn {lyřvaE&mod jcpřcpawmuf ybnřwum;/ jriřřl jřpřřřřaomiřyifus, llud az&v ll onřaomiřyifurřpyřfn opbmr oğřřp&u uav;waqmif &bnř aomuř&t&řpřřv;wclll/

jriřtcll totuřř wa, muřř&řvll ureawnwll [m yxřODq ll 'ř&yř uav;ay:wullyř em;ael lluw, / eufzeř &ebzsuřqřciřclawmř, h wa&ř&ř&ř&ř uř cřřob;řaewll oiřabmu ll llun&řřureawnwll uř lvG řt&v uav;awG acğiřt lluyř wlv ll lluw, / nu oiřabmay: ppbmr awG ajcl llum;řfn aumiřaumiřřS tğřayřcl lluwmm;/

onřtceř tOwEřřellvwa, muř Z&yřay:ullvuřmwm owjyřv llurđ w, / r llumrđ oğyeğiřřob;řw jriřřv ll vřř llunřv llawm h vm;? vm;/ trřvřll ureawnwll wll řřcřlvřm;řv ll ODxly ll aqmifřob;řv ll yguvm;/

ureawnwll uysnu&majy;v lluyř ll a [lv/ ureawnwll dxlyř b, Eřř oblvřob;řwm vř

'&llbmujrif olq&mbuðoñ;wlláwnh tzlBuda'gyávon/ olbufoaw&m ü
'Bumiáv;awG ihaq&ð, miáqmilyð igulh *syebuf ygaeavovm, t*lyf
tp&upþrçllfwm jzpEllbnlç k ollwçbb, OiháNumi;of&onESH olvni,
uleáwnlwtm, tawðrçhwmbl olul bl umuç &ef uleáwnlwl wplhvçlyk
aumi;ylEllbjzih wu, i 'lu&muñu uleáwnlwljzpi xhbl ppiullfrs
uleáwnlwtjrefvpc&awmbln/

aEñi sumv uleáwnlwt azES ft wl oltrçbba&mubñ;í a&šzpa ç mi f
jyebjymif&švifjyawmh o&, ármýgonf uleáwnlwtm, 'ᠠᠨᠠᠵᠤ ᠰᠤᠨᠢ
(vlunqe)av;awç hijmygonf aemif uleáwnlpmá&q&njzpi tpi&{ntçlyð
o&ñ{ntçlyðsnü awç&awmivni; uleáwnlwtm jvlunqeáv;}[bl ac:av&lyg onf

pt&monf aEñi sumvü &, þ&njzpc&homvni; twvumvrivtçef wleçuri
aoa&šð&š;upludygav/ aeOitçgeð'gubbnü uleáwnlwlhñ ppiullf wñf
elurh&omuh&tmiñ raeOñawmbl nluðrifluðrçyif b, ávðrmrsvni;
atmuçubllp&ef iñr&awmbljzih vlvp&om wae&mü iðubrçefvpuðl Buljzkwñ
a&puð pleqifçlygonf

, ifavýbPñebni uleáwnlwl &elulejçyðuðESH caemiwl pdygvluð vñhñl
ullç:awm riçvsv&çsnjçllom EG þñ\UAsmçlu ac:awmçw&om orñerçlyjzpbni/
'grçðul uleáwnlwl &elulewzufurçofñ&iñ pðbñluojzih ac:awmawç
cwyljriblxmonf ðifwlençtwllf yllulygiNum;ofñ wuEþçk ul tcwvusi&m
a&pleñ çsvntçsvntçñf arsnçllif wpwpESH olbabmul vub&awçvmlýð
aemubqñrçñl lçm xefoñEñ&om tjzpbñ a&mubñ;av\

a&špumoni çwvüçjyi&wmeð &ñopluð&muðwly/ obni b, lupyð
jyitçbnfrollyg/ uleáwnlwlri ppiullfu orñelusiçlçm &ñopluðausñrçs
rawmuvacçuf wwmluyg\/ oll&oni c&ð&ñáwnh pçfEñlurni rçlwñ elurh
aomuvçf atmuçubll pleqif&eom yeçaumavluðwpð jribzih uleáwnl
wlvçfac:lyð olwvluðay:ol ulçlluygonf uleáwnlwlpc&hom orñelul
olwv&ð; çñáy;vmluygonf

uleáwnlwlç&puðl ajymjyawmh olwvluðoni {&ñDwðs çsiçwçfjrpçulççñ
a&puðbñ olçrnjzpaom&umiñ uleáwnlwtm, çsiçwçfjrpçteðü&ñom olçwv
çlçxçvluççlyð xñçylçliol olçoiñumi; vrñçlygonf

jrefmjyn&ñ uleáwnlwbñ avçlwçf yeçaumavbñ tvçqñxilygonf obni
Orçv, jyeljyel Oðarn&arn& tñrçaxmi&xmiESH [oh&lyESH wlygonf
uleáwnlwlpc&hom yeçaumavluðrñ tñrçaxmiplulebnávluðjzpiygonf avçbuð
avççhomrçmjyif avçç(avçbuð)\omr, m? uav;ajr;i, rçm, vnçlygonf
tñrçaxmiçlypñçvni; tjynftpi c&ðoñ&iñ reçromawç tvlyf jzpEñbnh
tyççypuñ, ueçpi? &pcñ jçmççwvlygonf tñrçaxmiñ wleçqm jzpaom

aNumi ES Nui rsm; vnf ygclao; onf bawmi fac: av & lfywáy: ü tHrsm; ES h
wef; pDl u x maom yefyif & lvi rsm; vnf & bnf pavbuD (0g) pc&D of; t t buD onf
csi f w G f jr p ES h {& nDw} jr p & h w av t u r f n w l r u w l r u x c u ES h a' otav t u f & h; u l e h & m i f i
ayguleD, lum plet snf qetsnf uloesv u & l cs rnf aw t u n f a y s p & n b u D

u l e a w n i w l l o n f p a v b u D \ c & D o n f (0g) p t t b u D E S h { n b n f t j z p E S h
w a e l l w m v l u t l u m n a e q l r u v t b l & m u b o n f i q i f c l l u y g a w n b o n f

q l r u v t b o n f & G i, u a v; j z p & m 0, j c r f p m a o m u p & m q l l r & l j r p l u r f a b; & l
w l l g t t r a v; w c l v G f u l e a w n i w l u a i t u; a y; u m c s u f y k w a p l y D x l h t y l u \/
a e m u l v a e l e b u r f n c & D q u e t l l u o n f

a E & m o l c s i f w G f j r p a & o n f y k v i f a & m i u l b l p t f j r a e \ / M u n i v i v \ /
a t; a o m t o f a q m i N / x l l & u l j r i v G i u l t c i p o v? a o m u t c i p o v a y: v m r o n f

c s i f w G f E S h { & n D w } j r p l q M B v d t h j r r a e i M u n i v G i { & n D w } j r p l v G f x i & h; p h
c j c m a e a o m a & E p r i m u l r s u p o v q h v s; j r i h e & o n f t a N u m i f r n c s i f w G f j r p f x t S
p D x c u b t a o m a & o n f r t i j r p r u t w l l y k v i f a & m i p t f j r v W { & n D w } j r p l u a v m h
j z l a z G v W

u l e a w n i w l l o n f q l r u v t b l r s x c u t l l u a o m t c g { & n E S h o v n E p t c l u m;
a & m u b e a y o n f x t S u l w l a v j z i h c s i f w G f j r p f t a e m u z u l u r f u l u l c l l y D
c & D o f; v h f; B u l l r s m; a e m u b & m i c l v l u t l l u i n a e y c e f b u D o l h & m u b o n f y c e f b u D r n
p m l u n i v l u l u a v; w c l i n u i f a p m i l v i, f s m; E S h w n t y l y D a e m u l v a e l r n i & l y c i f?
l u u b e t i f? a q; c i f? a j m i f c i f w l u l j z w b e f v u f v, u e b i f & h v r f j z i h
v s f j r i h e & a o m y c l u l r u n l w l w l q b l a j c v s i b u v t l l u o n f u l e a w n i w l r n
a & A l o m y g i t p m r y c l v r f w G f q m v G i a j m i z l p t f E E h w G c s p m & o n f n t o m
& l v b n f x l h a e y c l u l r l o b l a & m u b o n f, i f t c e l u * y e l v y r s m; y c l u l r l o b l
a & m u b e l l u a y l y D u l e a w n i w l l x u f w & u b m a p m \ / x l t c e l v G f y c l u l r l o b m; r s m;
a e o m; w u s r & l u / u l e a w n i w l l r o v a q e s m; o n f l r u t a e m u z u f j a c s m i j u a & m u b e l u i
o l w l l & m v l u b e l l u o n f

y c l u l r S & e l e f t j y e f c & D u m; * y e l v u a t m u f a t; a q; p h a & m u b e l l u l y j z p f i
b m r 0 t c u f t c h & h w m b l v r f y e f q u b G f i, m o f s m; a u m i f p b & l y D j z p a w m N /

, i f o l v G i u l e a w n i w l l b m r 0 t & m r a & m u b a o m p e l p m c e f b u D l y D q l c l a v o n f
o l h o n f r p o v m a t m u l v l u m; 0 g; u a u s e y l g \ / o D D w n i v l v l u b o n f n y c l u l r l u w G f o m
j z p f i u l e a w n i w l l u p p l u l l t a & m u? x t S a r l r u t e l p c e f E S h u o m t x y i f
o f; b l p D O N u a l u m i f a j m a w m l o l u c s r e f p u m; a j m y g a o; o n f

u? u l e a w n i w l l a & l q u i b m v l y l u r n e n f /

p i p p f u l e a w n i w l l o n f * y e l o a u m i f j y l c l v l o b l l f & m p e l p m; v l y l u l l j c i f
j z p l y g o n f o l l m w G f o l w l b o l u (u l e a w n i w l l q E v n f o t n j z p f i) j y l c s i D p a w m h

wllfjynaeom,wus&lo;/ tpl&tytsh&rsvnf rzl&ao;ojzihrnulbll &mxl&mclhsm
ay;tyfgrnenf/

olhomf rpövmatmuivlum;Ogonf ureawmivltm; vuivwpy, rjykyg/
olwllmecsyt (b&i&it&bu)üureawmivlum &mwuapum aemiwef tytsh&; burfn
ureawmivltm; &mxl&cel&ef &n&G bnf xiyg\ / Oya'pmtlybuDrsm;ull avlvmapyg\
, if;Oya'pmtlybuDawlum; *yebnf urfwef tjcmyjnuull apş00 aygu
tytsh&rnjzpf jynitytsh&;wllwef a&qlyDom&fnf [lw/ t*lvf b&i&it&
t&awmfs t*lvf;Oya'pmtlybuDawyg/ xp0ü aq;wuölvwef
q&n0ebiwef'lvq Eşjzpaom ubelzibnf rnb&hernfo&aomvnf
t*lvf;pmtvölynm EşEş&0 oi&ao;aom ureawmivri pmtlybuDawG
[elwvlyefv&ESH v&szwvlu&awmh 'guat? 'gu b0 'gu p0 ponjzih t*lvf
tu&m 26v&rsvyg; Oya'pum;olaw& t'yth, lull bmr0 rnrn&& emrvnf yg/
xlt&celwef jrefmjnuull p0tytsh&ef plijyifa&luom p*yeftp&Xmecsyt &buDrfn
jrefmv&şqll ureawmiv&Eş&, mubm&ygof

, ifü ull fp&om upöv&mlum&şpfn onfrc&ll / [eraqmi&ww&om
ureawmivnf ubelziftm; z&ajymlyp vplup&qlawmh olvvnfoabmvlum rpöv
atmuivlum;Og;xH c&lye&awmh ol&rsvnf igyit&v&ll& [Eşlv& aomub&lv] rus/
cl&ur, lqll [el&sv&yg]k , lqayrnf aemuhemif tultn&lygu olxH
t&cel&v&n&ll&yg&luumif avmu0wf pumjzih *v&bll&lvlyg\ /

ull b0ull lvr&aluumif

ureawmivnf pbmr [lwf nmr [lwf vlyrd&ly&m ujri&aluumx&ll&yaemuf bmr0
a&şquivlyp&m raw&awm&ojzih Zmwll&ae ar&şy&ajro&ll jye&llum ull rnb t&rfn
at;crfp&ae&v&lye&N/ ol&mwef ull b0\ ol&rn&lv&rf&aluumifum; zelyDom;
jzp&csrnf xlt&cel&bnf arv r&0&usawmiv&njzpay&m om;bu0 Mb&o &, lvll
tm;ull&ş&aom ar&ozcifu wr&w&şpm i&ly? Muub&şsm 0, &ef ai000d ay;i
anmi&pm&;oll vlv&lvlyg\ / xlt&cel&fn *yeh&it [lv&o;/ t*lvf&is

anmi&pm&;rfn jynit&latmu&uf i&ly&luub&ş&lu&om jrplurfyg; &şuav;jzp&N/
aemuiv&ael&ş&ucif&rfn aygifwnfş yg&llaom (panmi&pm&;&ş Zmwll 0&bu0) z&şp&Eşftwl
[bulurf x&ll&şu&ll a&mu&ş&atmi& jrplurfyg, lv&ef ausmifom;x&şqif&w&awmiv&ş&ESH
awmtly&ş&fn ar&mu&aw&aygr&ş&aom taumuf awmi&ull wu&lu&n&atmi&qlyp
av&ESH&uc&ll&uawmh a&lyDom;r&ll xyrf& raznf&v&ll awntyg/ 1941 c&Eşf 'Zibmv 23
&u&el &el&el&ll&ull *yelyxr0&q&ll A&bu0&u ureawmiv&ic&ş&xl c&itmi&cl&om
ureawmivly&ş&0\ aemu&ql&n&şpm,ESH yxr0&q&ll Zed&vmi&ş&şjzpaom aenr&mu&ll
p&x&ll&ş&w&ef v&0&rajr&ş&v&ih raw&ş&ib&ESH b&ş&uel aw&ş&ygav\ /

olwlonf &efulefS yxr wnibll ajy;Mlion/ xlt yeſawmiſ? a&awmiſ
wluſy&Nlumiſ yeſawmiſyſuſawmh p̄x̄ll&ll&/ olwll&wmm̄n̄ t̄f̄ [kw̄/ zleſ̄BūD̄
auſmiſZ&yf̄ , iſr̄S olwll&q̄eſ̄ſawmiſ yeſawmiſ XmetlyD̄armiſuav;ūll̄ taNlumiſ jyk̄
Ōarmiſuav;w̄ll̄ t̄f̄om;wplu Z&yſwaqmiſ? olwll̄u Z&yſwaqmiſ? ab;csiſ̄ uylvſuſ
aelion/ xlt̄ceſ̄iw̄ſi olwll̄&om̄plī t̄BūD̄q̄ll̄om̄u 16Ēp̄r̄&̄ll̄o;ī acwſyſuſ&w̄ſi
a, muſm̄BūD̄ t̄m̄;ūll̄&mr̄l̄hejciſjzīh̄ uſeſawmiſūll̄ v̄lv̄bb̄lv̄ȳll̄ olwll̄taru uſeſawmiſt̄m̄
aen̄r̄n̄&n̄p̄m̄;tz̄zp̄Ēſ̄h̄ v̄ūl̄c̄īſj̄z̄p̄on̄/ Ell̄ [kw̄v̄ſī acwſv̄n̄f̄yſuſ̄ &efulef̄ſ̄ib̄b̄q̄ll̄ȳgu
olwll̄ūll̄ b̄w̄ll̄ AN̄l̄uj̄ym̄;v̄ȳll̄ aofexiſ̄ a&muſeors̄m̄;u uſeſawmiſv̄ll̄ awm̄om̄,
iygr̄n̄;tm̄ tem̄r̄ŌB̄&̄r̄n̄f̄ [kw̄/ vl̄ūll̄ q̄ll̄vm̄ 'B̄vl̄b̄ȳḡcīAſm̄ aen̄f̄ uſeſawmiſr̄ſ̄v̄ll̄
t̄on̄&cwft̄av̄ſuſ̄ 'B̄vl̄ḡOeD̄wr̄ſ̄ &r̄n̄q̄ll̄w̄n̄h̄ awmiſ̄ſ̄ȳḡll̄ [, ſ w , b̄x̄c̄leſ̄w̄ll̄
īḡom̄;q̄ll̄ȳḡv̄mw̄ll̄ŌB̄ūll̄ t̄az̄l̄q̄D̄ p̄mw̄ap̄miſ̄& ;v̄ll̄w̄ , f̄

taz

uſeſawmiſ̄ ſ̄ſ̄n̄ &n̄f̄p̄m̄ellaw̄ſ̄ev̄ll̄ j̄yer̄v̄m̄aw̄m̄b̄ll̄/ tazay;v̄ll̄w̄ll̄ aiG 200d [m̄
r̄*ſ̄mp̄&̄v̄ȳll̄ q̄ll̄ȳḡaw̄n̄h̄ taz& , f̄ i&yl̄f̄ N̄uub̄eſ̄ [m̄ 'ſ̄ſ̄v̄ll̄ ōȳr̄x̄lȳḡb̄ll̄/ aygiſ̄w̄n̄r̄ſ̄ib̄
O , ſ̄ȳḡaw̄n̄h̄

uſeſawmiſt̄w̄ll̄f̄ t̄p̄pt̄&m̄&m̄ b̄m̄r̄ſ̄ȳl̄ȳḡellaw̄n̄h̄ uſeſawmiſt̄ouf̄ 20 auſm̄ȳḡ N̄ȳD̄
ūll̄ b̄j̄c̄ax̄muſ̄ēll̄ūll̄ ſ̄ &ȳĒll̄ȳḡȳll̄

tazp̄lv̄t̄r̄ſ̄f̄om̄ȳḡap
om̄;armiſ̄

b̄m̄r̄q̄ll̄ī&mv̄lȳw̄w̄ll̄ uſeſawmiſ̄p̄lv̄t̄dēw̄ll̄ uſeſawmiſ̄ŌB̄ūll̄ [mv̄] b̄m̄r̄Ō
rajym̄aw̄n̄h̄ j̄yer̄b̄ſ̄;w , f̄ uſeſawmiſt̄az̄uaum̄ (p̄t̄c̄eſ̄r̄ſ̄n̄ uſeſawmiſt̄arum̄; r̄&̄
awm̄ȳll̄) q̄ll̄ȳlȳv̄lȳll̄ vl̄ūl̄&c̄: r , ſ̄m̄ at̄muſ̄&rb̄v̄m̄/ rv̄lȳſ̄ȳḡiſ̄ cȳ&t̄;at̄;b̄ll̄ olu
aA' īb̄orm̄cīAſm̄ auſm̄ub̄iſ̄ȳll̄av̄;w̄c̄ȳſ̄ēll̄ om̄;or̄ſ̄aw̄Ḡ Z̄mw̄m̄ūll̄ aA' īĒſ̄h̄
w̄&ll̄un̄&v̄&̄ſ̄v , f̄

uſeſawmiſūll̄]'̄ B̄umiſ̄ 'Ēp̄x̄r̄ſ̄n̄ r̄eſ̄r̄&r , f̄ r̄eſ̄r̄&N̄ȳD̄ q̄iſ̄&&r , }̄

ĒN̄ȳD̄ uſeſawmiſ̄ Z̄mw̄m̄r̄ſ̄u t̄eſ̄x̄miſ̄ ōll̄qū&̄ſ̄v , ſ̄ ōb̄w̄&̄m̄av̄aw̄n̄h̄ 'B̄umiſ̄
c̄k̄eſ̄r̄wa , muſ̄ &&̄ll̄aw̄n̄h̄ b , ēn̄ſ̄ēll̄r̄S̄ raoĒll̄&o; b̄ll̄q̄ll̄ȳD̄ uſeſawmiſ̄ b , b̄ſ̄ſ̄oſ̄t̄;
b̄m̄v̄lȳv̄lȳf̄ uſeſawmiſ̄ t̄ouf̄t̄Ē&̄r̄ , ſ̄ūll̄w̄n̄h̄ p̄lv̄t̄c̄aew̄m̄aȳḡh̄ cīAſm̄

p0fpm0mP&f, q&lif w&nfiq;g, q&lv& av&sy&u&u&u& if&bl&humi&foaygh o&h&omf
u&e&aw&n&v&w&b0 Zm&v&um;op&f&n ol'g&u&v&m&b&u&u&u& on&v&h u&of&u&of&u&sy&u&ye&ll bl
v&r&f&c&D&w&av&u&f&sm r&h&f&n&u&? aey&v&u&? aygi&fy&ib&u&v&u& x&D&aq&mi&f&v&u&e&ll
y&g&v&m&v&u&u&u&w&m av&g&v&u&u&u&u& t&f&u&ae h&u&u&, f&n w&n? t&f&f&n&w&n? w&h&w;
w&f&aj&rm&f&x&f&n t&c&e&raw&n&v&u& a&f&u&qu&e&ll&bj&zi&h av&f&y&:&f&n j&ci&u&ll&v&D&om&u&u&mi&h
v&h&D&t&f&f&ra&ys&E&ll&v&mu w&n/ aygi&f&of&h&e&ll &e&f&u&e&h&f&h&aw&n&u&u& a&mu&c&u&u&u&y&g&aw&n&h on/

a&mu&pr&n u&e&aw&n&f& m t&h&u&mi&h&u&mi&h&ol' o&u&t&f&x&u&D, i om&ru&f&r, f
a&q&f&E&G bl t&bn&f&t&c&e&ll&v&f, ci&u t&*f&v&f&pm&oi&c&h&om u&e&aw&n&w& aus&mi&f&ab&n&f&g&t&f&u
v&f&sm;v& j&y&e&h&mu&u&e&ll&u&aw&n&h ab;c&si&, &v&w&ll&on&E&f&it&f&n u&e&aw&n&h, f&t&f&h&e&r&v&ll
a&oc&f&f&h&ao;bl/

]]rif&w&f&cs&f n&my&v&m;}} u&e&aw&n&f&t&m; ar;u&u&on/

]][if&t&i&f? r&n&mao;bl&A&}}

]]o<&ar&u&u&uaum ay;p&m;r, h&j&ym&ov&m;}}

]]y&g&py&u&aw&n&h raj&ym&ao;bl&ay&g&h&as&/ 'g&ay&r, h u&e&aw&n&v&u&u&h or&D&n&f±v&h
a&ec&f&j&f&x&m;w&mb;}}

t&bn&f&v&h ZaOZOg j&zp&h&ew&le&f&r&f&ib& a&en&f&n&w&ll arm&ift&i, q&f&h&av;[m u&e&aw&n&f a&ew&ll
on&bu&ft&f&v&u&v&n&y&f&D

]]u&u&si&h&q&G r&n&u& t&f&f&n&v&ma&ew&ll}}

u&e&aw&n&f&ri&f&v&h&f&om&j&zp&f&j&ci&f

*y&e&h&aw&f y&x&r&O&py&ll&f &e&f&u&e&ll&f&u&u&D j&y&e&v&n&f&v&n&h&x&mi&f& ar&n&aw&n&f, n&O&f&sm
a&u&mi&f&p&f&r&f&ll &h&om&f&v&n&f "m&w&f&q&f&f&/ x&h&u&mi&h &e&f&u&e&ll&f&u&u&ll j&ri&f&x&m? q&u&u&um
r&sm;E&f&h&j&y&e&v&n&f x&h&x&mi&f&\ /

t&bn&f&v&e&f&u u&e&aw&n&v&u&u&h r&t&f&iv&f&v&f&x&w&f&f AN&v&u&aw&n&E&f&h, mu&f&f&/ w&O&u
u&e&aw&n&h, mu&f&v&mi&f&v&sm *f&p&z&f&ac: r&p&u&p&b&f&f&w& ol&em&n&f tr&sm&ac:u&u& w&mu&aw&n&h
a':b&D a&em&u&f&v&O&u r&p&u&p&az&n&f&w&mac: a':c&it&if a':c&it&ib&n&f r&v t&*f&v&f&ac&w&f&uy&if
ol&arm&if&sm;t&m; j&ri&f&x&m; ax&mi&f&ay;x&m;on&f&ll j&ri&f&v&h&f&v&f&ie&f u&ll tu&f&f&w&O&iz&p&h&e&f
ol&w&u u&e&aw&n&v&u&u&h&t&f&f& &e&f&u&e&ll&f&y&e&h&mu&f&e&v&su&f j&ri&f&v&h&f&v&p&dy&if 0, f&x&m;f&D&ae&om&u&u&mi&h
u&e&aw&n&h, mu&f&v&mi&f&t&m;

]]r&b&D p&v&f&u&f&rv&f&f&w& c&E&f j&ri&f&v&h&f&om&D, f&ax&mi&f w&u&b&m;u&u&f&w, f

awmbrubavmi f u l l a r m i f c l l f a y g & S }

t b n f t c e f r f A s m u l e a w n a , m u p a v m i f u j r i f v n f 0 , E l l w l t q i h t w e f r l v l a y g h E l r [l w f j r i f v n f r w w E l l b l q l u l u m 0 , r , l q l v l u l e a w n f q l u l u m o r m j z p & r f b l b m a l u m i q l l t b n l w e f u u l e a w n f [m] t c p f t w l u j z i h t o u y i h a o a o) q l l v l t & G l u l s

t E l v l q l v l o f u l e a w n & l y x r 0 p q l p m a y A t m e f q & w l l j b 0 x l k l D w l w l t s n [m j r i f v n f o r m t a l u m i f r [l w b l q l u l u m o r m a w t a l u m i f j z p a e v t f r , A s w

p i p p a w n h 1962 c E s f r f n u l e a w n f p m a y A t m e f q & b l l u l l 1942 c E s f u w n f u j r i f v n f o r m b 0 u l l p w i D i h & m u f l l w m y g c i A s m / o n p m a y A t m e f q & b l l b 0 t & i f t E d a y : & w m [m r e n f b l c i A s / b m b j z p j z p a v u s y l w l p m a & q & m q l v m u s & m b 0 u t j r w f x l w & r f b l u l e a w n h a , m u p a v m i f v s n y x r 0 p q l D , l w l j r i f e l l v n f u a v ; & m u s y f a y ; & y g w , f a r m i f r , l o l [m a u s m i f o m b 0 u v m w l v b o p f a v ; r l l j r i f p o l v a u m i f o a b m a u m i f a v ; v l y l u y g q l v m e l l w u , p o l v a u m i f o a b m a u m i f & t v l l j r i f a v ; b l u l e a w n p w i h a r m i f E S t l l y g w , f c i A s m / j r i f o h r h l 0 0 w l w l v l w l u a v ; r l l j e u l u k l v l v l u l e a w n f v l u e m r n h a y ; c l l u y g w , f

e u l u k l w l [m j r i f o h q l h y r , h t i f w e f p o l v b a b m a u m i f & t v w , f a r m i f o h x m a e ? t i f w e f c l l f v l b p v l b u m i f w , f o b n l v l c l l f v l b u m i f o n E S f t r 0 u l e a w n l u r p 0 f p m r q i r j c i t l l f r o v m , c l e d u l e a w n f y e a w G r o v l l f p o l v r a u m i f j z p & y g w , f

p i p p f u l e a w n f [m v , l o r m & l b m ? E t h e l B u l j y i f c l l o l y g / E t h t a l u m i f o m o l g o n f E t h o n f v n f w l l w a e l v l w y f i a r m i f E l l N / a e l w , h e l c i f t y e f a j z c P a v m u b m e m & \ / o l b o n f E t h E S h j r i f o n f r w a c s / E t h o n x r i y l x r f i v n f u l w v f c s i f & l e f & o n f j r i f u v n f u l v n y i f & i y E S h q l t j r e h j y ; & o n f E t h w l r n b n f r n c & p o h a e & i f t a y g t a v ; o h E l l b o n f j r i f w l r n t a v ; y g E l l f a o m l v n f l u i i , f p e l E l l h a c s / p i p p j r i f u q l o n f t v e f t a & ; B u l d y g \ / c & p o h t & i f q l d w n b l u l t v e l b o w d k m & o n f & y f e m i r S q l a y g u t b e v o f a v c l e f i a y ; & o n f q l p t e n f t r s m ? O g o e m j z l o v m v l t i r l u n l o n f e n f o n f O g o n f q l y g u a q ; a u r b l l r a r l y g a v E S h a w n h

u l e a w n f o n f t p u ' g a w l u l b m r e m r v n t l v j r i f v n f a r m i f i y l u f q l b l l o n t l u n t l o n f j p p 0 l u l u n f r i w l l f o l r [l w f p r f a c s m i f r S o l t u l p a p s u l l w r w f (E s f q , l i g q i l) / j r i f w a u m i f u l t o h t j y e f E s h a c g u h a y g i f a v ; c s t o j y ; a p & m v l i g a , m u f a j c m u h , m u l w i b n f j z p f i g u s y f a j c m u l u s y & r S a e l l w l u l u l u b o n f r n f \ / u l e a w n f o n f p r a o m a e l l w l u f & r c s i f b , h a w n h S t d j y e f j z k w a c s e l u f i g e m & D a j c m u e m & d v m u x l u t l l i a e l l w l u f u l l u h a o ; q l y g u e m & d y e f w c s u E s t s u f t x d r m i f \ / p i p p j r i f w a u m i f u l l i g e m & D (t v e f q l h a j c m u e m &) x u l y l l & x m * G i f r n w y f r x m t y a c s / r x m o i h a c s ' g a w l u l r o d o ; a o m u l e a w n f o n f w c g w & h q l l w e n & D x l a e l y l l o l t u l p a p s r n t o l v x l a i b l u s y b m & a o ; o n f t j y e l v l w & t y g a e l y l l p t c g r s l a & u l f ?

urawna, mu\ tarbuu ajmvluho;\

][U eif[biq&bm;tdfrvH 'Dnqif;qif&&J rae&b;/ aumi{aumi{ae
aumi{aumi{pm;&awnr, f o/vm;}}

(tif? aotmicH{awnrfr/ aotmicH{awnrfr/)

pippi tzfr;BuDqL/bnfrfr wvr;xH oblyD jzpbnh euNukw\ yxrtfu
"edH x&lum jri{azmi{usy{usy{uav;xHfrn aecl&onf/ a[n? , ck urawnrwH
tfrwawnr [Hcwlu &elufrepy, f ajrcfvrft& ayav;q, ? ajcmufq, f o{ae&mpmH
tv, lu tfrqmufr acgif&ifbufrntH/vw/ ajc&if bufr arnawnr{um;&N urawnr
rawnrwH&aom a, muXp &po{u arnawnr{um; p{clbuw/

a[n? 'brufuav; vufxuh&muawnr arnawnr{um;&KJ jri{vnr{of w, f
jri{vnr{rS tcpm; av{u{armifbW

urawnrwH[m euNukwluH a&mu{lyD aemu{vael rarmi{ao;ygbt/ a&mu{p rW
ywjmaog wyguav;uH temay;lyD tmargbH w&u{vnrwHDrnawnrif
xm;vluho;oA/ tJ aemu{vael reu{vlu&m urawnrwH{wylyDt x&frfr
tm;v{tfrb;rm; vnr{teDvnrlyD aumi{cfr*lv m ay;vluNuygw, f ciAsr/
lyluqH{rm;rm;&atmif armifclug H a, mu{avmifBuD\ r{pum/ urawnrw

][kwlu ciAsrH

pqH , Obu{J jribrO jri{vnr{ormawG rsupdfrfr urawnr[m qlyf
ar{p{p&mygbt/ tOwlu jri{vnr{ormelrw/ vlvbbl ylv{nr{el? ulwftu{w/
vnr{yifu rmzvmel/ rsefruvl [Hcwluvi, hawG pwlftwllf aygifgtazG omel/
xll{vluw/ lunnfrhav/ wa, mu{wnf jri{vnr{fa&HjccsyD tuxllw/

tr{ftmjzih jri{vnr{ormppp{wlonf uH lvnr{uH lwa, mu{wnf
armifvmaom tcgwlvwGf pollo, hawnrO rxllwuy/

jri{vnr{ESH Efr;vnr{ rwlwH tcsu&A/ Efr;onf xry{uH yclay:wif &lf\
jri{onf vn{acG oH [wfr &ibllful vnr{yifpfr a&Bibwzih OelubG \/ onawnrH
Efr;vnr{xry{lonf Efr\yclay:rfrxlyD yde&\/ vnr{ofaydrae? av;r{zpn/
jri{vnr{um; vnr{ofav;vnf rav; aygvnr{raygh taeawnrqH{S &eftm; ajy;tm;
yH{aumi{\ / jri{vnr{onf Oe&luH A[lyK a&Bemuftav; tayguH c{e&\ /
jri{\uH lvuyiyay:rfr vnr{vufw{p{y{aom aNmwiesH Orfywf Bu{w{su&Bm
vnr{ofav;vGf aNmwif? aygvGf OrfywBu{uvnr{uk{e{xm;\ / wlvNumiH
oijri{vnr{uH aemu{S wu{vluhoomtqg aemubH tenfi, lvebfr lyD twGfxl
xll{vluhoomtqgi a&Hye{uof;onul owjlyfraynr/ polvnr{ u vly&fr;rupm;bl
a&Boutnr{av;i vn{aumi? aemubutnr{av;i vnf aumi{ aeygu
ur{fusivfrmaom jri{vnr{ormwlonf ygaonOelul/nfaumi{
c&Donfrsm;ul/nfaumi{ a&B&Gyg/ aemu{wlyg[k ajmayvfrfrn/ pum;

ajcmuusyfaustawmif tyvluawmh w, awmfwllogomruawmifav; aygh pipawmh
uleawmftm; c\$retp&mr[kvlyg/ uH jriif uH fnfbl v&wllfom wifarmi faeygu
wq, f austawmif &Eil yga;/ trawmh jriifoni arnawmf umr[kvf ao\$ESluH f
om\$ESluH / OeESftm? jriif\$E\$av;/ oESlve&mtxluH tavmubm cllf&ayrn/ 'guH
uleawmfu owtrrclbl a, muP rsuEfr&atmf yluq&blawmubm NuntyD
zcllfclojzih euNukwfn uleawmfvufx&muntyD av;vavmuf tNlumwif
tarma&mg&clawmtonf

tarma&mgqbnrfin jriifoni tvllle&if armae\ pipf pa&mg&ae
NyZpdom jriifull vDrarmi\$bl ypxm,vlu&rn/ olr[kvf rwwbomygu oltpm bl
&avmu&lbm Oeaygyg\$Esh wacguwusifavmuf armitNtyD aq;Ogrsn auRarg
ub&rn/

uleawmfuawmh b, f[kvfvtrvAsn/ wtrfomvlpmbll jriifwaumif ptef &atmf
aelpOf twifarmi\$clawmh crsav; wlvlvNtyD aoyDilyga&mv/m/

oluH uleawmf tarmi\$y&wmuawmh raorb&uavmubj ciAsn

reuyllf armitaonjriifwlrnbnf euf 5em&avmubNtyD tpmuR&onf
, ifreuf uleawmftpmuRawnh a[mA\$ nuazsfxmay;wll tpmawawmif
ylysubo;yguvm/ 'guH a, muPavmif\$uDElajymawmh

]nu ristpmtazsfay;wmrfin orbullwv wcklygvtrsnv/m/ ck topf
azsfay;vluayguG }

uleawmtonf olpum&maxmiyg\ olhonf euNukwium; tpmnlyllfcuf ul
rsuEfr\$rv\$awmtyg/

reuvifaonf jriifq&mtaustull olr\$ac:yg\ q&mujiif\ em&claww
tmacgiawG prfoymuntyD aq;auRyg\ olhonf euNukwtonf aq;ultQ r\$cs
Eil awmty/

, ifoll tpmrpm; a&raomufj ol&uf aelyDaemuf onfwbOr\$ ol 0#luRvf
xubf\$awmN/

uleawmfwtonf oluE\$irmwoll\ olhonf oluH fultwv trbm;onf
rzf;Zltm; 35usyEsh a&mi\$csvluN/

ar&bnf ureawmfwN 'lvq jri&rzpzygon/ euNukwraoruyif euNukwftm; oubuhfnfn armi&atmi&emuxyf jri&waumiD, &ef ajmyg \ / ollomf ureawm& mu&avmi&vsmu]' lu&g i woufvN jri&v&nfarmifpm, Murf&f [kwfvw/ , m, DcP [mb/ waumi&awn&mayg}

] 'gzi&if euNukwu ck o&farmifvN raumi&awmb/ ola&mi&? ai&znlyD oib&v&w&waumi& 0, yg)q&lwntvni, euNukwftm; rlvwebN xuDuf&ay; wlv&r&f

] 'g 'luN oubu&f&wmygu&/ 'jri&v] 'jyifri&aw&v] waeliguyf ajcmuf&y&aeom&b}

r&fyg\ / 'lguyf ajcmuf&y&atmi& ureawmb, lv&rmif&o&enf/ euNukwfrnf0 yif&f&o&enf/ xnfv&uNuyg/ euNukwN tarm&mg &ly&onh aemuf&f t&fux&upom av;bu&ajy;E&f v&v;iga, mu&wi&E&h wr&f&awmuf ajy;ly&q& euNukwfrn av;bu&fv&f&ajy;E&f&awnh cle&fygu&cle&fygu&om vly&awnN/ u&f&wuf&av;q&lv&f E&f&q&bvN wv&f&csi&om o&f&awmN/ 'guN ureawm& u&f& jri&f&t&z&f u&f& b&v&su&E&h c&donf rsu&f&om&atmi& Nuy&v&E&S&lu& \ / euNukwfrn tx&f&ajy;E&f&awnb] aemuf&ajc&E&f&ac&mi& cle&fygu&N/ oem&ww&om c&donf]r&lu&fyge&u&g / ajz;ajz; ob&f&ww&bvN ob&f&yg&ap} [lq&N/ t&cs&it&i&f&v& aom c&donf p&v&f&t&v&us&jz&p&N/ aemuf&emif ureawm&f&ri&f&v&nf&rp&awm&ef& r&sv&fx&mg \ /

, if&t&z&p&u&f oem&on&q&f ureawmftm; a*sm&u&sr&nh vl&wa, mu&E&h aw&f& \ / , cb&f&f&o; \ / jyn&bl&arn&awnf, m&DKmer&fn b&wp&um&armi&fae \ / [lv&f&fu ou yw&um; jri&f&v&nf&orm&ay&g} yxr t*lv&f&ac&w&u&wn&fu armi&f&vm&w& ou vlv&nf

wael olu&ac&f ureawmftm; tv&f&awmi&f&om jri&f&waumi&E&h ureawm& jri&f&u&f tv&lu&f&i&v&v&may;v&f&ajym \ / v&rn&q&f&bnh olw&f&ri&f&u&f ureawm& armi&f&y \ / ureawmftm; armi&f&Nun&f& \ / tx&f&en&f&en&f&av;w&f&ay;&on&f&svyg; olw&f& jri&f&fn tif&w&e&awmi&f / 'guN oab&mus&f&D ureawm&f&, mu&f&u&f&u&f ajym&y \ /

pa&em&u& tv&ly&w&ck&u&f (0g)ai&f&u&f&rn&u&f t&f&f&v&f&om ureawm&f&, mu&f& u&f&D&t&f& c&f&f&f&yg&rn&f ou armi&f&bv&f&lv&f&f&yi&Nun&fy>&f& [k ajym&on&f

armi&f&bv&f&q&f&bn&fn ureawm&f&v&E&f&lv&v&f&wn&f w&t&f&au&f&f&e [yxr , cif t*lv&f&ac&w&u&wn&fu jri&f&v&nf&orm&jz&p&N/ jri&f&v&nf&orm&x&li obnf ureawm&N yxr&D&q&f& rlv&f&q&f&z&p&N/ t&f&f&jri&f&wp&lv&f&mjz&p&f&v&f&f& olu&f&ac&f&f& jy& \ / jri&f&p&ma&u&R en&f&u&f&f& ureawm&f&ol&q&f&ub] oif, & \ /

u&lv&v&f&tm; ureawmft&ust&al&umi&f ajym&ya&om&t&cg t&f&mg&y&g&&, f]A [ef u ax&f&armi&f&f& x&f&f&f&f& [kwfvw/ tv&um&ac&f&rom&aw&f& ci&f&sm&armi&f&y&w&f& [mu u&f&t&mi&Z&f&u&f jri&f&u&f&rav;A&f& ar&f&awn&um;w&lu&f&f& 'P&f&z&p&f&ewm/ rlv&u&awm&f&ri&f&awmi&f&rav;y&g&f& t&f&g v&f&f&w&y&f&f&f&f&f&f&w& r [kwfvw/ o&f&u&f w&cg&av&mu&f&f& ol&t&p&mb&f&av; &atmi&f

Ja*gu]qbnlum; ajcwluhonoris;uH &Luay;&aom oHwvrsjzpygonf
tzsr;rn ODaumbumav;&H wluhonorif\cbrxyful zhuG bxmygonf , ifcn rsh
jrefreuleivG f urwivG i q, &uivcgavmuf &Lu&ygonf

urehawnivD, fvmclhom jriirrn rarmi;wmlunlyzpf oHwvHr&H xHhLumi h
ulbvESH urehawnoni prfacni;fa&mu? ttfro;ryif *vobob;ri jriirtm;
&H&HcfoHvHESH a*guivvH &LuivLunLygonf

xlyif tar&xHwmlunlyzpf &Hiv;naelyzpaom oltar;rs;uL/nf
xlypivLuygonf onawnh (vlyyih;svLubvlygh) waoGwarG yL/Smyg onf
jriifull oHwvcgavmuf tar&xHlay;&ygonf

euMLwNa'gubnf av;ayE;pvuravmu&Hm jriiyhv;jzpn/ , cd, f
vmclhom jriirrn av;ayajcmuvurced tvsnaumiftqHumi; jriifacsm jriif
oelbu;jzpm urehawnivH ttfom;rs; v&pv&E;pbunlonf aemuhjcwzuq; aeonluH
roMLaom olwHtzH 'jriifraiE;pv&Hm v&pv&E;pvawmvS armitbvS ausZlygbLuG /
a, muPudu a&H&ai&H&avmi;fa&Hif Mb;nyH/

aemufvaeleHuf vsh;wyMunh&omtcgvnf jriifrudrn urehawnivH
ar&Hivimxuf yHumi;fae\

jriifvsh;jriifwlvGf]Zuht;?]qLu]E; i E;pv&Hm Zuht;rn euMLwivH
taumif armitE;HfS ajcoluN/ qLurn vsh;x&lybqH oluHx&armitp&mvH
'vLurfajy;ob;rnph; oltm; ZuubqlyD x&f;cyx&H\ / ButawG MLmyGvawG
aqmi p&mvly/ oltaE;stjrefrn ZubuHtavsh;twifay;rn wnN/ armit&ol
tifweZt&H/ *P&H/

urehawnivH , c&vmlhom jriifrudum; olwHc&pf, mebH z&Hocif r
vlubnq&rn/ tv&Humi;faom qLUESH armit&onh jriifrud/ urehawnivH
ttfom;rs;vLulyD LunLulyD tv&Hbabmuslu; r, hawnfm&D m\ ausZi*Pf
ultmuarh&omt;mjzih]ar&D] k emrnay;vLunLawnN/

bOESlywDefusif

pa&mu]a&Hrae a&Hrom;vH usi&Hrn]qH&om pumubl oHyg&apawnH
urehawnif jriifvsh;formjzpv;maawnh jriifvsh;form;vbl usi&Hygawntrnf jriifvsh;
ormawESH aygi;foif&ygawntrnf olwHESH a&H&ygawntrnf urehawniyxru olwHESH
rt&bnf rwrwef]k oabmxm;clrn/ igonftvlyfacwa;lyfwmb/ ig] mi g

t vlyc&X&armiflyD t fyejz kv? NyDwmbJ katmu&rt&N/ , ifum, ure&awnft r&nyif
pipplum, r&bnf rv r&bnftajcr&ei r&bnftvly&ubJ Oifvly&vlyf
vu&R/v&eors&xuf r&du rom&Rru xltvly&ub olw&avmuf ruRfusibf?
emrvnb&q&lvmr&cs r&svf, &rnf r&bnftvly&fq& q&mrjy enf&rusay/ u& lww&awnh
tv&ftv&G &v;yif rww&cir&n tv&&tcu&y&g\

ure&awnf&bnf rvu r&nbl&Rq&mrwib& olw&lv&w&ef&pm&xu r&nbl&R raygiff&bl
jri&f&v&n&f&armi&f&wnr&ms& b, &usni&fur&S oi&w&mr [kv? cut&u&E&E&E] & i&gvaum
aum&cl&bn&f&n w&E&P&rij&nt&eif jri&f&waumi&f aoc&ly&D&um/

Jvr&lu&f aemu&f&St&Bu&E} q&lon&f&vn&f&ysu&ft&p&Of jyit&P&yg&bl aznf&y&cl&bn&h tw&ll&f
ubv&ES&h pwi&fy&giff&oi&f&y&gon&f xlt&cs&u ubv&bnf touf 35&E&P&f&Q ure&awn&lu
24&E&P&f ure&awn&ku&f 10&E&P&f&aus&f&u&Da&om&f&n&f ure&awn&ft&ms& u&lu&ia&q&G ac:&ic&i&As&ms
ure&awn&ES&h av;&av;±±&qu&q&f&N/ owj&f&fy&gon&f , if&ony&fif ure&awn&ft&w&lu&f
u&lu&mi&f&oni&f [k q&ly&gr&n&f ta&lu&mi&f&n&f tu, f&om ubv&u bu&D&oy&D ure&awn&ft&ms&
ri&f ig&ES&h&jym&q&ly&gu olw&lv&bol&ux&Di&tc&g ure&awn&ft&ms& tjc&ms&v&f&ms&uv&n&f x&len&f&tw&ll&f
qu&q&lu&ay&aw&n&rn&f , c&kl ubv&u& pwif O&D&wn&j&ci&f&j&zi&h ure&awn&ES&B&G lv&P
u&h &ku&b&of&f&bu&D&olt&ms&v&lu&bl Ju&lu&ia&q&G &lc: Nu&aj&y&m&lu&y&g&aw&n&bn&f
u&h &ku&ft&v&E&bu&D&ors&mu&om j&armi&lu&ia&q&G &li vn&f&au&mi&f? &i&f&E&P&f&n Ju&lu&ia&q&G &li
vn&f&au&mi&f ac:&lu&y&gon&f v&lay&giff&oi&f qu&q&lu&f&n ow&ds&y&z&G f w&y&f&fif

pipplubv&bnf &efule&ar&G &efule&bu&lj&zp&f , O&bas&sz&G &bm jy&f&lw&w&bn&f
v<&ta&lu&um v&lv&mw&b&ol&v&w&f v&f&f&my&g&ey&bl&zp&bn&f r&bn&ft&v&lu&ub r&nb&lu&qu&q&h
ay&giff&oi&f&r&n&f&v&f u&f&f&usi&bl&zp&bn&f x&lu&lu&mi&h x&lc&w&f xlt&cs&u o&bea&om
t&f&lu&lu&n&ly&g/ l&e&ES&D&i&f&ES&B o&f&f&ly&D&ax&mi&f op&f&om& t&f&ES&h o&ly&ll&ft&f&f [kv&f&y&g/ v&ce&ES&h
i&f&rae&on&f&v&f r [kv&f&y&g/ w&jym&f&f&ay&:bl tv&um&ae&j&ci&f&j&zp&f&y&gon&f lu&ms&:bl lu&rf&ay&g&h
, cif t*lv&f&ac&w&lu tr&w&f O&pa&tmi&f&om&q&lv&um/ t&f ol&t&f&ly&lv&v&lu&ly&g&h O&pa&tmi&f&om&\
om&r, m&rs&mae&on&h t&f&bu&bu E&P&f&t&f&aus&f&n&f&bn&f xlt&f&u vu&lv&lv&u&f&aw&mi&f
c&ll&f&pm&&bn&f&u&ll olv&f&ay&:on&f&ay&g&h

o&lu&om&f ubv&bnf ol&t&f&u&aw&n&h o&lab&n&f&ly&f ol&f&n jri&f&waumi&f v&n&f&wp&D&N/
o&lu&mw&G&f olu&h l&w&ll&f&armi&f&acs/ t&ef&jri&f&q&lu&om wy&n&h&va, mu&f t&f&f&n
au&R&ar&G&ll&f&ap&x&ms&\

ubv&f&ou aw&n&f&aw&n&p&lu&N/ t*lv&f&ac&w&lu&wn&f&u jri&f&v&n&f&armi&f&cl&N/
arn&f&aw&n&lu&ms&' &ll&f&om&vly&f&cl&N/ r&v&y&xru ol&t&az&(u&lv&ms&x&i&f&y&gon&f)ES&f&qu&f&v&u&f
bl&t&f&aw&G&f&n p&my&&lvly&f&cl&bn&f x&lu&lu&mi&f&bn&f A [bl&v&p&ll&f tajym&t&q&h
aum&f&oj&zp&bn&f olu&h l&w&ll&f jri&f&v&n&f&armi&f&fa&om&f&n&f ol&f&ll&f&om t&ef&jri&h t&f&u
t&x&lu&f&n v&f&x&f&f vu&zu&&n&h&om&u&lv&lv&um&f&f jri&f&v&n&f&wp&D&ay&:x&ll&um
ol&avy&ef&ly&D&f&f&zi&h v&ll&f , &aw&G w&O&g&O&g; w [m& [m&ES&h tem&u r&cb&E&ll&h&t&mi&f &lu& on&f
ol&ajym&on&f&ms&f&n um&v&om&bu&lu&f olu&ms&armi&f&cl&bl&a&om v&bs&f&om&t&xuf
w&ef&v&int&&m&&aw&G ta&lu&mi&f/ op&my&&lvly&f&cl&h&om bl&t&f&aw&G&S bl&u&aw&G bl&t&bu&D

aw@t aNumi/ oifcMfulefa[mi frS obawmi spm; p@m vESh jynlvebqmr awG taNumi/ oA&emr baygi spN/ oIA[bkwawuH a&; omjci ifi hawmh roif ol t b r m twlv l uft wpv l ufuH aznyf & ygrl javmurh bmv r d jzpzp? oaX; jzpzp? obawmi spm; p@m vjzpzp v r s & i w P f c n f b A s [N /

ubvbnf tajymvnfoeN/ olur fusi & muH q&mvlytci h omDmDlvnf & jri f taNumi ES h ywbu lyD ule h awnft m; t p t & m & m oi N u m j y o y g o n f

wuwAsn? jri f [m E h v h S r [kvzb/ w, f a& m * gb, x h j y m l y D a q ; 0 g ; r j y w l v h e w m b / E h w l h n b n f a & m * g b, j z p c N / c h f & m u j y e l v m w i f u l y x b o f j r u p i x l t p m x l a y ; a t ; a & m / j r i f u ' l v l [k v l y g / v h f u j z k v l v G i y x r q d w n f & o n f v G l v G E S h r a y g u l v G i v r f q h v o u h a y ; & o n f r h a c : o v l h a v c l e h a y ; & o n f

tj qdohlylv l qdenfovm; rsmovm; jz l & l v m; N u n l y g / q d e n f a e l y D t x l u h E S o n f O g e h e l y D j y g u q d a q f a u R b l u H r a r l y g E S h a w m h x h a N u m i h t d r h q d a q ; r j y w & h e & o n f x h y i f E h E S f r s u p O f / j r i f o n f r s u E h & S h ? E h a c g i f B u D E h a c g i f y c s j z p N / E h w z D z r w a e r S u e f r m \ / x h a N u m i b l u H e l u i w l f t y & m u t x r h E h a c g i f x l (v e m & w l E h r e l v) j r i f E h r e l u H r j y w x n h a y ; & \ / r s u p O f c w i a y ; & \ / j r i f r s u p O f u m t j c m r [k v l y g / E h r e l u b j r s u p d & h ' g i l u x n h a y ; j c i f j z p l y g \ / r s u & n y h a w G u a p & \ /

jri faq f a u R & o n u m ; c a v ; a q ; w l u & o n x u f c u l y g \ / v p m ; o n h a w a q ; E S h v h o m j r i f q d a q ; ? O r f E l w h a q ; w l u m ; v u b d q l y e d e D r m v u m o D t B u D p m a v m u e d e D & i f u l l j r i f O r f x l t u l e h & m u h t m i c l e f h

jri f \ y g ; p y l w G i a & b o h E S h a e m u f t h w t N u m ; v u b h o p r O a e & m v y & h e \ / i f t a y g u r S y x r j r i f v o u H q k l w l u ? [a e a o m v o a y g u D r S a q ; v h u b o f ? x h e m u l v o u l v w l u l y D y g a p m i E p z u r S v u E p z u l u l v u t v , E S h v u h t o f u m j r i f v o a y : w G i a q ; u l l j y e r u a t m i f t w G i b u f r r x h a y ; y g / a q ; o n f w j z n f j z n f j r i f c h v G i x b l O i b h y g v h r n f t i f w c g a u R v G i q , r e p h a w m h t e n f a v ; N u m \ / a t m i f , f w c d v l y g ; O w l j r i f r m a q ; u l p m ; c s i h , m i h a q m i ? y g ; p y x h r i h k m ; l y D v l u v l w l u h a w m h j y e h x G w l t a u m i r s v l & h o ; A s t j B u m i f r s u a w m h a q ; a & e l a z s n l y D O g ; u n h a w m u e l l t w i f c y u l u & a w m b A s l v

u j j r i f a q ; a u R & w m v l b , h a v m u f c u h e o v l o n h x u f v u f & p & m & y g a o ; o n f j r i f w G i t y l u e l v G i r N u m c P j z p l w w b n f s l u l e h a w m l w H j r i f v h f o r m a w t a c : a w m h j t m v l j w l A s r / t m a c g i f r h o h z h a & m i l w n y g b / t a y : o h z h r h j z p h v j z p x & y g w , f v r s m O r f c s y h a w m h j z p l w w l w m r s l a y g a v / o h o n f j r i f u a w m h a u m u & h w l u k ; m y l w l t p m r n O g ; & w m r [k v l v m / ' l v l b h z h a & m i f j t m v l j z p h e a w m h t p m r O g ; E l l f r p m ; E l l h a w m b l / t b n h a w m h ' g u l l " m O D x u f x u e l l c h z m u f x l v & r , l w l

o n h a w m h b , l v l y f r v l e n f u & h e a w m h r c u l y g b l / c l v h r e l v l l ' m a v m u f O p c l e c l e x u f x u l u l t z s m e l l t o h r p y g ; v h w a x m u h a v m u h a y ; a e & h B u h i , f i , e l l

av@u/ywixmyg/ NyDawnh vu&umuDw&vmu&thv Oq;vHwlvaxmi&vmut
jrifyg;pyfxb&f? em&&u&hemufu&u&elb&f? jrifyg;pyf [aea&m/ tbn&vmt&S
acgifu&E&h&tmi&f&yNyD cle'mell a&mi&hew& tmacgif&th&u& Zwuel Zwuel
vu&&el&x&h&azmu? qu&u&csu&vmut aofy&f&aw& aigufuel aigufuel x&u&vmyg
v&h, / NyDawnh qm&ely&v&v&uft&W

'De&m&r&h Jri&f&jri&f "m" P&csu&h&u&mi&h awn&v&w&ES&h t&pm&pm&E&h y&g&r&v&m&h&ar;/ Bu&h&aj&zy&D
yg;pyf&bu Oq;vH&x&lv&v&u&lv&me& csu&f&f t&pm&pm&w&my&g&b&f&i&As&f

'Dymaw&g u&e&v&w&on&f ar&&ES&us&S ubv&v&qu ww&u&rf&f&j&ci&f&j&z&py&gon&f
ar&&bn&f , i&f&v&h c&P&c&P&of&z&h&e&mi&h&v&h&bn&f ubv&u ol&av;cg&v&mut azmu&fy&aw&mh
u&e&v&w&on&f i&w&f ww&v&w&on&f&ay&g&h eu&mu&k&v&w&v&e&f&uv&l a&mi&f&h&ay&g&b&f u&e&v&w&on&f&u&rod&v&h
aer&h&ay&g&b&f eu&mu&k&v&f t&pm&pm&b&f&q&h jri&f&q&am&q&b&f&h&ay;/ jri&f&q&am w&h&r&nb&nf
jri&f&u&e&m&&u&pr&f&mu&n&h v&O&q&G tmacgif&E&u&mu&n&h [m jri&f&ty&ue&iv&mb&f q&h&y&D Or&f&E&kv&aq;
au&v&v&u&v&aw& jri&f&u&h E&f&u&v&v&mu&f&armi&f&v&b&f/

Or&f&E&kv&aq;b&h&v&h u&e&v&w;w, / t&v&ly&v&ysu&h&o;w, / pi&pp&b&O&ES&h yw&Def
us&ib&nf a&&h&i&u&G&f&ir&pa&umi&f/ u&h u&v&mb&O&r&S u&h yw&Def&usi&u&h O&i&f&h&R&n&b&m
jz&pb&nf u&h f&O&i&f&h&y&gu u&h y&ic&h&r&n&b&m/ u&e&v&w&on&f&u&h&em&u&f&u&ph& jri&f&v&h&f
orm&b&O a&mu&f&v&mu&u&a&om t*v&ly&v&u&jym&rs&u& u&e&v&w&on&f&u&h&u&f&h& awn&v&w&on&f& on&f
ol&w&on&f pe&h&ay&ga&usi&f&om&rs&u& jz&pb&u&u&i& ol&w&on&f&u&h&ft&O&ef&w&f t*v&ly&v&h& ajym&u&ly&D
tjy&iv&rs&u&ES&h&f Arm&v&h ry&u&v&my&u&v&v&v&u&oh&rs&u&jz&pb&nf x&h&cw&f u&jym&w&h&v&h&h
Arm&u&h tx&i&h&o;f ol&w&on&f&O&i&u&u& jri&u&ay&on&f ol&w&on&f jri&f&v&h&f orm&rs&u
ol&w&on&f&tm; At, h&z&h& h&w&f& h&c:on&f wy&v&w& m wuy&f&w&if&aw&f& k&ae&mu&u&on&f

u&e&v&w&on&f ol&w&on&f&f jri&f&v&h&f&orm&rs&u& ty&pb&D&ib&nf x&h&cg u&e&v&w&on&f
t&O&i&h&em&u&son&f& k ol&w&on&f pi&pp&f&ri&v&h&f&orm&rs&u&on&f tjy&ibr&f&t&mj&zi&h
&e&f&E&f&f&mu&rf&w&rf&on&f jri&e&on&f&v&nf ol&w&on&f y&O&iv&if&f &u&h&am&oh&rs&u&jz&pb&u&h&/ ajym
a [ma [m' h&f' h&f' v&ly&f a [ma [m' h&f' h&f' /

ubv&v&f&pw&ily&D u&e&v&w&on&f&ri&v&h&f&orm&rs&u&ES&h ay&gi&f&oi&f&v&u&h&em& aem&u&q&h w&f
jri&f&v&h&f&oi&f tr&h&q&mi&f&h&S x&ly&w&ef&ol&av;a, mu&ES&h t&ci&ri&f&h&h&z&pb&h& awn&h&/

[x&ly&w&ef ol&av;a, mu&] [k q&h&u&nu jri&f&v&h&f&oi&f&bu&f&ES&h tr&h&q&mi&f&t&z&D
ta&u&mi&f&u&h& ajym&&y&gr&nf

[pr&f&ac&mi&f jri&f&v&h&f&oi&f&bu&f&] q&h&bn&u&u& r&ly&xr t*v&ly&v&u&f&u&f&u& &&h&h&/
w&ef&h&b&Z&mv&nf Bu&f&cl&ly&g&h&/ Mu&ny&g&av/ 1959 ck t&h&f&ap&mi&f&t&p&h&v&u&x&uf jri&f&v&h&f&aw&u&h
y&O&ly&pb&on&f&t&xd Mu&nf&ri&w&h&f&S pr&f&ac&mi&f&jz&w&ly&D A [e&f&u&h b, b&w&f p&um&rs&u&
armi&f&v&h&en&f/ (, ck&S&jyn&b&ly&h&u&u& 16 aw&h&q&h&e&mu&w&m r [k&v&v&m&f/)

, i&f&u&u& pr&f&ac&mi&f jri&f&v&h&f&oi&f&bu&f&h& w&ef&h&ay&wn&f/ b, ft&p&h&u&rs
pr&f&ac&mi&f&ES&h A [e&f&bw&f&p&um&rq&v&b&f [k y&O&ly&f&i&f&ay;f&ir [k&v&ay/ q&f&S&f&q&mu&n&u&ly&g& yxr

um; b; aygu; l; w; w; b; n; f; a; e; m; u; f; u; m; t; w; i; f; & y; t; c; i; f; i; p; y; ,; i; m; E; s; h; ' & i; l; b; m; & u; l; v; t; w; i; y; d;
u; m; r; d; & l; y; p; i; w; w; b; n; f; v; u; b; n; i; & f; r; a; w; l; /; o; u; f; a; o; r; & /; v; r; s; n; p; k; & e; f; & i; f; q; e; c; w; r; f;

y; x; r; t; *; l; v; y; a; c; w; i; u; l; u; n; j; r; i; w; i; l; f; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; & s; f; v; r; i; j; z; w; i; y; d; & e; l; e; l; u; l; t; o; f; t;
t; j; y; e; q; a; o; m; b; w; p; u; m; r; s; n; y; i; f; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; t; o; i; f; u; d; t; m; a; e; l; p; o; f; u; v; a; l; u; ; a; y; & o; n; f;

p; i; p; p; l; u; m; x; p; o; l; u; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; o; r; m; r; s; n; t; m; x; m; & o; n; f; i; n; l; u; n; j; r; i; w; i; l; f; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; r; s;
A; [; e; f; b; e; m; u; d; o; l; o; m; o; f; t; u; o; n; h; c; & o; n; f; r; s; n; E; s; h; i; r; i; l; l; u; t; i; y; e; f; b; w; p; l; u; m; a; y; :; u; t; q; i; f; u;
r; i; & f; i; v; n; f; a; u; m; i; f; ?; o; ,; p; & m; y; p; o; n; f; y; g; i; v; n; f; a; u; m; i; f; t; e; b; l; a; j; c; v; u; f; r; a; v; o; u; e; l; a; o; m;
c; & o; n; f; r; s; n; o; n; j; z; p; l; y; g; o; n; f;

x; l; y; u; l; u; i; x; l; c; w; i; u; v; l; u; k; l; i; s; n; u; v; n; i; f; w; z; m; v; l; e; p; i; z; m; v; l; i; y; i; f; a; j; c; v; s; i; f;
a; v; o; u; t; l; u; y; g; o; n; f; t; e; f; a; y; :; u; t; q; i; f; r; e; v; l; v; r; x; y; r; s; b; w; p; l; u; m; *; u; v; b; o; l; y; i; f; j; r; i; f; v; s; h;
p; d; w; w; l; u; y; g; o; n; f; i; r; i; l; l; x; & m; u; l; u; f; i; v; n; i; f; o; i; f; u; d; a; p; s; r; s; p; a; u; n; a; p; s; o; l; y; i; f; v; e; f; c; m; p; d; l; u;
a; o; ;; o; n; f; [; l; v; i; y; g; a; v; m; /; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; l; u; n; j; r; i; w; i; l; b; u; r; f; a; w; n; h; v; e; f; c; m; r; & y; g; /; w; c; g; w; & h; i; r; i; l; l; x; t; s;
u; l; y; g; v; m; a; o; m; v; e; f; c; m; r; s; n; o; n; y; i; f; t; j; y; e; l; u; f; i; v; r; w; i; d; i; l; u; a; y; /; w; i; l; u; f; i; x; l; u; l; v; m;
' l; u; & m; u; l; w; w; l; /; x; p; o; l; u; r; l; v; y; x; r; u; q; l; u; l; u; m; r; & a; o; ;; a; c; s; /; q; l; u; l; u; m; w; l; o; n; f;
' l; v; d; u; r; i; p; p; u; l; i; j; z; p; t; e; d; r; s; & e; l; e; l; i; r; i; l; l; x; l; v; o; f; p; w; i; f; a; y; :; a; y; g; u; t; l; i; y; d; *; y; e; a; c; w; i; f; a; & m; u; f; a; w; n; i; r; s;
a; e; & m; t; E; l; t; j; y; m; o; d; q; l; u; l; u; m; r; s; n; u; s; u; p; m; v; n; i; c; i; f; j; z; p; l; o; n; f;

j; r; i; f; v; s; h; a; c; w; a; u; m; i; f; l; y; j; z; p; a; o; m; *; y; e; a; c; w; i; l; u; f; i; l; u; n; j; r; i; w; i; l; f; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; & i;
q; l; u; l; u; m; t; m; v; l; o; n; i; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; t; o; i; f; o; i; r; s; n; j; z; p; l; u; & \;
q; l; u; l; u; m; r; s; n; o; m; r; [; l; v; a; o; ;; y; g; /; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; *; u; l; y; w; d; e; f; u; s; i; u; & i; a; o; m;
x; r; i; f; q; l; ?; v; u; z; u; & n; f; q; l; i; f; a; c; g; u; b; q; l; i; f; ' e; a; y; g; u; l; y; v; m; w; m; q; l; i; r; s; n; y; g; t; o; i; f; o; i; f; j; z; p; l; u; & \;
t; l; b; m; q; l; i; v; l; w; l;

q; l; i; w; ,; i; q; l; i; w; ,; /; v; i; t; r; s; n; o; f; v; m; o; i; f; e; l; e; w; l; q; l; i; [; b; r; o; t; m; v; l; q; l; i; w; ,; i;
' l; v; l; q; l; i; f; a; w; e; f; i; n; w; c; g; w; & h; t; r; i; o; r; m; a; w; G; & l; v; & l; v; i; f; & l; v; & l; v; j; z; p; l; w; w; b; n; f; [; l; v; i; y; g; v; m; /;
' l; t; c; g; r; i; n; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; t; o; i; f; u; d; \; t; r; a; q; m; i; r; s; n; v; m; a; & m; u; h; j; z; & s; i; r; s; a; & r; d; a; & m;
a; e; m; u; f; a; & m; a; j; y; n; i; f; w; w; l; /; E; l; y; d; ' d; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; t; o; i; f; u; d; & l;
y; a; p; m; u; l; y; l; o; l; e; t; x; r; i; n; j; r; i; f; a; c; g; i; f; & l; y; i; g; w; l; w; l; q; l; i; w; y; f; x; m; w; l; q; l; i; q; l; i; v; b; l; ' l; v; l; t; r; i; f;
t; ,; e; f; r; s; i; j; z; p; l; w; w; z; i; c; i; A; s; n; i; p; n; z; w; b; o; r; s; n; e; m; v; n; a; & m; a; y; g; a; e; n; f; ' g; a; l; u; m; i; h; ' l; b; u; l; v; m;
r; s; n; u; a; w; n; i; f; s; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; t; o; i; f; x; l; o; i; l; u; a; o; ;; w; ,; /; t; o; i; f; o; i; a; l; u; ;; u; v;
r; r; s; n; y; g; b; l; /; v; p; o; h; l; u; ;; E; s; p; o; h; l; u; ;; a; w; G; r; a; w; m; i; f; y; g; b; l; /; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; o; r; m; a; w; G; v; l; b;
O; y; r; m; p; r; f; a; c; s; n; i; f; e; l; l; e; l; e; f; o; i; r; [; l; v; i; A; [; e; f; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; c; w; r; w; l; y; g; a; w; n; h; a; e; l; p; o; f; a; l; u;
w; r; w; b; l; i; g; r; i; q; l; i; g; r; i; ?; w; u; s; y; q; l; i; w; u; s; y; f; a; c; w; i; t; a; v; s; m; u; f; a; i; c; v; e; b; l; v; l; u; l; y; d; a; u; m; u; f; l; w; m;
t; i; f; w; e; a; v; s; i; u; e; l; w; m; b; l; ' a; w; n; h; u; l; e; a; w; n; i; w; l; t; o; i; f; u; d; u; v; l; ' l; w; l; a; i; a; w; e; l; l;
b; m; v; l; y; b; v; l; w; l; w; E; s; l; v; c; g; o; b; u; e; l; v; e; f; i; r; i; n; u; d; v; o; m; r; s; n; & s; f; y; y; u; d; v; l; y; l; v; ,; i; A; s;
p; n; e; i; f; p; p; l; u; v; r; & a; w; n; h; o; u; k; e; l; l; a; i; c; e; f; u; a; z; s; n; i; l; u; w; ,; A; s; o; u; k; t; i; f; i; q; l; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; a; w; G;
o; l; a; v; ;; p; a; s; ' e; l; y; d; r; ,; m; i; ,; l; v; o; d; ?; j; r; i; f; v; s; h; f; w; p; d; v; l; o; ,; f; a; y; ;; x; m; v; l; u; a; o; ;; w; ,; /;

' y; e; f; i; n; t; r; a; q; m; i; a; w; G; r; p; m; & w; m; u; a; w; n; h; t; r; e; b; l; ' g; a; l; u; m; i; h; o; l; w; l; u; n; n; i; l; u; w; ,; /;

vlyp&m&lp&m&awmh 'luGv/ pmp&m&awmh aig&efedUuKcni&bw/ [kwf&av
jri&v&ni&toi&f&tr&aqmi&f q&lv&mu&v/ &lu&? ES&u& y&v&w&r, / bmb/ jzpjzpf ai&f&w
w&matmi&v&lc&w&f&ni 'ttoi&f&bu&dr&ni aemu&v&lu&z& ai&w&ba[ic&h ly& olw&h
ow&aj&ymi&v&mt&re&b/ 'ga&lu&mi&h u&le&aw&nu u&le&aw&ne&lc&ir&iq&h jri&v&ni&toi&f
x&g&f&we&f&tr&aqmi&f ol&av;a, mu&v&h *Pf, M&lu&ji&fy&g/ olw&em&ni&f r&ni&u&h az&ni&fy&gr&ni
u&h&mi&ci&? u&be&f&av;? u&h&w&om&? u&v&f&pa&emu&E&f&a, mu&f u&aw&mh a&om&lu&ly&h) olw&h&oni
u&le&aw&mh&ku&f tou&f ol&av;E&f&p&D& bu&lu&\

ai&f&w&h&teuf u&h&i&ar&mi&E&h u&h&w&om&ni&f tv&e&f&t&u&bu&lu&N/ u&be&f&av; u
toi&f&twi&h&om&u&N/ raom&u&z&v/ ae&Ei&N/ u&v&u&u&u& t&u&v&u&D&raom&u&/
ol&h&om&ft&w&ay&gi&oi&f ti&f&we&ci&f&w&w&N/ t&u&br&ma&w&E&f&t&w&v&lu&ly&h jzpp&m&B v&O&f
ol&ua&&bu t&i&jz&N/ tw&lv&pm&lu&aom&u&v&O&f ol&ut&i&f y&lu&f&h&y;E&f&bx&u
Ny&jz&pv&w&w&N/ ai&h&lu&E&aj&rm&v&e&lv&ji&f r&h&v&w&ay/ ol&ua&oon&ft&xd r&bom&cs&f
r&ni&E&f&om ae&of&on&h v&ly&lu&h&w&ni&/ ol&u&h&e&f&f&og&f i& aum&i&on&u&u&t&u&v&/
raom&u&w&w&? z&v&f&lu&w&w&? r&e&f&rv&/ rv&lu&w&w&ay/

ol&h&om&f ob&ni&f jri&f&u&h&e&f&we&lu&w&w&N/ &u&u&pu&pu&lu&b&jz&N/
jri&f&u&h&ub&ni&f&ni& lu&my&v&E&f& [w&f E&f&w&v&u&f&E&f&lu&N/ x&h&lu&mi&h ol&jri&f&aw&f&ni
ol&h&igu&v&lu&v&O&f ao;ze&f&ze&f&yg&\ ob&ni&f jri&f&v&ni&u&h a&E&sa&E&sv&h&ar&mi&f&w&w&ay/
t&f&f&px&ub&ni&u jye&f&zk&v&on&ft&xd 'v&lu&u&f& taj&y;om&ar&mi&f&\ x&h&lu&mi&h&ol&te&h
O&e&f&usi&lv&rs&on&f vr&f&rr&f&ri&f&ct&h&ol v&ni&f&bo&lu&u&u&E&f&h j&ar&mi&v&jri&f&v&ni&f&x&e&f
ol&h&ya[? jye&f&zk&v&mya[? [k r&lu&ni&b&E&f&bu&\ ol&jri&f&aw&f&ni jri&fo&h? jri&f&ay&gu&f
av&aw&jz&pi ol&P&e&h&ji&f&jz&N/ ol&h&ni&f u&le&aw&mh&pu&x&ly&if jri&f&E&f&aum&i&E&f&jz&N/
az&mi&f&O&w&u&av; waum&i&? p&h&D&g&av;waum&i&f (az&mi&f&O&w&p&h&D&g&qb&ni&f&ni&f jri&f&\&tar&f&a&mi&f)
E&f&aum&i&pv&h&ol tao&f&tar&f&aum&i&f t*faum&i&f&jz&p&r&s ol&u& ti&f&we&f &lu&w&w&av&av&mh
&f&f&f&f&aw&mu&f jri&f&aum&i&f&av;aw&G&jz&p&ae&\

u&h&mi&ci&f&u&u& x&no&p&O&v&ni&f&wp&E&f&h&jri&f&waum&i&om&&N/ pi&pp&f u&h&w&h&f&ar&mi&f&aom
jri&f&v&ni&f&om&t&z&h v&ni&f&wp&E&f&h&jri&f&waum&i&f aw&ni&av&mu&ly&h w&ae&lv&h
E&f&aum&i&ar&mi&f&v&O&f yi&ye&f&v&\ ol&w&v&ze&E&f&h w&O&dw&ni&f&aom or&D&om&&f
jri&f&waum&i&E&f&ol z&v&h&g&ly&h u&h&mi&ci&E&f&h u&le&aw&ni&f r&i&f&E&f&ru& ob&az&mi&f&O&w&f&em&ni&f
ro&da&om&v&ni&f u&le&aw&ni&E&f&ir&is ob&emu&aj&ymi&f&on&h jri&f&ru&j&w&pe&ly& jri&f&v&ni&f or&u&
tr&ni&f&t&j&u&h u&le&aw&ni&f&ow&dk&cl&h&on&/ t&cs&on&f u&h& jri&f&u&h& em&ni&av; aw&v&S&v&f&y?
ol&h& [w&f oi&h&v&ni&f&mu&h ay&lu&on&/ (ub&v&f&ri&f&em&ni&u&]*s&ly&j&w&ly& em&f&u&u
cy&w&ly&ly&f&e&i&/ jri&f&v&ni&f&toi&f& tr&h&qmi&f&wa, mu&jz&pb&ol u&h&\ jri&fo&h bu&em&ni&u
j&waum&i&b&ni&w&ly&) t&cs&h&om&em&ni&f&O& ray&lu&y&g/ , i&fo&lu&h& jri&f&u&h& i& em&ni&av; o&E&f&h
ray&ob&f&cm&lu&ni&h&om&t&cg jri&f&t&u&h u&h& f&it&f&om&w&O&v&h c&pt&ib&E&f&h c&h&f&ap&e&b&ub&uf
o&ab&mx&ol& [i E&f&rs&u&ly&u&v&mon&/ jri&f&ti&f&we&f&lu&w&w&ol u&v&u&u&u& ol&jri&f&aw&u&h
b&em&ni&f&O& ray&acs/ at&ni&v&lu&h&igu&v&ub&ni&f&ni&f] [m 'jri&f&? u&h& f&itar&u&h&] [i /

u&be&f&av;w&h& vi&f, m&u&u& olw&h&v&O&f om&or&D&v&ni&f rx&e&f&u&mi& olw&h&N

waumiwnfaom jriifrav;tm jorð orð[k ac:Mu\ emnlu jreðwl/ xlti
rdolobfi vnyw&vvi pvlcsfomp&maumif\ ubefav;oni rlvu
aumuhoformjzpn/

ujrwomuum bnjriif bmvñfr&elacs/ orsmvñf tcpmarmiðom jzpn/
olabonlnr r, mESbmokla, muESH uhmicitifESH ab;csiuyfi
jzpluwwfdeftðuav;ESE\ oNaemuánumifumobni pt&mZmvd r[kvács/
t*vófacwlu bwpumavmurfi toiftzlvñfr&ð umrsvilwi *ðlvñfr&ð
umwprñ py, i, mwa, muf Eðh, muESHumtlyð ármií vlvwi&onjzpay&m
umjtlmñwlvvi vluvlñ/ ptalumiáalumiñ bwpum olav;piyl bñ
jtlmñwa, muú ujrwomtñ awn&ðrðc:, lvmllyð tðfáznr Esh ay;pm;xmjiijzpn/
olziifyeácwfi bwpumavmu raumiñawnhómteq (olttlmvñf ysupðaví)
ujrwomwð víf, m,uhmicitifESH ywbulvð jriifvñfe, bñ a&muívmjiijzpn/
t&uluawnh tvéðulubn/ vluawnh tirweysiðol zsiðolwñf/ olabonf
oluñ bbwáovmuátmiñawnh &slvwwi \ (Ogriubñ rññ/ 'gayr, ðmzwáawnh
OgoemygoAðv pmwtlyáwlvvi bmrð rvljcsifáwnbð/ (aemi vlvi olttalumiñ
a&ygnf)

jriifvñformESH t&uf

jriifvñform 75 &nEbfavmuí t&uhómuíwvluonluñ awðonf
uleáwnbñ p 75 &nEbf&x&ylvefu ygoñiclonf

uleáwnlrvZmvd awn&ðrðzpi xef&náwnñ, ðoluwnfu auð&ñ "avh
aomuíwvvlbñf csuft&uf ybc;cg;Bupaw&v wcgw&H vluðonñ{xDiñyð
rtsc;lblygonf

olziñ vlyðyguí ausmiðom;boESH &elub&muéclawñh wcgw&H [nlv, i wulvð
bð naomuíwvvlmonf aqñfgrsn;rsñESH t&om&ðsom Opubarñvñvñ vmonf
pðv, áawnh r[klvfyg/ ylvq&ðvltcg a[nlv, f, áwESH taysñtygyg bñ onlvlefu
j&rjqlvmuleáwnfrovg/ bð m b&efÐOpúavmuib/

, iifð jriifvñform;b0a&muéclawñh yxreumlvvESHlvlefu jriifvñf orm
taygiittoifñ&ðo;í tpr&ao;/ aemuáznfyçlonñtwiñ ubvESH
plyðtaygiittoifñvmawñh bñqñ bñ a&muéclavlyð

xlvwlvvi w&lvqñBupaw&ñ csuft&uESH pðñnlv&amísonf pðñnññ
Oð&nESH ylvñiñ Eðrð&ðñf

xef&nESH "eñnu qñlbwv? xef&nñ "eñnññ &nESH aznqlxm; aom

jazmi] [i Epr&pb&bn/ jazmi] onf qll gygon] zpb/ Lu&omt cg jazmi] uejrnlyD
tjry&aw&0us\ / aomu&vn& aumi& \ / &i&csni&N/ tm? qDv] aumi&w, /

ule&awm&wll jri&v&sh&form&aw&e&h pippt&anmi&form&aw&z&pn/ jri&v&sh&
armi&f&mr&h v&sh&ay:w&v&rs&v&v&f r&so&av&mu&f armi&solu jzpb&v&le&\ / p&ae&mu&
um, ' &ll&bn&E&sh rw&acs/ um&orm&r&h um&ay: vb, &v&mu&f&us&f&us&f olb&lx&ll &e&h&e&mr&h
o&bo&e&ll&N/

jri&v&sh&form&r&sr&hrl v&sh&ay:v&j&yn&lv&v&f tr&h&y&i&x&u&f v&sh&v&u&w&h&y:
wi&f&g:v&E&sh&v&lx&ll&\ / r&e&h&x&mi&h&y:x&ll&\ / r&h&v&v&v&f&vn&f c&D&on&f&sr&u&lbm v&ll&h&pi
u&h lut&E&ll&\ / aey&lv&v&f ty&e&ll&\ /

on&aw&mh aey&h&e&ll& tanmi&f&x&ll& &aom jri&v&sh&form&r&h q&u&ll&v&mw&w&f onf
'ga&ll&umi&h ule&aw&mf&tm& taygi&f&to&if&sr&u]ci&As& "ed& x&e&f&a&v&mu&f
aw&mh&om&u&h&y;A&] q&ll&mr&S ule&aw&mf&on&f "e&ll&nf x&e&f&n&h&v&mu&pc&ll&e&mr&]r&pe&f&i&f&uv&] &D
ue&pe&f&ci&f&uv&]]q&bb&ll ule&aw&mf&e&u&ll&v&vn&f r&e&h&h&t&av&v&u&f aom&u&ts&i&w&ll
Om&D&u&av;u &E&ll&mu& wp&wp&E&sh taom&u&ll Du&ub&v&v&v&f&h&h& yxr x&e&f&nf "e&ll&nf
'lv&q pe&h&nf&on&f aem&u&q&ll cs&u&f&u&bb&ll q&ll&ub&v&f&g&aw&mh&own&f/

ar&D rS awmu&f&x&e&f

ar&D&on&f tar&ta&mi&f a&A&t *E&S&lv&u&G jri&f&r aumi&f&z&pb&f&g\ / ol&mw&v&f ol&h&n
r&e&r&v&w&ll&f zar&v&w&ll&f r[&lv&aw&mh 'P&e&mr& P&e&su&v&vn&f&e&? tou&uv&vn&f r&e&f&v&g&ll&f
jzpb&um& a&e&e&h&nf tm&ru&E&ll&ly&D u&sr&i&on&jz&pn/ ule&aw&mf&v&u&f&h&e&mr&f&S wp&wp
, lv&v&v&sh&v&v&ll& / olu&ll&v&f&aj&cm&f&v&v&mu&f t&ll&mu& ule&aw&mf&w&ll&on&f aem&u&f&y&f
jri&f&wa&umi&D, &e&f q&h&z&w&ll&v&ll& /

x&ll&e&cs&f&u&le&aw&mf&on&f jri&f&ta&ll&umi&f&u&ll&e&v&np&j&v&ly&f&z&pn a&e&e&h&aw&w
ay&ay&t&cl&f&cl&h&nh jri&f&sh&v&ts&ib&on&f Oyr&m jri&f&v&sh&f&to&if& tr&h&q&mi&f u&ll&bu&D&v&jri&f
]wa&umi&bb&v&h&f&ri&f&ol&bu&f&z&pn/ tm&vn&f aumi&f r&mv&nf&rm\ / tom&t&n&lv&vn&f
b, &aw&mh&S ye&bn&f an&f&on&f&e&ll& t&h&lv&rf 00v&i&v&f j&yn&f&yn&h&e&ll&h&e&ll& p&h&h&y&aj&y/
ol&t&ar&ju a&e&e&h&mi&f&ll& olu&ll& tar&ta&mi&f tm&j&zi&h&j&ym&e&om&f]jri&f&a&f&] [hc: \ /

jri&f& t&e&f&e&ll& ule&f u&lv&v&? r, m&aw&mo&f q&h&um&e&ll&bb&u&ll&ll&]jri&f&a&f& ap&v&v&f ap&e
rap&v&v&f j&yn&f&we&bn&f] [k jri&f&p&um& t&q&ll&f&ye&N/ u&ll&bu&D&v&jri&f&um& j&yn&f&we&bn&f] [k
q&ll&ay&rn&f ule&aw&mf& jri&f&v&sh&form&f&z&pb&on&f&S on&p&ma&e&f&q&e&mb&0 a&e&mu&bn&f&t&x&d
ol&]jri&f&bu&D]wa&umi&bb&v&h&f&ri&f&ol&bu&D&v&ts&i&N/ a[&m &yg&ly&D wa&umi&f
bb&v&h&f&x&u&f tou&f&vn&f&i, N/ ta&umi&f&vn&f bu&f&ao&v&ll& / wa&umi&f&bb&v&h&f&rn& ar&e&ll&h&'g&uf
av&mu&f&f / av;ay&E&f&v&u&f&r&0 jri&f&y&k *i&f&v&z&pn/ ule&aw&mf&e&om& jri&f&ol&bu&D&u&aw&mh& av;ay

ajcmvufxufatmu/ ajcwlvuwn&h&h? vnuhijrijiBuEsh wu, h
jrifacsbuizpkyg\ tarja&mi\vn? vsy\ tajy;vnfaumi\yg\ othomf olrhn
enfenitjyfqh&m&h/ veltsibnf apshvni oubmyg\ 220xhy;&onf

ItJD veltsivmav;&h' 'ri? 220d xel &wmayguh} jriyphmu ajym\ Ja[h
'Dhn armituiahqf jrifaumi\rs&if tjyprv&vzu? 'veltsivmav; avmuahwmh
rifowdkmarmi\ayguh/ jzpygw, h

[lvu] jzpygw, / oveltsibnu vrhn chlyu? a&tluuu? tikuf
=ift&mrshawhoni obnuhfi auh wtmajy;avonf , ifu ureawnu
owdkm\y\awmh oluubyf acshlyif vrhn' h\velp&mrshawv\if jrefreyif
c&h&muho;\ polawfi ureawnu oluyl oabmus\ / xhNumi\ollu
emrnhay;&ef a&fcs, homtcg xphou ureawna&aeql]e&atmi&wemp\hmuf Ow\ku
Zmwlvluemrnf awmuxef/

awmuxef\taof&amirhn Oph&fzlv? vnbqh tihEsh ajcaxmuivlu rnf?
vnuhifEShviygu nlyD OrfyhuEsh ausjyifu aZn&h&mi? rvs\m ciAsn/
'gayr, hv jriformawu 'jri\rs ruhaumi\bf? tar&rr&btw\ ElyD
aA&h\owh\ciAsn/

'gawu 'ri? ureawmvuxh&mu\rs ajym\luwm/ emapmi hAGvzufygb\/
on\svuxrfow\ jri\emapmi hAq\bnrhn jri\em&hEshk aemuemwfi aA&av;
wv\p&h / , ifaA&av;whoni em&hEShuy&e&rnf em&hESh a0;aoni
vellwbnf a0;avvelh\ y\ a0; y\ vel\ xhNumi h jriformw\ oni yxr
pa&h h\unlvwluoni

ureawnu jri? o\qu&hirmu\hn ptxd rodo;bt/ ureawnjri? awmu
x&frhn vushuf em&h&hemuli emapmi hAfygb\ =iftpm t&h\vwami Asu
vuvw0g;cel&h\om aA&h\ifBu\ciAsn/

tJg aA&h\svu\w\ (on\sv&h\lvlyg&h)/ 'grsEshzufy&if o\y&umi\ow\/
ppbBu\rs\p\w\ jri\w\ciAsn/ tclvzufy\gawmh vellwv&svlvwlv, / ociluh
cilubw\Asv/

[lvu] awmuxef\velylu\lv\ ureawmf owdkm\y\gw, / vuf, mbu\hn
on\svy\gw\lw\ vuf, mbu\hcsnf velvellyD vuDbu\ub\ au\wv
aumi\w\yg\ othomf olvellwmcPyg/ ureawnuZubylyD acshlv\? cPav; ell
ajygonf

jri? em&h\w\h\bnf a&h ab;? aemu\ o\bu\h\h\ &onf jri\wckk jzpf
vellawmrhnq\lv\if em&h&h&h\ vshly\rsup&tmup\lu\unlvwbnf xhNumi h
ureawmrhn awmuxef\tm\ olem&h\ulu owdkmi armi\&onf Bu\h\wibdkm\awmh
Bu\h\wif acsh\h\bnjzpf rshrs\velrhn enfen\velbnf ElyD ureawnu

oLZufx&f;xm;Njzpf
tacsmbuububufzpn/

bmrQtE&m, f&EEl/

'BumiBuDu

tNurfr&/

, ifoM ureawnu ol'mwibdeawmh oEShureawni tqi&jyvubonjzpf jciif/
vshfwyawnirnbqL/Of ureawnu olub&trfp&m rvlyg/ jtyc&ujul jyvlu&ESh
olzomol vmi acgisp&ay;\ (tyc&ubnrfn jriifvshfarmi&m rfn tolykonh
yg;csy? Zub&? rsup&umrsm; wyfxmaom jriif\rsuE&ip&jzpn/) ureawnfsvyg;
tjcm;obawmh ac:r&yg/

awmufx&fonf azmfyyg vellwvwmav;rs wyg; yxrwe& jriifpmjzpn/ oltm;
&lu&armi&f&mrlyg/ taE&stjrefull Zu&ay;Zuf, ESbl lydonf ar&D/vnf armi&mrfn
x&bnf&ifay/ obonf ar&Dulum; c&f armi&onf ou ujriifzpf Oe&v;ESh
c&D&shu&f&ni&onf , ifoM u& jriif&E&sumift&Lumi& u& bde awmh
eu&lu&kw&v&lefuv& tqrwe& c&fapjicijzih rysup&ap&/ a&&sh&ob&atmi&
oubuh&fn&ni& Nuim&iem&ny&lawm&rnif [k ES\ly&ur&yg\ obonf p&v&u& rullu&/
ureawn&, mu&ponf ureawnft& m; p&jriif&rsm;ESh c&E&ty&py&gav\

toM [ri xp&O&w&f ureawn&, mu&P&fn ureawnf&E&ESh txu&atmu&
touf&6E&ESh touf 12E&st&G& f om&E&sh, mu&D&v&m olw&EShureawn&ESh jriif
vsh&azm&v&lu&h&v&lu&jicijzih jriifvsh&farmi&fww&ob&avly&

x&M&mtcg ureawn&, mu&P&u

J&armi&Lu&ia&q& rifull wou&v&M jriifvsh&farmi&f&rx&m;E&ll&bl/ 'U&tr&shu
vcpm;rs&u&G& h vcpm; tvly&ub& 'bu&lu&w, f 'B&awmh vcpm; tvly&u&lu&fyg/
'jriifvsh&farmi&fwmawmh ig&om&E&sh, mu&E&ll&bl jzpa&ely&D}

'D&cs&f&fn oESh ureawnu or&da, mu&P& awm&heavly&D 'B&v&bma&Lumi&h a&&
ov&b&awmh tpy&xru ajym&t&h&as' x&M&ob&lu&aely&D olw&tt&f&ay:a&mu&? jriif&euf
lu&kw&v&oonft&xd olbr&ell ureawn&ell rnm&ao;b&f/ ureawnf&baq&f&rs&ny&gac: ly&D
E&szubabmwl r*vmobif qil, i&us&fy&b&laygh ci&As&f/ 'gayr, h t&bnft&cs&f rfn
&e&lu&e&ll&ay&g&if&wnf p&may;pm, r&yi&f rjzpa&vawmh a&e&h&E& va&E& E&sh&E&ell yxr&O&D
q&lu&av;u& Debm &a&mf ureawn&v&M r*vm&raqmi&v&lu&yg&b&f ci&As&f/ t&j&gv&f
at;wmy&gb&f E&h&ri&f&w&v&if, m; b, w&lef&u nm&lu&v& ar;&if&jzih ew&lu&kw&v&o&ly&D
ar&D&mu&w&v&E&sh&ay&g&As&f/ t&j&gb&f ureawn&f&jym&E&ll&fy&gw, f

at;av b, v&lb&jzpfzpf olbr&ell&ureawn&f&mwawmh om&ru&h, mu&P& jzpn&u ly&ay&gh
'B&awmh jzpp om&ru&u&av;w&M rnb&na, mu&P&pum; em&x&mi&B&rnif [k us&f *e&ly&gv&d
vm&B&bnf [w&v&on&v&f] us&f&v&w&M r&bt&i&fxu&awmi&f em&x&mi&lu&wmb&f r [w&v&v&w&f/

'ga&Lumi&h ureawnu t&j&D&cs&f&fn E&ll&h&w&mf "y&w&lu&D a'gu&v&w&nbarn&ll
tw&f&O&efzpa&ew&ll ub&el&Zi&fu&ll ajym&v&lu&awmh [m &v&lu&v&w&tt&vly&rs om, n&O&w&tr&w& P.&w&D
ac:w&ll jrle&py, &h&rfn had Clark ac:w&ll pma&&bu&fci&As&f/ av&ou&v&v&w&f wi& wmr [w&v&b&ell

ubelZiweblell ttfultelpma&muivmw, f

pma&BuD omruawn&Njzplwll ureawnh, mu@u Orjomv\ / olylxrd
Epxnuli txuqijzkway;\ / uG lvebl ola, muim\ ulvftuD Epxnuli ay;\ /
&YftuB/ygao;\ / ureawnh, muXDES h ureawnrhn ul lMuH xni t&yftarmi f
twlvbl [h jymLu \ /

]]riftck bmr\$wwhao;ayr, h tvlyu oibh;vhtaygh BuHpm;uG f
pma&BuDyD OeAxmuf jzp&r, h ygh

omruESha, mu@ awnawmbol w, lv, jzpcLU \ /

olhoni ureawnrhn oubuf aomu&ulu&jicifomwum; / MunlygrvhaqG
ureawnvhl t*lvjrefmq, lvefr0 ratnihom taumibni &Holt*lvjpm
cni jzphom [h cwlvwefuqlv/Ofi vcrll tupma&awmif vly&blcl, Ofoni
r [lvivlvvm / , ck 'g&luif [pf pma&BuDtzp&ll uavawnh xlllu OeAxmuBuD oni
vnfaumif? t&mpD mrsnoni vnfaumif? pma&rsnonivnfaumif ureawnrtm;
[ohrtlylx] a&muahom u\$uefozG i quqLUulebni /

OeAxmubni olvuatmuivOfi vly&rnhi ureawnpma&BuD crsmtm;
ar;ceftre&ll xlvavoni /

]]b, E\$ivefatmi v}}

]]b, &Hrhn vlyclblov}}

]]' Dvncif vu&clvlyubmv}}

b, &HrS rvlycl&ygb/ jrifvsharmif&mu vnccl&wmygqlawnh OeAxmuf rhn
olpma&BuDul tirwepvlysu&fion/ pavhphpESH [lv' B/lawG qlyBuif
armi fawnlon/ acwBuDul qh&awmbni /

ureawnrtm; t*lvjbmomjih a&xmaom ol&Hupmawul zwapon/
ureawnrhn pmar;yul tmrem ygreml Oihaji q, lvefratmi /]q, lvefawnh
a&mutclb} [hom blx;ulkaomvni BuDStvGvynmoi&ojih t*lvjpmESH
aw&onrhn E\$E\$ausfr0 &ho;aomallumi h xp0u vuha&pmvHq/Ofi wcgw&H
ul h&wms ul jyerzwEll hatmi f jzplwvlygon /

, ifu OeAxmufifu

]]u? pma&BuD)(atmir, i pma&BuDawnh ac:clhao;oAs)]' Bvlykif usyf &Hrhn
b, lvtvlylvrv}}

ureawnrhn ul frovml q&mar;jicifclaoom wyni , lullb bmrOyefajym Ellacs/
OeAxmubni olezto&luNyD xofracawmbni / pae&mu obni

qeaunEptcyf tawmiwyllyD rlay:yabfvnf ureawnbmrCwwEllaom upö yg/

ollaomf jzppEH pD0ay;Muo;\ / xp0ü ureawnlwnfttrfn oMq, rllu
aq&stedyf prfaeom;rusD olwlttrfn xri;vcay;pm;rnht pDtrESH ureawnllyf ef
ylyefrusylull ajynjaomtcg , cktvlyvurll , cilwefu p&M r&fawefn vlyclbllaom
vluDwa, muESH qubG ay;ygof Oe&xmulvvnf usy&M utvlyf txajrmu&if
lyDwmygbll kvutlygonf xlvluDvlyEllfnlull vnfoobbnf

, ifoljzih ureawnpma&Dudvc 150rs xlv&mbudtm; 50 ay;ygof aelbOf
&Mofp&vfi ureawnluclygnifll k oabmwll \ /

, ifrpi ureawnlweEsh, mufy; &Mwwll \ / elupmpmlyD oMq, rS
om, nDwbll qlulum; wa, muf 10qihEsh, muf 15qifzih oM;ll \ / naexll twl
jyeN/ aelv, pmtwpm;?ureawnlu 0, huR&\ /

&Mtvlyfll ureawnlu bmrCvlyf ilwlvwxllfaeonbm/ atnf vufsvf awmh
brobroell xlvll&ao;As/

t&G fra&muho;aom rifomav;ull xDarefarCqutllaomf]&itClylluf
briav;]ll k c:ll \ / ureawnftm;vnf xltwlyif]&itClyllupma&Dudav;]ll k
ac:llurnavm/ ollaomf tm;vllaom &Momsu ureawnawmull E&acgif&ll \ /
jyu&, jyll \ / ureawnftm; olwltjriwfi yvifay: arsmulwvwxllbnifll k
xifsvll&lbrru ureawnftOwftpm;uvnf rsupblyifirjipobG f jzpa&e ao;\ /

Munlyg/ ureawntrfn ausiifom;buu0wlaom ylvksnf? tay:tuDsmu
&M uttrfn useclN/ onawmh a, mu® txuqilykway;vllaom xrESH
olviblvDwcllaom ulvftuD , ifacwlvfi blwlvlyg;zllaom ulvftuDull Armrsm;
rOwlluo;/ aAmifADwfi vrsqcm;ESH tcllukm;rsom vksnESH wDwfi av&ll \ /
xlllumi h ureawnfrijvsnfarmif&if aqmi&moDfn yxrOqM a, mu® rxkvay;aom
ulvftuDull Owlb;taomt cgrsm;wfi jri;vsnform; bOaznrsu ureawnftm;
]tpvbi]ll k ac:ll \ / , ck &Mtvlybrm;rsu; ureawnlull rnbll orklurnfrod
olwll ureawnlybPfeMunli apmilyg;&yfcsnhjymuonlum; tr&f

, ifoljzih aemuqllwfi ureawnll t&u&enjiifpks&f usqlavawnll /

rv&n&G bnlu xltubq&mbudqD&S ureawnlu wpwp oif, Ref ollaomf
ureawntrfn ywDefusiN zElyjciif? &lvfcjiifull cEllaom pef&nbwd euMzu
enifcljciifallumi h vlybu&uftpvlrCjynlrD vplygavawnll /

ureawnlvnf t&R&ftm; vcxlvRef vpmay;clbnf t&uf 20x&lavmh
&we&m \ / 'gulll \ / lludtm; 50ay;i usevmull ciAsm;wll xri;vc , lygawnll
(olvllr&awmh ureawnf, clvllfrod)

t&folyeh&mulvwaomf a, muPonf Orfomtm;&c&DDBull jyN/ tvlyf

tu h&m tdf, myg aeom wu jzpbth r, m uhc:ef jye/vmc/bvm uG f

olhomf ureawnu tjzprfslu ajm jyaomtcg a, muPa'gxavlyd 'b/h taumifsl oruawm&wm &iemvavjci/ 'tvlyrsl &vsuuel tpm, u&if ywjrmeifrdom MuuZESH wlvavjci/

ureawnu ncvlufpoh awmi fyeygonf

[[telv&, f ureawmf b/h u& fwwEliwv tvlylvtvlyg&apel/ jri/vshf bl jye&armi fyg&apawm}}

[[t? igttrfawmh rvlwmb/ igrivshfu igomawellzpaelyd rif[m rifwjc&sbu&armi{craawn 'bvmu&awmif jri/vshfarmi{csi v&i}}

, cltaeell ureawnfyehawfawmh olvudrdbtaeellv rqllygb/ oruf uav;u vcpm;tvlyly? omav;awlu jri/vshfarmi{vlylyd Oi&i&umifr, f r[lwlv/m/ t&faxmifrn pdy&a&;taejzihv u@ub&tr, f 'gayr, h ureawnu olvly&pcsiwv tvlyrSrvlyEliwmb/

pippf xltcsu ureawmf rb&yxlyebli oiv&scson/ olhomf &cgp r, m wefwefp&zpa&e olbrdv eiwlvw awm&awmh wouf rxnEliaygif qhomalumi k

, ifoljih ureawmrn Orfa&;tw&uf tcvu&lavon/ ol&pof waelbu vrxlyu vu&zu&nqlylv&xmonul aw&ri yll&su olqllcefi&v&Nlumi? vu&zu&nlyefuef t&cluf tjyntpESH wvvi 30d

[[v? rifubq&if ql&zh 15 usy&lb ay;xmr, luf/ u&elvm aemur&ay;}}

w&tsununhomf tuofq 50d0 tpjy&ESH jzpEli&omalumi h a, mu& tm tu&st&alumi f ajmjyi ai&awmi{cnunhomf

[[if ray;Eli ygb/ t&if [lvlvlyu&vd pma&;bu&tvlyf &ly&, lv& acsv&li wv aiG 50d&wmi f jyerqyEli&ao;be}}

tvmlvm? Nunprf/ a, muPa\ ajymi{vjM xli&ay;pofu wE&faus&ausf wt&faxmifv&ul jri/vshfarmi{au&clhom orulwa, muftm ay;ur&rpovli Esh ac&ai&ly&onf , ifu ureawnu tx&elwulv&ubn/

[[atmir, f 'grsm ac&ai&ly&ovm;Asn/ ul ureawnfx&lob&trwle{uaiG 200d avmufgvmu& telv& 190d ay;v&li&vmaum}}

[[v t jguld eif&lvb&v&lv& uleyd [lvlv/m;}}

ul t jlv&efu orla, muPa&vmi{E&fa, mu&f ol[m ig[m rclb) p&v&vl oabmvl vly&luawmh tqh&owrn ureawnft &lv&lv&Asn/ vs&lv&lyav/

ZGvcHfMUAomt cgu rpvfrEhaom jrifBuDu uyawmN/ xltcgrifvhformwH xlpH twifOHf&LuLuav\ /

awmuwefobmDum; (olrh aAMurfvntgyi) b, hwnrS tNurfr&/ taumiluvnfBuD pvluvnfcuXe&um; &Luav ylbqav jzpaWmOnf/ ureawmOm, nOwlu jye&muuwnfu olwHOfyefMujcizjih awmuxeifrth tawnyeabeaylyD ureawma, muztBuDuL/nf; awmuxefuluxmjicizjih vufxujcrfubfravlyD (wnhwnuLurLufi wLuejwEHLN/), cifu ureawmftytufyvufi vmi acgixHay; aomlvnf, ck&awmlyD ureawmkuH rrvfi rdawm r[lwive&M/ vawwupdvemei jzpcstfrnf/ ureawmkuH/nf tep tuyrcawmlyD ureawm ltkDiivufi ok&hij; onf rajy; omvufi vluuebnf ulubnf olutwiizrri vshfwyfvufi vav; iga, muif OHfvly&onf

olhomf armiifi um; r&a&csr&/ a&Bofirnfpm; aemufuluefvwonf/ wnlvnhij; rnfpm; ab; acsrqifonf/ ngyfn gyfvi &Luigrmaomf tyfsvluf \ / eD&mulueN/ r&mululuN/ olut&Luhevufi xrnfpm; pvlvudrmeBuESH vna&cuH ulfchewwN/ ureawmOnf awmuxeftjzpuMunf r&nu&uscLl &yg\ / &Lu&orsmu yifefi vu&volum vshfujzkwvLuawmnrS Oefuel clex vlun/ , ifolvufi vshfwjcm; jrifwjcm; tthlye&L&onbmf

aemufqhwGf ureawmh], carmuftiqefpjuvbjrhuvlum&um tom; bH Esh a&mi&vlubawmN/

0, blum; A[efr&sfBuDwV/ xpoLu touf 50avmu/ t&yftarmi& axmif&xmif armi&armi&ESH vlubulu aNumup&M/ &u&upupuf jrifZ&Rvf on&e&mu emrnBuDZ&jzpn/ olhomf awmuxe&fulum; r&&fay/ aemufqhu pvlvqllqESH owlypvubonf [hom owifulum&\ /

ureawm&ixrhyobonf/ ureawmvvuulwefu tirwef vthmvsvlljrifBuD/ ul on&awmhjrir&ba&qhygi ocifutluwwonqubnum; [lwlygav oavm/

ureawmN yxrO&qH ul iyHjrif

IOD[bmf] k emrnlu tawnclxn&omvBuV/ olulH ureawma&smifom; b0 yxrt*lvfawluwnfuyif awlujriblaeygonf xpoLuawmh olemrnf ulH ureawmfroyg/ prfacsni&xgf ylvfuvujywHfede&B napswef w&lvacgutq& xrif[ifqHlvckl oltolulH wausfa&smum; cl&onf , ifqHfvul xHcwf vav; brfa[mfv, jac: av&m acgutq&Mum? qIEpr&st&Munf wcfuivr? tacgutui? tomui? [ifod[if&Lu&Munf ponlu wy&S wy&fym? xrifw&lvfyefuefvH Esh

Eþjym? w0uúvujym? qm'g [ifcš Nubêc:0f tvum&av&m yluqðjcmuf
jymavmuEšh xrišweypm;Ešayonf

0ð [lbmonf xlbilrsü pmy&ðjzpv&m vlwa, muú xriš [ifvsmñ
vluðomtcg ou w&lvvl tus, Buðatñajymvluðavonf olhonfšmum;ou
acguðqðNunfrñ tom;rsn;rsn;xniygqñ/šum; ou Armvlb]]tom;rsn;rsn;xni [ð
trêðay;ovðtñvluN/ w&lvluawmh b, bl brajymajym obNunðeus
xðpht cðtwlðaygciAsn'

xðnf=iðygb/]vuúzu&núvcú? rvllrsn;rsn;xl] [hom 0ð [lbm\ atñobñf
*yeðcwí ulêawmh vuúzu&núqñlx bñ a&muúvmav\

olñr, m;r&ð ig:EþajcmuEþávmuí om;uav;wa, muEšh ulêawmh vuf
zu&núqñ bñ tvlta vsmúð&muúvmum olzmomol pwíuñ&íjziñ ulêawmh
olwlbm;tztm; vuúzu&nútvum;wlu&onñ tajcolð&muúð onf
olbm;uav;ulñnf a&qð xiðcš vuúwlvluðawmhíçllyg [k tyEðvonnf

0ð [lbmum; xð0rñ touðajcmuq, ðvmu&ðlyð vðumi Daonfvñf
uñ lvuft *ð roepðfvýg/ ol, þ0ú vnyíðrðavmíçlly qñm;/ ar;apEšh &iðwí
wquðxjzpvð yg;pyðvðyðeonnf tom;a&miúvñf nñhphpEšh
awnðawmft Nunðqñlyg\

olhonf tajymum;auñf\ obñpñt&yZmwd 'ðt&yftaNumí orod wmr&ð
jriðtaNumíqñ) atmíð, ðv; ou i, ð, ðv;uwnðu jriðvññf armíçllymwvl
ciAsn' tck rnbrñDgawñziñ jigoíðy;vñ wwlvmwðyguð xlbñsn;
ulêawmh;Nunðawmhvñf [kvðNumí; 0eçNú\

'gEšh ulêawmh vuúzu&núqñl xúf azñfçlbnñtwlð aiðv; 200d
avmuþkðawmh jriðwaumiD, çsiðNumí ollwlyíðrðawmh]atmíð, ðv;?
armíNúiðqð, / 'g igvñDexm;vluýguð))

waelbü jriðvññform; wa, muðbnf ulêawmhvuúzu&núqñh&ðol
vññxð&ylyð vuúzu&núvmomun/ 'vluñ 0ð [lbmu]a [h umí riðaelwúf
uluçllyv;muðar;\ xlvu]A [efwacgu? &elêlvacguarmíçllyAsn' awmýg
ly] [lqñ /

xlçcg 0ð [lbmu]rið&miðr, ðjymvm 'jriðbvm;ðar;í 'vluacgiñvñf awmh
]a [h armíNúiðqð riðwuharmí(Nunþrðuð))qñbjziñ ulêawmhvywð&ðuf
armífvluðbnf

rqñbl/ jriðr pðvðabmaumi\ oltom;t&ñf oluñ vluñ lxñEšh
olajcoiðvñfyg\ ulêawmhonf awmuðxð&lyðuwnðu emapmiðAcñ Nunñ wwðeí
em;&çðemúu aAEþvñ Nunñvluðawmh tñuygb/ aAçðe&mrðygb/

bvllfrmpwm

waelhom aelw, eif0, f t0wftpmE6fygaom tzHtllva, muESh tr, f
tllva, mubnf uleawnlvuzu&nqllxbll a&muivmlu\ / tzllBullrn rsupd
rjri&fac/ wllbvllwllzihallumiawnmif uG he\ / tr, BuDu awmiha0Sq&\ /

pmylvclv6f tr, BuDu tzllBulltm ae&mxllcifay;lyD vuzu&nivcluf
(tzllBullblom)rn\ / uleawnfazsnlyD o6yll qll&SllvllDw&mtwllf

llrelbaum ollaqmi lygtllrvmlciAsn}}

llrpmlygbll uG / 'gellarmi&llqllh&llu jriifllmb, bljriifvll uG ll

tzllBull rsurjriifuar;\ /

lluleawnjriiflygbll ciAsn}}

llrrmvm awnawnmllunlyD/m}}

llunlyglllyDciAsn/ 'jriifr rrmvm b, llajymvlllygvllv}}

llajymvllr llkvlygbll/ temuyjzwlvmawmh olltel tou&&wmllobvmayg}}

tvml uleawnf tllbobl onf

llbuDu jriiftallumi& awnawnfemvnlv, llxlllyg&ll}}

llusyl jriifaq;q&mb/ armi&lljriif aq;rubllvm}}

lltedtemu jriifq&maw&q;0, llaurawmb/ 'gayr, h xlljcmw, f r&llg
blciAsn}}

ll'gzih usyl armi&lljriif llunlltsllw, ll

rsupd vllDrribu a&m*gonjriif llunlltsllw, llqllawnh uleawn&, llcipwll
ay:rygonf ollomf vuzu&nllhomunlyD tzllBullwllc:ollrll jriifrem a&muivll
uleawnlu jriiflygcyllull ollvullxll xlllyvllubnll tzllBullonf jriifr vll
qllunlljciif? tmapmiEllujciif? em&llull prfloyjciif? ausmullvlljciif? OrllAlluf yllvlljciif?
jriifacselho;ellull &llunllunlljciifsmjylyDaemuf

llZlavlllyD jzplvmb/ armi&lljriifra&m*guull usyluEllw, / raysmu&llif

wjymr\$ay;e]]

ureawm&wv&uf Orfomofionf objymykyw&fvnf , Nunxluabom
toMbZmygygonf

]aumi\$ygyD ohaonf ck&yrS aemi&Sfjzpatmf aysnu&if b, fvmu&ay;&
r, q&vnm tre&f&yg]]

]g&u&wmh usyfrajymvlygb! / armi&i&pv&elapwemay:r&fn wnygw, /
armi&i&ajymobq&bh Num;&&u v&hri&ayr, h te&w&ava, mu f r[kw&f&q&vnm
usyfo&ygw,]

vuz&u&nbnf jri&fv&nf&formav;u&hS ajr&fu&v&v&jic&f[k ureawmf
atmu&ar&clbnf

tw&kyum jri&frav;u&h olvux&ty&v&ubnf t&zn&u&ES&ft&zn&u&Donf reu&ES&h
nae wae&E&f&gvm& aq;au&ry&pbnf ureawmf&w&ow&og&u&D&u&py&f onf[q&u&ayrnf
jri&frav;onf ce&f&u&ft&w&f&u obbm&om&ajym&fv&vmonf tpmaw&v&ael&v&jcm, pm&vnm
q&aw&Or&aw&G aumi&fv&v&u&u&w& wpwp&ES&h oltar& ta&mf cOb&ajcm&u&h&mi&f&S Og?
Og&mr&S aemu&f&w&f&f te&h&mf awmu&ajym&fv&mv& awm&onf pu&mo<ar&G&ta&mf
tr&f x&h&u&mi&h p&ri&frav;u&h jrd&e&D[k emrn&f ay;v&u&awm&onf

tpO&j&zi&h [jri&fv&nf&q&mr&sn ac:clbnh j&zn&Z&h&trn&ES&h] tq&u&ow&w&awm&h rv&u&
atmu&ar&clbnf , clum, rd&e&ES&h ureawmf&w&Opce&f&w&f&f w&Z&mw&v&r&f z&u&R& ayawm&trn&f
ohaonf ureawmf&w& aus&Z&f&S&f q&u&mu&D&ta&u&mi&fu&h az&nf&v&ly&gao; onf x&h&zn&u&Donf
*ye&ac&w&u &e&u&ef jri&fv&nf&form&w&le, fy, u ureawmf&h jri&frav;u&ply&D v&u&u&f&sr&f
j&bv&h&f&mp&wm&f[k emrn&u&D&onf&oj&z&py&g\ /

rv&u&ly&ia&um&u&fr&u&j&zp&N / &e&u&ef&u& jri&fv&nf&aw&ac&w&u&mi&fon&j&zp&f
u&ly&ia&um&u& jri&fv&nf&form&? jri&ar&f&x&h&orm&? jri&fo&h&u&ub&rm&aw&G &e&u&ef&q&if
v&u&u&u&mi& olv&nf&yg&v&nc&h ureawmf&ri&frav;rs yxr&O&D&q&h emrn&f&u&ub&onf&j&ic&f&j&zp&f
ayonf

rsup&f&ri&fa&om&fv&nf jri&fw&u&na&m&g&ay&gi&f&pu&h up&e&f&E&h&onf t&c&D&ri&fa&q;
q&u&aw&w&h q&u&aq;w&z&h Or&f&E&kw&aq;w&vu&f E&h&aq;wen&j&zi&h q&u&mv&ly&onf[kw&f
a&S&j&ref&m jri&f&ur&f? aq;ur&fu&h aumi&faumi&f&u&D ur&f&usi&cl&bj&zp&onf emrn&f&if
O&dy&j&z&py&gonf oly&u&G p&O&u jri&f&pe&mr&na&us&j&z&p&cl&N / jri&f&ly&h&fy&S 'le&f&pa&sr&u&D&f&f r[kw&f
j&ref&men&f tom&u&f tv&f&D&j&zp&N /

]armi&u&ia&q&, ? usy&usi&f&xm&w&ljri&f&sr&u& usy&pv&u&u&R, q&u&ia&awm&h 'u&h
u&ef&E&ay: wiy&v&f&ac&u&h&ly&D Zu&u&u&ru&u&u&u&f&u&G h a[m' &u&w&h&f v&u&fy&u&f&xm&v&u&f w,]
(ol re&f&re&f&u&D x&h&f&yy&u&h , ck ureawmf&rsup&f&cl&w&f&f jri&fa, mi&f&do;onf)]E&h&ly&D
ac&gi&f&ay&gi&f&pu&v&f w&awm&f&sv&u&v&u&f& av&x&h&u& u&u&f&D&we&fa&ew, u&u&f jri&f&u&v&f
t&f&v&mu&f&re&f&w&f 'u&ac&w&ly&h&f&w&mu jri&f&t&je&w&G&f[kw&f&f / a&sr&u&f&u&w&h&f a&n&f jri&f

ajcusvufusa&n? vBuðaw& *&ll c&ll rsvNuwmuð

vlnf vcel? Oy"dylnf aumiðozpfi tajymvnyllvbnf xþrif
av;rfi ureawnNjriðvñform; bOrñ ureawnNuluç qnfyuy&m jzpfvuf
rNuncP pum;vubqNuclygonf

jrið\ aAft*ij trðrð? tqñtaumið Nueftivupm tjzjzmvNul
usr*eftvnrS vnfaumið? olb0 uli ðawðsvnfaumið ajmjaom tcgrsmü
rsvbomp&m aumiðonftjyif pðvlyg Oipmatmiðvni ajmqElið&lygayonf

ociultustay;rnjrið? tuð, kváprnjrið? tññ usuba&r*lv m &ðp
rnjrið? tr*lvjzprnjrið? jriðbð? jriðykuf

jriðbð? rnbññ n tceðawni acðulbñqmiðNumiðkllvwwbnf
jriðykufñ (jrykuf[lvñfac:onf) oluð iul ykufubll vI rfaewwbnf
xþrifsm; taNumiðESh ywbui q&nðuðoni cðp&n? Eðbuðp&mrsm;omru
aNumup&n? Nuubð arjnsfxp&mrsm;yg ajmwwlygonf

ureawnESh rd&ð

u? auðZi&Sf q&nðuðtaNumið ajmnyðawmh ureawnESh rd&ðvll]Eðlyg;
ofñcef;plupW 'ðum;vNul Nyllcsi bvm;rvðaqð ureawnNpðvxl , lqcsufull
trðftwllfa&jciðjzplygonf obnjrið? ureawnlvlyijzprðomvni ureawnf
\b0wauðZmvrvr;wfi oESi ureawnfoni ta&Buðom Zmvðqmi EðOðjzptll ygonf

owðgwlN awðulqNucvðom "rðvm Zmvðlvli pðvlyup&n? NunEð
Eðbðp&n? tonfxvðp&n? aNuuðrfenfp&m tjzjzmvNulvwwbnft eubESh ureawnf
tjzptysufvni xll&mvlynpðlyg\

Nunlygrvðaqð ol ureawnlvvxl a&muðmvvlefu yelyeçsycyf a&m*gonf
rav; jzprvawmh pðvlyup&n? Orfenfp&m r[lvlygvnciAsn

uðemuf bvllfrmpwmbuð aq;ðfjzið &ðf&ðfy 00viðvijzprvmawmh
ureawnvN NunEðEðbðp&m Eðlyg;ofñcef;av;vll rqlkNlygvnciAsn

olrsuEðav;rn ðivefi , cifu w&ðælvllxll emruçvðf jzprvwi onf
rsu&nyðawG wa0a0? rsuðçs rsuðwðawG wayayaecðhom rsuðvllvbnf
, çawmufNunviðvuf ureawnfriðvfi [ni toly;wwbnf olpncufull
ElvbðESkllum tpmawmiðvwwbnf a&ðçuav; , uum , uum ociult
c&mvwwbnf w&ðælvll aocspñ avlvrdomtçü cðp&maumiðom
tuçufav;rsuð awðvmwwlygonf

u? , cktajcw0bEsh urawmfonf ZmwfxLuEpyg;ofrtcefrfvll JcplvLuf
Nuttll b0azmfav;a&}vllqLLuygpW

u? urawmfvll b, lEpyg;ofrvl od/m; rlvraqb urawmfv jriifvshf
wplvull aelDulwuf wusyay;ifvlyD jriifvshfwyfxlvwmaygh

jriifvshform;wllrn jriifusefrn0lzHaeaom tcgw0f vlyifefullief tayguf
tvrfvwnf &Ivef&onaygh

xlyif rd&Ebnf a'guhav;ayr0 (euMLKvavmu)taumif ti, pmyif
jzphomfvnf olt&G f&li taumifwefxLu oibnf tirwef oluvuzswf
vwf ZuZsm;cwfr0c&cs/ plvvl qwbnf

, cifu urawmfvll avnifajymictlaom jriifvshform;rsmtm; urawmfv
uvllpmjyefacsEIlbnf

jriifvshfvll Nlmy0v&Nuyf Jwwyfvyljrn&pum oreum&&um olwll
jriifawvll vnfcifaustfvu&if Jz0;Zlv z0;Zlv 'D0n z0;Zlv kwao;&lvw/ ofrvllv
NunNuygtH ulf lvwll/ [m; [m; [m;}}

&, farm0ESftwl olwllvshfnullcelyptlbnf

xllcgu olwll qll\ / ausnifom;ulumiw, f romuxlyD tustay; w, f

ptcgw0f urawmfvllpdyra&vlyief tawnfajzmiheonf [qllayrnf eluyllfrn
urawmfvuzunqllxllf r0fvlyfrs urawmfv, m;Esh ukvm; tzllvDtm;
qllfrfxm;cllum jriifvshfarmifxlvbnf

xp0f jriifvshform;b0rn atmurusy/ Jriifvsh(q&m) [hc:luonf
[ll&st*lvf&cwvll ja [;*gvDgvw;]r [kvawmll c&Donulvnl vll&frae&/
jriifvshfxlvwllvll ulf Bulu&m *vfxlvlyD J]eule? &eule? olr [lvf J]A [ef?
A [ef]atnfvlyg/ rNunrvjynhavonf

vuzunwvuf q, qijzpp0rn urawmfvllprfacsni; Nunfrivllbufr rs
A [ef olr [lvf &euleful 25 qih (0g)wrw&av&m jriifwaumif xllp0ofrtv jyef
Eshacguq;ijzih r0shajcmuh, muf wlvvll waelvll ig;usyftebqhajcmuf usyct&xd
p0ayonf jriifpznll ig;rwf wusyct&lv/ vlvuf olusyct&av;usyuef onf

vuzunwvllvvnf ael0ur&ae&um; urawmfonf pEpr&om oiaijzih
rNunrv ulf jylfvsh0, Ellawmfvll [k plvvl; z&llvfv\ /

ollomf zlm;jzpr, Bulha'0'wf um, m;vlylvwbnf wrll

waelhom urawmfvlljzlvll jyefvmaomt&li urawmfvll&pr&llawmlyD

Ja [B 'lorbu vužu&nbqif xilwlrst [wz/ oltazu Oeāxmuif
t&ift rmbuū; k 'P&P&maxmuygt

ta&yil uawmf rle [ifcga&mi faeom acwD, f &Deāxmu uawmf a [mi fu
ppum, uljymof

olbrð vužu&nbqif xil&onqbnfsvnf, aumi&vmpmy&v&f xil
yilqbf&ly/ tjcm, vlyp&mwlrn ukm, tzlud\ wnDeāsnfjzpl\

pršī 'ā, muṑonī tajrntjriDmPī enfavjciif? wv&lyiāumiif
ayguāvjciif [k uleāwmf, lqcl\

, ifū uleāwmfsvnf nmcg Zedrū rcēlīf rcē&ufzplum olwlb, ylxm;
oenf/ pbršī olviblvlu&acsawmōnf wgrQ ra&muēāo; aom nrD, f [lr;
onār; Eshāemufqū aw&ayawmōnf

uleāwmZeduvnf, uleāwmūfrivūf iū lvsuf rcēlīygalumiif? yxrDqū
uav; y#baēvnf &ānyzpaūumiif olDū? Oāv; a':a': wltmajym\

pippf a, muṑ\ tpttrln olwlvbūuf vcpm, t&mvlyēlīwltāumiif Esh
tlydyllī c&efzpayonf olom xilq&wlu uleāwmvū Ešā, muif jzplyū
ubem, luī twlvufyēlonf a, muṑa'gyāeonūū ausey&ef olwlvbōnf

, iftpttrln a, muṑ\ qEtwlīf olbrðtm, vužu&nbqif rxilāp&/

'lvū ai&bfbrs uū lvū qilw&f&āwmh uleāwmāelDufriifvšfx&uf armiif&ef
rjzpeāwmt

onāwmh uleāwmrln tvlyEšck wcl&āmw&f vužu&nbqilūū jzkvlypf
&avawm\

, ifw&f a, muṑlvbūūlygavonf taūumiifrn xilc&w&f oljriifrar&D
aonfvnfaumiif? všfarmiifēlāom olom, Ešā, muhōmfvnfaumiif t&ur&ā awnlyd
všfcnf uleāwm\

taūumiifrn olom, rmonī vli, fsmyD ar&Dūū Eilīqcsit&ejciif&ā rnf rwm
armiifEšcīlīpūjciifjzih ar&Drm waelwjc, y &fvml&ām aemufq&rn ar&Dnf
&xmwyf ršjzpaūmā ausmufonī av; uilūūū aūūm ajcav; acniū
tv, liphevsvf 'P&āomajcaxmufrii vDraxmuēāwmt 'lfcg rln olwlv&f
Oihī&āwmlōjzih uleāwmā, muṑonī olxlp&twlīf t&rn tirweēmy\ /
olmyāom' Pūū oltarbuEsh olbrð (uleāwmZed) rsvyg; rnbtrcēlīūojzih
olom, Ešā, muōnī ppxbū vlvbōn, luuleāwōnf /

ar&Dūūm, 35 usyEsh a&mi fypvlu&\ / ar&Dūū 0, brln a&šacwlu
jriifvšfōmā [mi fū / olu emvnygvn jzih jylp&lv&vūjzih 'jriifryef

aumi{E}l{ao};&W/ raumi{awmi}f{aoaom} tom{b}H 35usy{awmh} &acst{W}

pipf ul{awmh}w{lonf} ar&{tm} bv{f}rmpw{m}u{du}H jy{ly}D{om}/ q&{m}u{du} J{armi}M{ui}h{q&}, f{ jye{aumi}{E}l{b}u{awmh} c{,} O{fyg}{y}u{G} D{[}k{ ajym{clon}{E}S{ft}{n}{B}r{&D} onf E{fv}{E}f{x}{awmh}{&fay}/ ul{awmh}, mu{P}u aemu{xy}{fri}{op}{lwaumi}D, f{ ul{awmh}{barmi}{fay};&\ / pol{zih} ul{awmh}w{lonf} or{fa}, mu{P} jye{fvn}{y}{laygi}{fo}{H} M{ujye}{fv}\ /

yw{fvn}{fv};

ul{awmh}, mu{P} aemu{D}, fv{lu}{f}om jri{fu}H jyw{fvn}{fv};){[{bc}{ygonf} ole{mrn}{lum} bmr{Q} tx{t}{ax}{p}{O}{f}{m}{rae}{&y}{g} v{sh}{fwy}{ly}{v}{G}{f} olu{H}emub{H} yw{fvn}{fv}u{f}{S} ajzmi{h}jzmi{h}ve{f}{we}{f} x{E}{h}{jy};yg\ /

J{qif}{wusi}H jri{fwusi}{q}{k}{m}{u} opol{z}p{&onh} ta{lu}{mi}{fum} olu{H} jri{f} v{sh}{f}{usi}{p}{O}{u} vn{h}{A}{E}{S}{h}{v}{sh}{fu}H tm{jy}{q}{&onh} ol{&ift}{H} nmbu{f}{cr}{fr}{n} tem jz{p}{clonf} oly{x}{ry}{H}{&S}{u} av;cg{vn}{f}{om}{r}{Q} p{jri}{fi}, fv;u{H} xl{t}{em}{ray}{smu}{f}{ci}{f} bl armi{f}{E}{S}{h}{v}{awmh} x{E}{p}{w}{G}{f} p{t}{em}{av};E{S}{h} vn{h}{A}{E}{S}{h}{fu}H al{lu}{mu}{&f}{io}{j}{zi}{h} ob{&S}{ol}{w}{ly}{g} / x{h}{lu}{mi}{h} ol{h}{mbu}{Z}{u}{fu}H q{f} aemu{jye}{a}u{v}{lu}{f}{ci}{j}{zi}{h} b, bu{&ift}{E}{S}{h} v{sh}{fu}{l}{q}{j}{ci}{f}{jz}{p}{fv}{su}{f} ol{t}{em}{rx}{b}{l} v{sh}{fu}{y}{g}{v}{m}{avonf} aemu{h}{jy};rd{ aof}{y}{b}{th}{aom}{t}{cg}{u}{um} ojz{l};jz{l};ajzmi{h}jzmi{h}u{D} ob{h}{y}{g}{avawmh}onf , i{f}{t}{usi}{lum} aemi{f}{t}{em}{ay}{smu}{b}{n}{w}{l}{f} ygob{h}{av}{jci}{f} jz{p}{fygonf} x{h}{lu}{mi}{h} ol{t}{m} t{f}{fu}{x}{E}{p}{r}{f}{n}{q}{l}{v}{G}{f} ajrmu{Z}{ub}{th}{csif} awmi{bu}{fv}{sh}{v}{y}{&onf} awmi{bu}{b}{th}{csif} ajrmu{Z}{uf} v{sh}{v}{y}{&onf} p{t}{al}{lu}{mode}{awmh} v{G} fygonf at{m}{u}{f}{S} wa, mu{f} q{E}{fv}{sh}{ay};&ly}{gb} / armi{f}{rn}{bl} wa, mu{f}jz{p}{h}{ey}{gu}{vn}{f} jri{fv}{sh}{form}{tz}{H} rcl, O{fyg} ol{w}{y}{ly}{D} aemu{b}{q}{E}{fv}{sh}{v}{lu}{f} ojz{l};jz{l};ajzmi{h}jzmi{h} ajy;aom{t}{cgr}{S} v{sh}{fa}{&f}{S}{u}{H} fu tomajy;v{lu}{h}{e}{ly}{daemuf} v{sh}{fv}{u}{w}{E}{S}{h} v{sh}{fu}, it{f}{fu}H v{u}{w}{z}{u}{p}{D} aemu{jye}{h}{x}{mu}{f} tomav; cl{e}{w}{u}{f}{v}{lu}{f} 'gr{S}{fu}H ul{awmh}u awmu{b}{x}{E}{f}{w}{e}{f}{u}{wn}{fu} ul{f}{usi}{cl}{ly}{g}{y}{D} , i{f}{ol}{ly}{&onf}{fv}{n}{f} ol{t}{usi}{lu} t{f}{fu} rx{E}{w}{i}{b}{ny}{gb} / vr{fa}{&mu}{f} armi{f}{om}{u}{so}{th}{awmh} rv{h}{w}{mh} yg{y}{D}

ul{awmh}u{H}cl{&aom} jri{f}{r}{m}{x}{l}{w}{G}{f} 'E{t}{aumi}{fv};ulu &{f}{jri}{f} / ausmu{jri}{f} y{f}{[}{bc}{ygonf} ol{t}{a}{&mi}{f}{n} azmi{f}{O}{w}{p}{t}{f} 'H{u}{E}{jz}{p}{f} 'E{t}{ar}{G}{S}{fu} ol{e}{w}{uf} zsw{fv}{w}{onf} rmausonf x{h}{y}{if}{jri}{fo}{l}{z}{p}{f} p{v}{fv}{n}{f}{xu}{fv}{onf}

rd{&E}{E}{S}{h} obnf taumi{tsi}{fw}{h}{bnf} ul{awmh}u ol{w}{E}{p}{aumi}{fu}H jreuf jri{f}{j}{n}{jri}{f}{armi}{f}{&onf}

olwESfvlu/ygqk/

urawnu jprifull 'deltzll aemuxyarmi/rjzpawnaLumi; tuss taLumi; ajymjum tBurBurawmi;yej jii/qlygaonivnf tjcm;vshfwpDr0 r&B awnll (&gdrvm; tajtaellunlyD xhptwllf vpluwmuW) vshfay:twif wufxlluum olwll[molwll armi;fo;rnfi vlyluawna/ , ifu urawnu jrif Zubull ray;bl olbulu; buf vluonivfi iwvllvni;]'Bumi;acgifrm w, hqnfu;f/ rifb, hvmurlluvllv)qlyD t&ur;ri;ES;olwllcg;u beufawG xlvlluum cE;fa, muES;hwa, muhqnivbef awlluwana/

E;fa, muu urawna;iDES;hussu;ll a&Bemuf beuES;haxmufx;mu;ll\ / ueliga, muu toh;ES;fvn;faumi; tjym;ES;fvn;faumi;? taE;fi;ES;fvn; aumi; clvll&lluu\ /

eab;rS jri;faumi;fi vmsib; v;wa, mu;llvni; aqnf;v;wb;ji;h ajy;&\ / olwlloni *syef;tm;u;ES;h Armt;csi;csi; rll≪f;lu;ol;sm;jzpN/

urawnu jpaemü aofylyjzi;h aocsi;hoyapawna; igri;fawna; 'i;fwll vufx;hty;zi;[k Zv;fay;cn/ oniv;ll p;lv;vif;x;mv;ll;h;om;tc;gu ul; h;ay: acgifay: r;f;zh;waz;sm;h;az;sm;f usov;lbm c;pm;&ayawna;on;f aemuf;q;li; c;heol oubulu;ll wzubw;v;ly;fi tm;&lluwana;rS to;v;&mv;ov;ll olwlltc;si;csi;]v;ef r, f v;ef,][h;jym;lyD x;lv;tc;fo;h;lu;awna/ x;lv;tc;gu urawna;rn jri;fvsh;vu;v;ll ul;llum Ol;acgif;rS r;su;E;fay;aof;sm;pd, ll;v;uf r;ef;arm;f;aO;f u;ef;clawna/

'lvq; t;B;uf t;lluy;ll;f;or;sm;u; ey;ef;mp;w;mr;sm;u;ll h;awna;v;ll;jz;pa;wna/ t;cs;lu jri;f;rtw;ly;ly;fi q;h;ac;son;f aE;B;mo;D ael;v, r;ef;w;nl;v;e;ll;jz;pa/

x;lv;ly;ll;fu urawna;on;f rd&E;B;ll reu;tc;sb;om x;lv;armi;fi ael;v;E;E;f; acguf armi;f;lyD jri;f;ro;B;lv;wck ul;v;fo;h;oj;zi;h v;rf;x;lv;v;fi top≪h;ay;aep;O;jz;pa/

, if;tc;ll;f *sy;ef;vo;ll;f aμfv;lyD A[ef;u;ly;ly;g[;l;q;ll/ urawnu jri;f; ac;B;ol;E;J a[m[jz;pa;ey;ll;ly;lyD aov;v;f;f, f ry;ll;E;ll;bl;[k ajymaom;tc;g]cl;&mv;ly;ll;u; awna;

[J [J olwlltm; urawna;fow;ll;jy;O;h;awna;f/ (ou;O;D;q;ly;ll;f;sm;u;ll) ol;h;on;f urawna; jri;f;fawna; urawna;rn;f;rw;v; rarm;f;&u;f r;cs;lv;iv;ll Oe;lu;ll q;B;on;iv;nf r;ll;un;iv;ll t;e;du; to;iv;ll;E;e;om]v;sh;f;u;ll;armi;f py, f, m;ju;lv;mv; tmyem;tm; tuss;ta;Lumi;fajym;ly;lyD

]ul; r;f;ajz;ajz; ou;bm;llun;lyD armi;f;ly;ll;v;ly;gawna;u;f;f;

rd&E;B;on;f b, h;vm;u;f;ye;f;ye;f v;cl;ll;f;apor;O;ll;w;na;h r;w;ef;f;rq;lv;f aqmi;B;u;f w;w;ll/ ol;lt;mv;&B;r;Q ol;h;E;ll;f;or;awna;h cl;uy;f;ci;f [ll ol;B;O;w;ou;lv;mr;f;h w;cg;r;E;E;ll acs/

, ck *sy;ef;ig;au;mi;f w;ib;h;v;mr;f;v;nf c;ho;ly;fi;f;yi;f av;bu;lu;ll;g;ix;lv;ub;f; on;f

o k a o n f e m & D u f o t N u m ü A [e f r S / m a o n j r i f & x m w p D u
J] u u i a q B c i A s j r i f r a v ; a & w m & n i v r f x y f r n v h e l y B
r d & E D u H E f n v k h t m i f u l a y ; c l a o m q & m u D o n f J] ' j r i f r u H w a e l E p h a c g u i x u f
b , f a w n r S y t c h i f e l / a v O E H b a v m u b m a v O t c h i f y g B [k r f p u m & A /
 , c k r v f a & n i b m j y k v u & o n f
M u n j r i f w i l b u f S v m a o m y x r o D q h u l l m j r i f & x m E S h u l e f a w n f v l u b n f
a o m t c g r d & E t o u r & a w n l y B
J] u l e f a w n f w c s u f S & l u f a r m i f b i u u i a q B t m y e m u q D a j y m \ / J] c i A s j
r f n v l u i w l t w i l f o r o t n E H i v B y & i ? u l e f a w n f s y e a w l u q i i c h i f r n b / t c h w n h a [m
' B e & m r n b h o h v l w l t x d o l a j c [m w c s u f s y s u z i A s t m * j r i f r & n r & n a & m)
r d & E b n f o N w n D e l u H t o u f a o o n f t x d x r f a q m i b n f & n a y o n f

t m v m ;

* s y e a c w b o n f & e l e l t h w o f j r i f v n f a c w f t a u m i f q h z p & u m a y g i f w n f
e w l v v i f ? B u l l y i a u m u f r i f v S v u l y h v e f ? w l u B u D ? a r f i b D a n m i a v ; y i ? y b i ?
v n f u f ? o e y j i f p o n f t & y l u j r i f v n f a w G g v m a & m u f a r m i f E S N u l e b o n f o x l u
b l y w a w G y i f a & m u f n l u a v o n f

b l y w b o n f v n f u e l w l w l r w a p m u a p m u E S h M u n & w m w r s y i f & e l e l f
v n f a w l u m u , f t d f a j c c E S h , O p p & b n f j y n a & a w m i f S B u l l y i a u m u f w l u B u D t x d
j r i f v n f w l u m u , f t d f a j c c r y g i u l e f a w n f v l u J] A e l v n f) [h c : N u o n f O e f s r ; r s n
v l r s r s n w i E H b o n f c h i t e l b o n f a v ; v i b n f

j r i f v n f a p s o n f & e l e l f n q h o n f & e l e l f n t B u D q h z p b o n f & e l e l f S
w j c m ; x l u i a 0 ; a v a p s o u b m a v j z p b o n f

x h a l u m i h u l e f a w n A ' l v d j r i f u H 0 , & e f o & u a c s m i f o H a & m u t l o n f
p o & u a c s m i f q h o m t & y b o n f & n o m o m l r l l r u s a w m r u a w n f a w n f a c s m i l u s o n f
a r f i b E S l v l u B u D t N u m ; 0 , i w l u B u D b u e D o n u t a e m u p i p u b n f a o m v r f c f
u a v ; & b n f p v r f u a v ; t q h r n a c s m i f u e l v e l c h e o n f o & u a c s m i f o n f
x h c s m i f u a v ; e a b ; r n w n & b n f u l v m ? w & l v ? u l e p h q i l ? a c g u b q h i f r s n & b n f

urławmnyg olwttłłfn vma&mu&exlląpygonł

oławm urławmfraymlyluelllyg/ xlcwłxłłcgł a&šacwlu t&n&ll [młł wll
tłłxmłłsmłłfn twłłypłłłull tvłłxlvll a&młłšpm&e&onłłzplłg\\ / aełluwmłłfvnł
tzłłbułłešłł, mułłešłł orłłtoubllq, r0 wclłvyrwa, mułł rešřomčsnłłzplł
tacłłwmqłłołłmionłł [iřull r, r, &0, tyłł cšurpmłlu/ EłłELEŠłłkriřpmłłonłł
iřubaymłłešłł pmłłonłł urławmłł 'gawłłłpmłłellřłłodwmłł rš tmvłł? yłł
igajcmłłavmłłtsubłłurłłonłł

xlyif tqłłłqłum, 'llłbułłrłłfn tyłłceřwllłfaemłłaz;ceřłł aemłłaz;
tłłxmłłonłł a&šacwłłumłłřp0łł ta&yllłttłłqłwmłł tapčłłwg tršřešłł
aemłłaz;tłłodłłqnłłfn r, lw, luvm, v) &łłrñłł rcayğłł cłwmłłciłłmłł avmłł'r®wm
&aonłł vmabnłł tyłłdawmłł ta&yllłřiřbułł ułł šřvlyłdwmłłhemłł t&aonłł tvmbnłłešłł
bulłulłlcšłłzplł&umłł tapčłł0;vll acłłwaumłłřč&ll ulł hemłłaz; tłłulł šelp0łł
olwłbiłłe&awmłł urławmłł ešłłubvmłlył aeellłčlygw, ř urławmłł Zepell oršav;om
cšurčšřbułł jyełłrñłł olłtzłłrsmłł tmemygw, łłlył qłlav;ig &ubvmłłmłłmłłclłxlyğłł
onłłtwłłřłł urławmłłZedtłł acqłłqłllmłł xriřalłumłł rsmłł yllčłłlygonłł

tmwmłł vułłmaep0łłfn urławmłłonłł ywłł, łav;waumłłlulłbm armłłřčll &yğ\\ /
olłomłł tmwmłł jyełłrmiřelllyłđ &urłłmłłrłłđfn ywłł, łav;aoygonłł ołłoyll
jrełłqelłv\\ / w&uřš tarmlłřysubłlyğ / aornłłreurfłł nu xnłłxmłł aom tpmawłłg
vłłđrpmłłbl wllvllvbeonłł jriřq&mac;lyawmłł tat;ywłlyđ qłłčlyř Orłłčlyřzplłwmłłll
aq;wllulłvll auřvllř&awmłlyğ / q&mu Orłłčlygonłł acsrxłłřđ touxłłubłlyğ\\ /
jriřwłłrñbnłł polłvřřepłłvnlł aowwłł /

xłłba&mtcğřłł urławmłłvll tłłxmłłbnłł waelłvłřł wacğurłłłomarmłłř& ł
w0urłłłom Olłłaiłłbm&onłł tmwmłłešłł rjzplławmłlyđ

xłłllmłłmiłł urławmłłonłł tmwmłłulł a&młlyřpłlyđawmłł a, mułłbułł aiłlv0ulł plłřziłł
&nEłłjynłł cłłřellłłom xłlyveřjriřwaumłłlulł orułł, mułłEšłłđyłłł 0, vlłlullawmłłnłł
płłriřemrñulł llwułłvll [k urławmłlyay;vlłbnłł

pa&mlł pmzwłłbbnłł q&mwulłvllulł owłłmlyayvłłřłłnłł piřpłvnlł
urławmłłřřř wulłvllřłł q&mwulłvll\\ emrñłłřvqilł vmalłmłlyř0ečlygonłł

urławmłłaušmłlyřom;buylł q&mwulłvllonłł urławmłłlulłłom pna&;
q&mwłł, mułłzplłllnłł / txłłojzilłřřv&onłłfn (' *eř *ziřřixilbnłł)]tłłpđ
tupłłowłł xłłcwłł tłłpłtupłłř? tłłpłtupłłulł orułłřřvllbršłłtmłł oa&mlł
xmłłonłł

olł, łřřřešłł, mułłbnłł vlvmułłbułłdom arsmłłbułłđtmłł tarğřsm&đvłł
Ađvwbłm;vll 0włłqilłay;um tłłpłtupłł orułłřřvll tłłřllac:olłł 'golłvll
tulluđyg / Ađvwłł tłłpłtupłł atmllyđ jyełłvmlłwmłłmłłmao; / olłfabmay;řłł

tat;rclbjzih toBiheí pumrajyEllaó;anumií Zmwvrfqixm\

eumZ"mwclu onvba&npmsí tifweí Bulúom uleáwmbnf
p0wkwkwnfjzih jtíptupjEsh jwuíwíemrníul pēlonf uleáwmbnf
b, ftajcb&mu&mu? bmvlyhá&ae&? pmaypóvuawmh uí fētoní r[lví rí
póvBulúawlaom uí jriíul emrnáy;&ef p0fpm;vluáomt cg uí póvBulúf jzpcíahom
jwuíwíul owéjicyíif jzpháwmbnf

aEñifaonlumv? uleáwnpma&q&m jzplvmaomt cvníf acfaonlvmaqé
anumiáonlvmaqé arnáwntum; aonlvmaqé ponfns; jzphaeonlvulí Numod
awjri&yg\ pum; vlv\ círiEspubítrsvw& jykwvlujícífns; jzpháyonf

uleáwmbn0íqí

uleáwmbnf rclulí ftd qeíppíunírbnf píppí uleáwmbnf v&í vlvní
r[lváy/ wzubm;ulí aemutsí ajymtsiba&nctíonf rawníwa&mf vlyctíonf
uleáwmbí, aellwíf rarēlláom t&mwcykclr\

uleáwmbvuúu&nqíí x&hépOf Op[íbmvl om;tzr&bnháemuf
ulí lvríxubl touqlólav;Esp& í armíyē&hac: olí, áv;a&muívmonf
olbmav;ulí cífygapyg qlryg[k oltarutyElygonf armíyē&hwlrí zatr&á ay/
oltartíuEsh trtyšpá, muí níí, íwa, muí vuílyívuúp;/
tíí, áv;wvluí íh&rfaelúonf

armíyē&hónf emrnEšlvluátmíí &híu t&hvébjzih aygwllouf
a&muáeonf cífvlápvl áumíonf tírwezíaygonf zíaygvluónfš
wcgw&b, íu b, blqD olíacpríqlláó;? bmuí c[írajym&rD olxubrílyD
jzphéwwí jyeác:lyD em&éuqájym&\ aemuáwmbóltm; wjcm;cíf&mp&n&á/úí
yxrem&áf olí r[lví vufubq&? ajymlyD pum;qlrS vlvlu&\

armíyē&hónf uleáwmbul ítulí túEsh tírwecíí/ uleáwmbvuúuf
&nqíí jzkwlyD jriívñfcñf armífaomt cvníf jpy, í, m;vlygywmbnf

rlvóíBulrí wcaonf uleáwmbEštíríáom rlváqfns;u ía[í armíluíí aqé
rííjriívñfu rlvllvm;uáar;í uleáwmbu (jriívñform; ygpyulí cší
vlvlygaenf) íím uleáwmb jriívñfu rlvllvvl arxllxmíí rēEílygoAsí)[k
jyéhajym& rlváqfns;u oabmu&, árm uleáwmbnf 'guí t"yñ, í emrvní aom

armiye&hu rsvfxm;wlyd waelhuav;wz&g &baec&f a&twf&B&M A[efbuif
apmi;fweftqifrn

]]vm? vm? rlvvvv arxh&DEllw, B[k atnlyd ygpi;smac:aeojzih urehawnrn
xllhaeom vuзу&nbqllrs tjrexofnlyd olygpylyv&awmN/

atn? armiye&H armiye&W/ oblu&hawntuawmh jawmiiluvj awmiil
armi;faxmiiluvj armi;faxmiif qbulobll ygb&ciAsn/

waelhae trbw&llu trbm;wioblatmf&gi vlyygoton/ Etr,ow&M xrh
u;f&f& ac±pm; vilypxmaom Etr,oh&csni;rs&bn/ 'gul urehawntu armiye&Htm,
]]a[B [Hrn trlt;ri;fydvaw&f csupm;vll ogh&umi;wmb/ rif, l ofnlyd riftrawG
csut;ll{ygv;}}[k ajym&awmh wu, lyif obn&wax&B&baumuf i oiftav&B&UESh
qb&f&on/

'gavmu&awmh oltr&fusv&fi oltraw&u olv&e&umi;f&ll[k atmu&arln&bn/

ol&onf xh urehawnt&rispm;awmh [ifw&ub&bnf Ogr&/ t&uf;ri;ESh
Ogr&f&B&N/ olv&vμulef&S t&fu re;f&rtm;]][] '[]ifu bmw&f/ Ogvj
r&ygv;}}ar;awmh

]]'gu urw<&fu csulvm r[lvfygb;/ &Sfvyn&armiye&H vmay;ofn;wm
ygv;wv/

atmi&bk

urehawnta, mu&ESh urehawntonf wuiv&ull pylvD, Nydon&emuf ap&acsni;f
u&lvub& a&mulyD jlyiyiv&lygu tjrw&E&llfnh v&nf;wp&ESh jri;fav;waumiil
a, mu&u ai&f&lu? urehawntu v&plu? tjrw&ulva, muiv&oufjzihO, lv&ll&lyeN/

pjri;ESlv&nf&ud, &ef n&ellum;ofn ub&efav;jzpN/ x&ri;v&nf;yl&Sf v&lu&rn
qif&B&N/ v&nf;u&B&uz&opr&S rre&llf "et&lxm;/ jri;fuav;u&ll tar&f&Q rx&E&llf
o&ESlv&be\

urehawntv&ll vufx&mu&awmh v&nf;u&ll tr&lopr&ny&daq;a&mi;v&Sv&blvif
a&mi;v&lu&B& O, &ifjri;ESh v&nf;f&N&oly&py&f&Q &jcif&allumih jri;fav;\ web&f&rn
bmr&rr&awmhay/ pjri;fuav;u&lvn& tar&f&X&nyD waelv&f wac&uf&Q a, mu& \
v&nf;ay&ay&v;jzih oubuh&f&f& cllfv&lu&B& jri;fuav;onf ou&G&f, f

onftavsmuf waelvjc̄m wlvwubajmivuf Ovivm̄jciŕtm̄jzih wvEšv̄ twčfr̄n
wefr̄aps 'kvđ tpm̄xb̄ 0iivm̄av̄\

Oyrm wuiv̄u yxrwešpm̄jriŕr̄ tzh̄waxmiŕq̄lonf̄ ou cEšB̄niŕg; q, f
&š̄&̄m ygwnf̄/ pjriŕuav; tarŕu jriŕfa&̄c: &̄&̄awm̄u&̄&̄&̄miŕ wuiv̄u avmuf
a'guf&̄ ybnh̄ tr̄š̄tpm̄r̄ ul&̄awm̄u olūh̄ jatmiŕb̄)k̄ emrn̄ay; onf̄ olvn̄f
wuiv̄ulub̄lyif̄ (azmul̄yŕac:) a0š̄oif̄av; jzpf̄ olwEš̄aumif̄ tv&̄biŕw̄N/
l̄tk̄lv̄w̄x̄m̄v̄Gif̄ acEš̄aumif̄upm̄ouub̄ Eš̄aumif̄om̄ ywyf̄ &̄yf̄ v̄lowf̄upm̄ww̄N/
tpmaur̄v̄Gif̄ tpm̄c̄ub̄x̄ Eš̄aumif̄Ēupm̄lȳD w̄c̄uul̄er̄S̄ aemuiv̄c̄ub̄ tw̄bajmiŕpm̄\

ul&̄awm̄N̄ jriŕv̄n̄form̄b0w̄mr̄n̄ olwEš̄aumif̄ buft̄n̄b̄q̄Eš̄h̄ c̄p̄&̄m̄
taumiŕq̄h̄zpf̄N̄/ olwEš̄if̄vn̄f̄ tirweš̄p̄cīm̄\ / Oyrm̄ atmiŕb̄k̄ jriŕv̄n̄f̄
wyŕc̄ub̄b̄v̄Gif̄ wuiv̄u l̄tk̄r̄ŕ̄n̄f̄ Ēlw̄quv̄m̄uN̄/ jyeiv̄maom̄tcḡ atmiŕb̄k̄
[n̄iv̄m̄f̄ wuiv̄u jyeif̄ n̄&̄if̄ l̄t̄D̄ac̄giŕij̄yl̄vm̄\

ol&̄onf̄ olwEš̄p̄ciŕf̄ūh̄ m̄um̄&̄n̄p̄n̄ tw̄lwuĠ rx̄m̄Ēll̄ȳgac̄/ olw̄lonf̄
ul&̄awm̄a, mūEš̄h̄ ul&̄awm̄N̄ t̄p̄pyr̄m̄jzpf̄m̄uay&̄m̄ or̄ŕa, mūP̄(uŕȳiw̄lx̄k̄p̄h̄
tw̄ll̄f̄)roif̄r̄jw̄jzpf̄m̄uon̄ū olw̄lūh̄ a&̄miŕc̄s̄ p̄ŕȳŕc̄lv̄m̄ūjciŕjzih̄ olw̄vn̄f̄
waumiŕw̄x̄meq̄D̄ a&̄mub̄b̄, m̄u&̄avawm̄on̄f̄ p̄tcḡī ul&̄awm̄r̄n̄f̄ ūh̄ j̄ȳjriŕf̄ waumiŕ
0, Ēll̄&̄om̄t̄ajc̄ōh̄ a&̄muiv̄m̄av̄\

ul&̄awm̄r̄n̄f̄ t̄m̄vm̄Eš̄h̄ w̄D̄, l̄l̄&̄om̄ v̄n̄f̄vn̄f̄&̄l̄ēlȳzpf̄ jriŕȳll̄v̄n̄f̄ȳll̄f̄
jzpf̄b̄ŕawm̄N̄/

x̄l̄tc̄gor, ǖ &̄ēfuleŕ̄ll̄w̄Gif̄ r̄sm̄p̄&̄om̄ jriŕv̄n̄form̄w̄lonf̄ jriŕr̄sm̄ūlb̄m̄ ru
r̄d̄v̄l̄v̄n̄r̄sm̄ūlv̄n̄f̄ tr̄h̄ u, l̄t̄&̄l̄w̄l̄w̄Gif̄ aq; a&̄miŕsm̄jc, l̄ȳD̄oumv̄ v̄n̄f̄em̄rn̄aw̄G
ay; x̄m̄ww̄m̄u\ / Oyrm̄ ja&̄w̄w̄? j&̄wem̄w̄? j̄ūlv̄ll̄ŕat̄miŕ? jv̄š̄ Of̄, 0j̄ pon̄jzih̄
tr̄leab; Eš̄zur̄ŕna&; onf̄ a&̄&̄jccs̄ r̄&̄ax̄miŕw̄Gif̄ a&; onf̄ x̄l̄&̄m̄umiŕ
ul&̄awm̄jriŕv̄n̄f̄em̄rn̄on̄f̄ j̄r̄w̄d̄&̄awm̄iŕjzpf̄N̄/ ō&̄d̄ r̄*Ziŕw̄Gif̄ 0w̄lȳh̄ȳD̄iŕl̄&̄om̄
ul&̄awm̄N̄ yxr̄0̄D̄q̄huav̄miŕem̄rn̄ȳgav/ a&̄miŕp̄h̄q; olv̄f̄ q̄ll̄f̄b̄lv̄&; q&̄m̄t̄m̄
jriŕv̄n̄f̄tr̄r̄n̄f̄ r̄l̄om̄r̄w̄d̄r̄sm̄Eš̄h̄ a&; apon̄f̄ tv̄&̄m̄cif̄ Āsm̄h̄

p̄jriŕv̄n̄f̄ j̄r̄w̄d̄&̄awm̄iŕEš̄h̄ ul&̄awm̄on̄f̄ r̄sm̄p̄&̄om̄ jriŕw̄l̄ub̄q̄b̄n̄f̄
tām̄umiŕr̄n̄f̄ jriŕv̄n̄form̄b0 w̄w̄d̄ ajrm̄uEš̄ū wuiv̄uEš̄h̄ atmiŕb̄k̄w̄ Eš̄aumif̄
0, &̄&̄miŕv̄l̄ȳD̄uwn̄f̄ū &̄&̄&̄jriŕv̄n̄f̄arm̄iŕpm̄aeon̄x̄uf̄ jriŕwaumiŕD̄, l̄xm̄
armiŕpm̄ae? l̄ūlv̄&̄p̄s̄&̄&̄miŕ? aemuiv̄waumiŕD̄, ? j̄r̄w̄lv̄Ḡjye&̄&̄miŕ/ p̄enŕuȳlȳD̄
tuŕ&̄&̄&̄&̄m̄umiŕ odeojzih̄ jriŕv̄n̄form̄wȳll̄f̄ jriŕŕēb̄n̄ŕwȳll̄f̄ jzpf̄l̄lav̄lȳD̄ x̄l̄um̄vr̄n̄
*yeh̄iŕv̄n̄f̄ w̄vx̄uŕlv̄v̄ ȳ&̄zm̄iŕfaelȳD̄ jzpf̄&̄um̄ b̄mr̄q̄lv̄ub̄x̄l̄ ȳp̄on̄f̄ a&̄mu? l̄ȳD̄
j̄r̄wb̄n̄t̄n̄f̄jzpf̄on̄f̄

v̄n̄f̄ūlv̄n̄f̄ ūh̄ l̄w̄ll̄f̄ t̄armiŕen̄f̄lȳD̄ ' &̄ll̄b̄m̄wa, muŕiŕv̄l̄ub̄n̄f̄ ūj̄r̄wb̄m̄w̄l̄
t̄l̄ ōlt̄ām̄umiŕūj̄zih̄ p̄may0goem̄&̄š̄r̄sm̄ tw̄&̄l̄ajym̄jy&̄ȳg0̄D̄r̄n̄f̄

ujrwboni przwftv&Dgoemy\ / olhonftv&ysif\ / zsi\ / oluif ol
ow&aoavmu&tmifvni rlufr\ /

oltalumi&uul wae&mu ure&awnfteni, hazny&ny& olrni jri&fyif v&ny&fr&u
ors&v&nti&f&armi& ' &u&bm&rzp&on&vni v&csi&u&ES&u& &f&ci& alumi&h
jri&v&ntoi&f&u& tr&aqmi&w&O&z&pbni /

olhonf oltm b, bur&awm& xmOpOf ' &u&bm&ri&f&u&ny& / tqibi&u&
acw&armi&f&ji&f&om&z&pbni / armi&f&rc&ni &or&O&S&M&un&ay&f&ji&f&om&z&pbni /

pippf jri&v&nti&' &u&bm&ri&ni polr [kw&acs / &or&O&av&yl&vy&u , &on&
p' &u&bm& w&no&f&ni v&nti&wy&armi&f&u&v&f& [kw&y / jri&f&acs olr&f&ji&f? jri&f&ma&u&R& jci&f?
jri&f&ac&f&ay&f&ji&f? v&ri&q&v&ou&f&ji&f pon&zi&h jri&f&\Am [&u&po&rs&u&u&ni&
jy&f&ay&f&on&f u&jrw&omu& jri&v&nti&ay: x&u&armi&f&ji&f&rs&vy&g; u&e&h&om&t&mr&su&u&
r&ji&v&ny&f&u&cs /

oluul ' &u&bm&t&z&p&ES&h cel&x&mt& / olw&u&bm&r, m&ES&h olr&f&ES&u&ol aeon&f jz&pf
jri&v&nti&f&u&son&f olr&mt&ty&u&om olr&E&h&on&f aely&u&f&q&u&u&f v&lu&u&f&ny&D ac&f&on&f
olu&awm&h t&cs&f&f&f&f&f v&mv&u&f&ni r [kw&ay /

x&u&alumi&u&oluul r&nb&r&O xmOpOf ' &u&bm& rcel&ty&ji&f&jz&p&\ / 'ge&u& ure&awm&
utb, &alumi&h cel&ty&gy&oen&f /

olw&f ure&awm&ES&u&ou&u&om t&n&ES&f&u&\ /

- (1) ow&u&mi&f&on&f &u&u&ES&u&R&u&son&f vu&u&v&son&f tx&u&u&ow&u&u&v&ni&on&f
- (2) przw&on&f

e&ly&w&iv&pu&u& ure&awm&ftb, &alumi&h v&gy&oen&f / ure&awm&v&u& jri&v&nti&om&
tv&ly&on&f wa, mu&f wa, mu&f Al&u&u&ji&f? n&py&w&ji&f? n&O&fy&e&f&ap&nu&u&ji&f&rs&
jy&kw&w&on&f pt&mr&su&w&f ure&awm&\Az&ow&u& atmu&u&rc&u&v&u& olhon&f pt&cs&f u&
t&ou&ft&G&E&e, &ao&:aom ure&awm&f&ni olw&v&u& v&lu&u&f&u&Dr&sm&ES&h rz&u&ly&u&E&u&f&g /
x&u&alumi&h u&jrw&omu&u& tm&u&u&on&f olq&D&S &u&u&ES&u&R&u&om rlu&u&o&f&u&po&v&u&u&
u&f, &on&f u&jrw&omon&f a&St&*f&v&f&ac&w&u&y&if b&wp&u&my&u&R&S&wa, mu&u& olu&mr&su&
ap&mi&u&e&f&e&f v&rl&u&py, f, mt&jz&pf awm&f&ac&:, ny&D t&f&az&ni&ES&h ay&pm& xm&ol jz&pbni /

e&ly&w&ES&u&u& ure&awm&v&bn&u&u& ure&awm&jri&v&nti&om&f&ou&u& t&cs&f&oc&lu&f
p&ma&:av&u&u&\ / x&u&lc&w&u& p&ma&:ny&D&b, f&sv& / y&lp&mr&u&f& olu&u&bj zw&f&u&f&\ / ou
ES&ES&f&u&lu&u&u&zw&ny&D au&mi&f&on&f [k&cs&u&:ww&\ /

ure&awm&f&ni u&u&w&e&f&a&mu&u&w&ni&u u&As&ra&:? p&ma&:O&go&emp&u&on&f , &u&lc&w&v&u&
a&:ny&D r&*Z&i&f&w&u&aw&u&E&u&on&f r [kw&rb&u& u&f [mu&u& &u&: u&f [m u&f zw&ny&D
au&sey&f&e&om t&om&on&jz&p&\ / x&u&u&ty&if tay&gi&f&to&if&rs&u&u& ac&sr&arm&z&w&f&u&f&u&

[kfrvfu (*yepplvybotfclhom)opawG ureawnfrifvshfESlvluum
uhrwbm\wlykvlksulyD olhe&mvof opbm;tdhqmup0lu ureawnfvIEpDD
pylvylf[k pum;&llbnftwllf ureawn&elufS xcltclawmtrnf[k xltclh&mi; avmh
1946 cESPDD uupbacwf t*lvghic 850 us&ojzh olul 425usyhy;cl onf
paiönf jrifwaumi&umi&umi&uud &ellbjzh uhrwbomt; jrif0, f um
toularörfausni; jylayawmf[k rfnlum;cl\

xlaemuf ureawnfaygifwnESH rEäv;qelulelutaecllf wbuöföomt;cg
ureawnrEäv;rStjyef &eluleDitclbnü uhrwbm\owifull Num&onf

[[ulluifagG ajymclwlltwllf ojrifwaumif 0, fygw, f 'gayr, h jrif&wll
aeluplyD tlempölvayguilyD olul wllfarmifb/ jrifacöonföblutp abmf g
(tclvmuy&yheo) wa, muxm;w, f olu &wlyluqell pwllusus pm;w, f
aomuiv, f (uhrwbmonft&uullvnf tirwebuluivw\ b, ävmuf
aomu&omuf rlvbnf[k r&ö) aemuqclawmh vubxhiöav;ecl ullfövmell
z&luypvlulvm tJD jrifuav;ygylvua&mf olvuxl olvavmubl clygw, f
tclawmh &elulefcl pmp&mr&fzplyD olr, m;&öqllvm? ol&öqllvm; awnjyehjy;av &ö)

1947 cEpf ureawnf pma&q&njzplyD &elulefylvnqluh&muivmaomt;cg ü
uhrwbomt; olsm;jrifvshfarmifaeonull awöjyebnf olr, m;tanumi;
ar;Munöomt;cg roifESömi, äv; armi;rpöfqlf om;bu;farmi;plböft;tm;
aröpm;rnöbul ay;xm;cllyD olwull h& wum, bl &elulefylvnclblumif/

paemulyllfü uhrwbmESH ureawnöni tvlytsifvcsi;uöjcm;öf;öb
vnfrlum;P ureawnESHawö opmt;lyrsm; awmi;zwöbnf

uhrwbmull vcsi;cfiri&i;Eöp&ö ureawnftvlyESH eöpyätmi; öltm;
pmpöm&lubibö ajymjyonf öllömf uhrwbmonf tirweylsiföksiöol jzöbnh
twllf 'ävmuviyefaömtvlyföull rylvll[k jii;föbnf jrifvshfaxmi;äy; &ef
ylqmonf ureawnlu]]lv&päelvlvyaömtvlyfawmh awmföglyAsn}

1951 cEpf ureawnftxuArmjynöb c&öxclhelyD jyelvmaomt;cgwöf uhrwbm
öull bbwäovluilyzöpalumi; Num&onf tanumi;fuawmh örl ysiöksiöolul
öi, tsif&, vl tclfrvucclkm;&lyD öltm; jrifvshfarmifclf&m wöf tppt&m
ayöavsnölu ölcövi, öfrönumi;lyif jrifvshfustf jrifvnf 'P&m&onü yll&ölu
öullwmafawmb awmuivjrnövlövlöbnöq\ 'guö Ör&öb Ödlylum rmebuöaom
uhrwbomu r[mt&öufawm&lyD öull bl tqööif vllygowllciAsn/

öESöiöavsnövl Zmvöböt;fyöb/

ကျွန်တော်တို့. သားအဖ

tpuazmfyclbntwif uleawnftazu uleawnftm aig 200ay;í wrhvw0fpm
i&ly? Muub&D, &ef anmipma&;oH vWvLU&mrS uleawnf &nfpm awU
xH&fust&lyD xH&eue&mu? 'De;uav;EShm;lyD jri;v&nfarmifae& NyDuH
tazonf vDuBwi;ESh MUm;&onf *ye&acwfr&n pnyHvlyfief&H uleawnh r&vnf
jri;v&nfarmif&onU aelp0ft vlyf&Hwnt &f&Hjyestm/ wE&h&ustf ausf
E&E&h&mu&awnt z&tuvnf om;q&v&msifvmygonf om;uvnf zat qD
of&csi&eygonf om;tzE&h, muf wO&ES&vOD rnf&vrfwaelMygoenf/
wLu&vLu&q&Hq&Hf waelwnf&ryj) z&tonbm;q&D&f&ef aygifwnf&S x&ut&H/ om;onf
z&t&Hjy&ef Munfrijwif&S x&ut&H/

vr&fr&n rawUuyg/

z&tonf om;\a, mu&P&t&h&mu&awnt ig&om; &f&fr&n ig&raw&Hifzihjyefv&m r&f&bJ&k
Munfrijwif&U apmi&H/ om;uvnf igt&azig&raw&Hjyefv&m r&f&bJ&k &f&U apmi&H/

w&ufu E&h&uf of&U&h&jmu&awnt

om;u [m igt&az&awnt ig&ul&U apmi&eya [q&lyD &f&Hjyest&H/

z&tuvnf ig&om;u&awnt &f&U&b&apmi&eya [k Munfrijwif&Hjyest&H/ w&uf&H
wreuf&Hb/

vr&fr&vnf rawUuyg/

of&H&h& aw&csi&v&ef&Mu&aom om;tz tv&Du&v&E&H&ly&Daemuf , ck om;jz&f&blu
Z&E&S&f&rd&uav;wa, mu&ES&Hjyefv&awnt&S Z&mv&fygi f&Mu&y&g&awnt&H/

av;E&h&ustf0 t&f&ux&ut&f&of&cl&aomom;? jri;v&nfarmif&cl&awnt ae' Pf
r&H' P&h&Mu&h& rvu jz&jz&loif&aom tom;t&amif&uav;rn e&H&h&amif o&ef&aeí trrs&ES&h
n&f&rs&uyg rsu&n&f&Mu&onf

q&ef&ue&b&nf&v;

omaurrr, mauRrwclynm uH Elllyg qbum;t& ureawnrfrn q&njzpf
atmifxmaomvnr, vu&taet& ausnifq&mtvlyf&Elllyg/ onawnh tazu
pOfpmpDHy;onf

aygifwnrHuu jynvMbbm qepulyH&Sf oaX;O&armiBuD (jrefntvif
owifpm wLlyH&Sf) onf *yestajy; wHfjynA&kvA&uftc&li &ru ureawnrfrn
tfrfrn av;igajcmufrQ vma&mf c&tmifofr;blojih vcsitifwef cifi&f
E&aeonf

x&h&Lumih tazonf ureawnrfrn; O&armiBuDq&c:ofr;lyD pu&x&frn oia&v&raom
tvlyf rpyg[k ajymonf

tazonf ureawnrfrn; pu&x&frn uwa&v; tupma&v&mu&uplyD pure&e
*s&v&mf a&mu&atmif &er&sonf

ureawnrfrnawmh yxrO&armiBuD c&lfwmvlyf;Daemuf ureawnrfrnmayOgoemyg a&Lumif
ajymjyí &efule&u jrefntvif owifpmwLubH y&ay;bH ajymrnf[p&v&u& onf

ol&onf x&tc&srfrn atmufjrefmjynlv&f q&ers&ta&mi&f&x&H&faeí O&armiBuD&onf
olpu&x&u Bu&vlyD&om; q&e&aw&E&av;onH ofr;a&mu&h&mi&f&cs&y;yg[k ajymjci&f&j&zi&h
ureawnrfrn rajr&fr&v&i&h&om q&efule&bn&b&0&onH a&mu&b&fr&yg&awmh/

O&D&x&e&f&i&? O&D&atmi&v&wH vuf&x&h&mu&h&omt&cgü t&p&H&E&Sh tr&j&z&pf
jynblyHft&of&c&h&aom aygifwnrHuu jynvMbbm;q&epufrfrn x&H&O&ft&cgü &efule&f H&H
jrefntvifowifpmwLlyH&Sf O&armiBuD (, ck u&f&v&e&)\ q&epuf&j&z&pf&yg\/
O&armiBuD\wLubonf =if&pu&D&i&f&x&H&fr&yif pu&E&S&fr&u&E&f&cs&i&f&q&H&lv&e&&\

O&D&armiBuD&onf ureawnrfrnESh pwib&u&r&f&p&0&u touf 50 cel& tom&j&z&lj&zl ES&h
vly&D&0 o&ab&om&um, a&umif&ol&j&z&p&\ / ol&onf ob&nf y&L&u&q&H&L&u;ai&E&sr&f&om vi&h&up&m;
um, ol&aj&y&n&D&or [lv&E&fr&ay/ ol&frn oaX;emac: a&of&v&h&a&m&g&u &H&v o&j&zi&h
p&m&cs&i&lv&r&p&m&f&/ a&om&u&cs&i&lv&r&a&om&u&/ t&p&m&ta&omuf ta&et&x&H&q&i&f&ci&f&ol&j&z&pf&yg\

avmuü v&lv&onf ai&E&sr&f&omwHf v&cs&f&om&L&onf [lv&ule&f wen&f&tm; j&zi&h
r&f&u&h&om ai&E&v&h&ai&E&L&u&H&rv&x&uf&r, lv&v&v&sr&e&/ w&ly&fr&atmi&f&om Bu&H&p&m&a&q&mi&f &E&u&h&e&h&a&om
ai&E&u&h&ai&E&v&ly&f&orm&BuD j&z&p&h&eww&\

taz\ qu&b&G& fr&j&zi&h ureawnrfrnESh ol&u&r&f&h&aom 1946 c&E&sr&frn ureawnrfrn w&H
jyn&c&H&lv&e&f& q&e&aw&E&v&e&h&yg&aeí q&e&h&ps&raumi&f&ay/ tx&uf Armjyn&r&E&av; H&H&ob&H
, b&fr&E&H&fr&S& ap&saumi&f&\ / q&e&lv&w&f&g&of&r&v&U&f 45&uftw&e&f 4-500d jr&w&\ / x&h&h&Lumih
O&D&armiBuD&onf olpu&x&u q&e&rs&u&H u&e&bn&lv&H&tm; c&u&v&tr&ES&h a&mi&f&ae&on&u&H
t&m&r&E&H&bl ap&sh&e&h&p&h&omif&frn ureawnrfrn; r&E&av;H&H&ob&H ap&v&lv&f&ci&f&j&z&pf&yg\

x&H&0&u (u&up&b&ac&w)r&D&x&m&onf u&e&lv&v&e&f&qm&w&H&u&H v&r&fr&fr&wn&O&er&ch&y/
w&H&fr&\ / w&e&f&q&may;\ / ol&h&om&vr&f&w&e&f u&H f&y&on&f&u&H lv&h&p&mi&ES&h v&L&u&\ / yxrO&D&q&H

ulešawnft&pacguřfn ołwiř0if qeftłvf 150 ygwłvwřzp\

qelwłwłbnf aygiřwnftłřS rEāv;řłłbł&muřtmiř ulešaiřenfyg ay/
włvwłpřłomiřn aygiřwnłbłwł&řłłł 100ay;&\ / Ełłvřřwłřf tvłvD ay;&onřřn
&ło;\ /

ultmavřřpřn xłłOł 'łłf, m&pmtłybnf , clulešawnft pma&pmyřkłi&še \/
[łłwłřfu yuwrřřpřEřh a&clłom vuř&uav;řřn, ulł , cřřř&Eřřmłt płłřf
&łomřřřřEřřh tawnřwřf, &\ /

yxr0đqłłt acguř włřwłřf tvłvD ay;&aiřřm /

vuyřłveř 2 uřf /

ypřešawnmiř 4 uřf /

yelwłqm 2 uřf /

y0řrem 2 uřf /

omřnřf 6 uřf /

polłtłřłłřfn tvłvD ay;&aom aiřumřtjcmř [łwřay / uleřxmřwłřnř onř
vpđ&xmřvł włł&łubłřonř [łwř vuyřłveř &eluleřvł vrřc&łom blwłbuđřřnřn
&řřwłřvřřf waxmuřwpceřwřřkłvřđ &yřemřxmřwwłłonř xłłcg bđwłđi&łwłł
włwłř PefvurawEřřh wa'guřa'guř vma&muřacguř wwłł \/
rđ&xmřXmeuleřwłbuřqłł&m tvlyřbmrřřn / olwłł 'łvđuffłcsmiř aew, ř
av;płłřřc&blpłnřziř qłłřřłxmřEłłłuygonř olwłEřłjyvñřřř włłł
xłłřnř&xmřcřvřay;wwłłonř xłłłłłmiř Eřřa, muřwłwł ołł, muřwłwł
wa'guřa'guřvmacguřlyđłłřziř bmrđjymraeawłłł wa, muřwłuyřvmuř
ay;vłł&onřbmr / pčđvřřwřwřvřřfn omřnřblwłonř tubłłwłnř /
Eřřa, muřwłwłEřřnř ołłcvmavojziř 6 uřřawnmiř acsmołlygonř

polłay;&ef ulešawnft &if ołřbłłom ołřřn u nēłłmřxmřyg\ /

, iřolłziř ulešawnbnf rEāv;řłłbłł yxr0đqłłt buřf a&muřłlygonř xłłOł
rEāv;řnř ulešawnft qeřřřřvřvřqđ wa, muřřř&řřřacs' ulešawnft vřešawnłciř
aeaom olwłđumř &ł\ / q&nłbuřa&Da'giř /

*yeřacwł ulešawn&eluleřwłř jriřvřřřřmiřaep0łuyiř xłłumv ođ
owłřřpmřwłłbnř A[ef ulwłłłřvřřwłřf jzplł Munřřřřwłłřř aelp0łbłřaeaom
owłřřpmřq&m 0đođřmiř (, cluřřvř) tqibiř ulešawnłvřřEřřřygřvmaom tčgrřnř
q&nłbuřtałłmiřfulł ar;&onř a&Da'giřfu rEāv;omřb / cEřřEāv; řřłł
aeygřvłřř, [k q&m 0đođřmiř u ajymřxmřygōnř

olhomf , ck urefawmfvncdlvumu uebnufp0 q&nduDES h bmr0qll /
ul lqefaw&mi f&blonf rlyxr/ ul 'gawG b, lvtqubG h&mi fcs&ygrnf enf/

olhomf pDyfa&vlyfiefu uebnuluaom Opnyponfoi rns&leygu bmr0
cutbnf [lvygacs/

xp0u rEAv;u qely&msrS ybm;vullwlonf ule&xmqulwllf blwm
rfajccsifvrbelluonf xlelebuvi ftm;Buprn urefawnES hawqllrnium [ohjriy&ms
taxmuafwnrsm/

urefawnu olwltzll rsuEfpdtjzphaeonESH

]]' lqefawG b, fy<sbllvtiAsn}}

]]b, fy<sr&sf rodo;b;Asn}}

]]qelyll&Sfu b, blvtiAsn}}xp0f qelyll&SES h w&pmi luwjcm;pdzplwvf ojzih
]]ollul b, rfaw(EllrvltiAsn}}

]]' D&fbl awlheygyAs/ qelyll&Sfu urefawnfygbAs}}

olwltltm;oiNuonf talumi;rfn qelyll&Sf uebnulwlonf 'lvylyef
aomc&duh ulewESH rvlluluuef/ vpd&xm;ES lbn;NyD w&pmi luh igusyiwq, f
ay;f i;f;lu\ / urefawnul lwllvnf qelyll&Sppppi r [lwbnuh rlv&q&toyg/
olhomf urefawnobabnESH a&mi fcsEllayonf

olwlonf urefawnft ulul cwluluNyD

]]' D&f y<quft oG f r&ll o;b;lv m;ciAsn}}

]]r&ll o;b;As/ 'gyxr0Dqlltacguif urefawnfEAv;ul aμfci f bAs}}

]] [m? 'gizih urefawnulvly&luh cAsn/ [ohjrih qepulyll&Sf oaX;0Doulwif
a':oef&iq&lf rEAv;llrn emrnbuldygb/ tppt&n&m plvt&ygw,]

]]ciAsn;wlpubax;u urefawnlqef b, fapsay;r;fiv;}}

ppumajymvlurbnESH yif olwlonf urefawnft;uebnf toppur&f ul
olluavlyD

]]' lu qeferem, b;lyD oaX;ellawlawmhjmyg/ ayguafpsxure&ygbt/
wuafpsapmi fcsi w, lqll/ oaX;t&rfraelyD apmi Ellfygw, / tck urefawnulvll vllcllyg}}

]]tm? 'lqefawG 'DvAy: 'lvtwll f xmc;lvll jzplgyrvm;}}

olwll&, farnuluNyD

]]'g ureawmivlvnDef xmyg/ wefqmqllvm ureawmivlvay;cllyg}}

o[nESH ureawmionf olwfac:&mul txylytyESHvubonf blwnjyif
bub&muawm olwlrn pubduh pESH ureawmiqulumESH

olwEfa, muftauf wa, mufu olwajcwibonf wa, mufu
ureawmiqulum;ul vrfneac:onf rEav;truv, hcgivrf (elywarbeonf) wof
olwbaX;wluuvnf ureawmivlbaX; OarmiBudwluXuf ri, lygwum/

xlvlvab& qulum;&yvlvufi toubhq, husrbom &o;onh
yauwmuh lwlf xlvvmi ureawmftm;butqlyd qlulumcay;onf

olwlvlvuzl;pnfwof][ohjri][k a&xmonf olwlrn rEav;truvwof
][ohjri]ac:aom qepu&bnf olhomf , if 1946 cEprn rEav;c&llwof pplyd
pyg;xlvfraumi;ao;i pur&f&rvn&ojih olwltful y&ll&km;lujci; jzpbnf
xlvlvumi olwlvir, mul ypm} yauwm][k uebnac: ac:lu&onf yauwm
a':oef&ih, mufm Odbwirn xpoftoubhq, hgEprO &fnjzpf olwlvir, monf
wa, mufuwa, muf jwif?]&i][i tzm;qvlyd uEdu& ac:luajynluonf pwiESH
&ilwof &ilupdyra&;ul Odbpdcgifaqmi;lyfi oEslom pumajyn&onf

xhell qlwv&avmurfiyif blwmrS Etr;vsh;rmjzih olwtrb a&muvmlyd jzpaom
ureawmteft dvrsm;ul lunh

]]armi;usiarmi? ri;{nrx qeawlu tchygufaps wtrvluh olqlligusy
aps&lv, luf t]g tch&mi;csi;v&mi? wufapsapmi;csi;v] apmit h}}

aygi;fwntr;lvub;trn ayguaps Eplq;lv;lvufbom&bjzih OarmiBud
olq, luyftxu&vuf jrefre&mi;lyd jrefrefyet;? aemuqeawG trsm;ud&o; w,][k
rnlum;vlubnftavsmuf ureawmionf polq;lv;lvufapsESHyif a&mi;lyd olwufwof
jyet;lvwm/

blwn&hS y&llb, hom Etr;vsh;cul ureawmivlv c&onf y&u w&mvuf
wusy;Eef/

xlvai&sm;ul OarmiBud rnlum;vlubnftwlf ureawmivlvbom c&lv;ly lyd
rEav;ai;vlvtrn '&y;zf (raft) vly&onf p'&y;zluh &eluletr;lvrefnftvif
owif;pmvlvrefe*sm (aemif zqyv Esh yxp tpl&vubxufn b@ma&OeBud)
Odvixlb Oia;v&onf OdvixhS aie;nrO '&y;z&a;lvumi;pmulbm OarmiBudtm
ureawmivlv aygi;fwntr;lvub;trn ay;&onf

rEav;truv qelwtvlf olq;lv;lvufaps a&mi;cl&ojzih OarmiBud
v&pvauyftm&i aemu;lvacguif w&EplvESH tjc;w&lvpmi;lvva, mufygnh
vlfjyebnf ptacgufrn olq;lv;lvufapsawmif a&mi;cl&jyebjzih OarmiBud onf
ylv;lvbabmusof;avi wwd; tacgu;lv;lvuf ureawmivlv aygi;fwntr;lvub;trn

jyefvnavES hawnb rEAv;lrllrbyifaelyD olu rjwylharnjzpaom qefsm;uH a&mi;csyD
aiCuH '&yfzlvlylyjyelylheyg/

xhMumi h ule hawnb onf rEAv;lrllrln oaX;\vl, llwnftjzpeSh pJref&ygav \/
onlvH qe hawajrmufjrm;pbh rllumcP a&mu h e aom oaX;\ uH pm;vS f
awnftm; ypm;uawnlvH vif, m;uvnf; ztzrlwMLuyg\/ xriipmyf;ln ule hawnh uH
pm;ykylu xll hapyg\/ ule hawnESh rllumcPacgufu, f jye lu, h&mu fvmLU aom
aygi fwnfS OparmiBuDvWvWubnh qe lwa pmi f rsm;ae&ef olwllwlu h acgifi&i;f u
opbm;t dfrilvvlhlay;xmyg\/
yLuawnfu ule hawnftm; jigarmi;]k ac:vm\ / ule hawnfu oluH]rr&i;]k
ac:awnH\ /
xllcslu ule hawnftoubnf EshqllEshEsh&lyjzpaonfvnf ule hawnb onf
t&G lwibljzpf rsm;pbElyde\ / rdluH rtd t&G lwiblj k ajmojzih um;onf]k
rxihpvlyg/ pipft&G lwijcisonf rdluH rtd txih&muH azmufyehom
oabn&lvwbnf ule hawnb onf p&lvw h aom vpm;xlygOif uH luH luH vlysd
vle\ / pubaX; OparmiBuD\ nl]lv dN\ /
on hawnh yLuawnf a':oef&if tirwebabmusum jigarmi hawnh 'ltnm oell
ay;pm&r, luH] pvm\ /
on hawnh on harmi luvj
]]tH rr&i;babmb))
a':oef&i;bnf atmi bG f Ogoemyg[efwN\ / olp h vxl 'pubaX;nluH
pubaX;or]ell ay;pm;vlu&tey]b]k wluq[efwN\ / waelbu pubaX;or]d
wa, mu f ol t h a&mu f monESh ule hawnluH ac:jy\ / touqlluH Eshw\ tom;n h csn
emrnlu]cifr]wll /
cifrjyeb h aom t cgu ule hawnluH c:ar;\ /
]]b, ES lv] oabmu s&lv m;uB aumifav;bu luawnh igobambLuB iglyD
NyDw, f
on hawnh ' h umi luvj
]][m rr&i; h a? ule hawn hawnh jri&i;fricsi;bluG f cprluH lufw, fqllvll
olcisi;twll]b/ ule hawnf ol t wlu hawnmi f uAsmwykfi pyrd/lu h a;w,))
]]atmir, ? rifu uAsmpylvwlvvm; q]p rfygtW b, mlv))
ule hawnfu pm&lu f vck h a;xm;wm jyvlun\ /

AM/csyá tmi qefacgi faqmibnh jynlvurwi zqyv oyvbuarfubni ü
 vryeftquftoç i tmvlywfi rEäv;nrñ qelwtvluh ig;ç, áusftxd
 a&mi;&av&m oyvbuð jyeV&fi &xm,vri? um,vrlyçlonEsh wlyñíwní,tvm; vm?
 atmuff&yu qelubonáwlu wlyxmaom wmwrluñ a&'va[m zçts
 vluçbuluñ qeláwç t&rçuma&m rEäv;nrñ wluav&m wtövi 20 usy aprç
 0, rñbl r&ñwñcswum/

xltçgü ureáwñvuxçñ qeftöwáwç Eþáxmi áusñ aomiwi áeav awñon/
 onáwñ aygífwñnrñS Oðarmi Buð\ a, muçulñ íwñíwñwñmum pðitelçs on/
 txuftnm uomñ qelápsaumísoní[k Numon/ qeftöwáwñ wpiç
 qelíbnávumí vlua, muç tpríwíwí a&mi;çlíMunlyç/ onftçgrñ Oðarmi BuðqEt&
 vpçfaumiç a&çvluçbníuv/ ureáwñbl/

txuftnm uomñ qelápsaumísoní[k Numon/ qeftöwáwñ wpiç
 qelíbnávumí vlua, muç tpríwíwí a&mi;çlíMunlyç/ onftçgrñ Oðarmi BuðqEt&
 vpçfaumiç a&çvluçbníuv/ ureáwñbl/

xluMumih 1946 çEþí Eðilomv 23 &uf eluf 10 en&ðñ qeftöwEþ&mplyç aom
 oAñeBuEþpiç? Oj çvçxm;wñ arñáwñwpiçEsh rEäv;nrñ a*goçqyrS txuftnmol
 qelwuclygoAsm/

onívpçfaumiç[m tñmrñawñ u&vluçbní [uívulyçb/ uoma&muç awñh
 rçíçsuEsh EçíxçruLuç qelwtövi 30 usyápsavmub&çv, í (ewáwñ? jymolçwñh
 olwçqðñ qelçpuçv/ ay:aewmul) 'D 30 usyápsawmíçS rñrñç pmpm;
 vufiç0, rñbr&ñ onáwñ ureáwñçrpuçem;txd wuá&miçwñv/
 (&ñçpçwa, muçm &çllw, /) rplvmell uomñbl qeláwçtm;vñ taç;ay;vluç wñ
 tbnáç;[m awñáwñeláwñiçr&awñlyçb/

onáwñ uel&çç;uç tçrçyeeñbl uomñçaomiwi áevluçwm ureáwñrñ
 oemp&mb/ reçr wa, muçll tççáxmiçyç&oAs/

aemulçl [çç;vçwñiçr&/ &br&ççwñ uomñçraeEñáwñbl 1947çEþí
 arvççñ aygífwñç&ñáwñ jyeçmvñ ureáwñftaz tçðiçx/ Oiáwñ
 ureáwñftöwççñ yapEþáçell uomu r, mi, lva, muçbl yççlçawñblAs/

tbní reçrtalumiçawñ jçelççm; ulubçñ;qçwçDwç/ aiçvñ&ð*Ziç rñbl
 1961 çEþí *reçvell *çvñlv Eþívçuf 0wç&ñftçzçell yçlyçyççiçAsm/ piçpçawñ
 ureáwñbl [m ureáwñluç pma&q&mrçzçpçpç tmiç wççyçwñwñbl/

reçrwa, muçll yapEþáçbl tçvççyçyçw, çwñm Numçawñ Oðarmi Buðu
 olaiáwç tvçççm;vçvçw, / 406 ell w&mpç, í ajymavawñ ureáwñ tçðreçr aç:lyç
 rEäv; jyeçájy;wmayçñ (aemulçawñ tazíçsuEççaxmuçlyç olwu, rçççyçç bl/)

rEäv;a&muçáwñ ul çep&m pmp&mr&çvñ tqçrñ 'ðreçruçl vufçvççlyç
 uonçyçç oiçabmay: wíçç;vluç&w, çiçAsm/ ureáwñuawñ uomñçwçççu
 ul ççç;&p&mr&çvñvl rEäv;jyeçç a&muçáewm olççftwíç wuáevluçáwñwñm bl/

tbnrñ uráwnf pma&q&njzpwmbvmygb/ 1947 cEpf lb*lvv &r0 r*Zifrn
plydawmbygh

(rsvtsu/ / txulygwlonf ai@vmbD*Zifw@f 1969 cEpf pu@wibmv r@f
1970 cEpf *se0g&@/txd 17 v quh&clyd ai@vmb@t, fDvmu
taNumi@aNumi@aNumi@ qu@vurxnElygqbjzih uráwnf 17v w@vd ra&@l
&yem;cl&n? , ck 1972 cEpf *lv@lvrn uráwn\pma&ouf 25 E@ajrmuf ai&wk
obiul &n&hfi uráwnb0Zmw@Numi@ul atmulygtw@f jye@vn@&jcif
jzplygonf)

ai&wbbif

aon@vmaq@bnf 1972 cEpf arvqefu olr@if yetsytsyu@un@ awn@awnf
p@vfy@b@f\

]]atnf rmon? rmon/ tou@v@vms qif&b@f&foaem]]k nn@vn@nnf
nlr@/

E@y@

]]t@ rmonwif qif&bvm? iguam y@dqif&raeygvms]]k vnf olu@ bl
ajym\/]wu, q@l@f igw@om@tr@bnf r@iu 1972 cE@arv@rn 25 E@ajrmuf
ai&wbbif? igu *lv@lvrnai&wbbif/ r@ibnf vw@majrmuf E@emajrmuf
aw@v@fu tifwe@rmufum;cl\ / tchi&wbbifv jz@omv ol@majrmufus
t&@f[yE@áwnb] yetsytsyuav;x@v@n&on/ t@ igonf Or@en@avp]]k
aon@vmaq@u ajmavownf/

t"y@h, lum/

&r0r*Zif 1947 cEpf *lvw@f pwifx@t@f , ck 1972 cEpf arv@f 25
E@ajrmuf ai&wbbifwnf/ ai&wbbifq@l@f &r0r*Zifonf v w@majrmuf
E@emajrmuf@w@uf Bu@us, br@emp@n x@&rn@ul cl@wnh bmr@x@jcm;E@l@l onref@
cgw@f;x@h@e@v; tw@f@l 25 azmi? apmi@& 6000 x&, /

t@tw@v@ul jye@vni p@fpm;v@l@awnh 1955 cEpf atm@v@bmvx@v@f &r0
vw@majrmuf@w@furs@ azmi@& 50? pmsuE@n 400 Bu@el/ apmi@&u 20000
(E@áomif)awmif ajzmi@l@bnf wu, q@l@f tchi&wbbif vol@majrmufonf
vw@majrmuf w@fuxuy@y@ Bub@ygh

ol@onf pulu azmi@l@pma& uel@w@y;x@;v@ wa&@v;r@y@E@f

olhaomf

&f0\ olhaomf xuawmif aomlvmaqG olhaomu ylblyg\

taLumi frn aomlvmaqGbnf 1947 cEpf Mb*lvlvwGf &f0rdiN&ifs ayguZth,clh
, ck 1972 cEpf *lvlvfrn 25 Eplvm twlvlvpmtlyul crfempth xlvfrn[k
tmckmclhaomfvnf ulvor*W urpmtlyEpf[k owfsvhom 1972 cEpf
*seOg&lvrfi , cklev ppma&aeonh aeltxd ulfavmvl jrefnjynlvf
vksifpmtlyxlv&ef ouqll&mxneu pulivNOray;awmlygaomaLumi aemif
b, homtcgrS ay;rnvl ro&ygaomaLumi h , ck aomlvmaqG ai&wbbiful
olrdi&itbf yelcyfryif vpOft yElygawmtrnciAsn/

jrefnjynlvf wouvlawmh pulirqif&lve&m/ waelpul&awmh pmtlyf BuBud
xlvf , bygAsn/ 'Dtcgrn ciAsn,wll zwmlunluprf/

ulefavmb, bll [mopma&q&m jzplvmoentf

ulefavmbnf qlav;ig;Eplom, t&G DwlavG pNpzwfduwnfu Owla&; csiplvf
ay:cllygon/ Owlvwylzwllydi ul plvbuluf jzphaonqllvif , ifOwK Esh qifw&hrn
Zmwlvrfwylkul plvulavlygon/ atmiatmijrifrif Zmwluuf &lvrbnfvnf&N/
wylfwpEsh upjywbth, onlvnf&N/ vuvawmh jzpjzpf ajrmuhjrmuf rsnrsmppm
ra&jzpclyg/ tb, hLumi qllomf xpOlu Owla&lyd ulfavmbmvly&rnentf/
tbnhcwlvlefu , chcwfrvml rnbrqll&om; ay;yellbnqllom r*Zifrsn
&bnf[li ulfavmfrdcl/ ulfavmvlhussif pmlunlvulvS vpOf, hom '*lef*ZifESH
o&d r*Zif? jrefntt viir*Zifrsn&lyg onf

wusylwef '*lef*ZifBuDrnqllvif vpOf '*lebitiav;? '*le&fth? '*lewf &S?
'*learmi plb? v, lvy@lv Odarmi Bu? ovhOwD wllqll rEav;ciwlv?
jrpom;taustESH aZ, & nmPwltcnfjzpli o&d r*Zifrfri a&Da'gif? yDleif?
r[maqB ZOeponlvzhizh ja&;obq&on)qllvmvnf awlyg\ , ifrn uavmif
opDwlvll&Gf qlay;onfzphaomfvnf ulfavmvlvxfif a&Suobd yph (a&;ol
a&Da'gif)? (a&;ol ZOe) qlbbll (a&;ol q&on)qllvmh atmir, hv; 'lvU
uavmi emrnfvvl jq&onjwll[katmuarcllygonf

jrefntt viif r*Zifrvnf xlvnfvnfaumif? jrrsvG? a&ylehomi? rmc
ponh ygaeus pma&q&mawGsnf jzphaomaLumi h pr*Zif wlvvlbnf
olpma&q&mawESbl zlvnfxlvhOaeLunf tjiivh&yllhaomfvnf tolyk
vfrnfr[lv? ig pma&csi vif wael&eluleh&muhavmtrS 'D*Zifwlvlavbthlyd

qubG f b [k E S / h y l u t l b n /

o E S h 1939 c E S i w G i u l e b a w n f r e r m v H q , l w e f a t m i j r i e l l i N u n f r i w i l l f q & n j z p b i f a u s m i f o l l a & m u t l b n /

o l a o n f u l e b a w n f & e l u l e b & m u p r e n p m a & ; q & m j z p t s i b n x u f & l y & S f r i f o m , j z p t s i p o l v u y l e i r * Z i f w l u f s m u l l o t h a & m u f q u b G j c i f r j y K a o ; b l u l l i n p m r n h & l y & S b u f u v E S b , m u E S h a y g i f r l y D & l y & S f r i f o m & t & l a e y g a o ; \ /

u E l y f & l y & S f r i f o m r j z p j c i f

b , j z p r e w l e f u l l i t v l y f u r s r [k w i w m b /

x p o u & l y & S i u k i P D f i v n f , c h c w l i t r s m a y / M a d v b l o m r m ? a t O r f ? y b & n b & e l u l e & l y & S a v m u b o m x i & n p o b & \ / , i f u k i P D s m t e u f u l e l y b n f M a d v b l o b m r m E S h a t O r f u k i P D v G i t v l y t s i b q j z p i u e l u k i P D s m u r v l y z l a w n h r [k w f t a l u m i f o i l v G i v l y f n f [k q h z w t s u t s x m y g a o n f v n f u l e l y E S h q u b G f a d o m v E S b , m u l a j m j y o n l u k i P D u m M a d v b l o m r m E S h a t O r f u k i P D v l x u i y i f B u D u s f n h r l u m r D r i f o m o p ? r i f o r D o p r s m E S h w n a x m i f a w n r n h j p e l w c l l u k i P D v l c i A s m / b k m b k m ? ' g a l u m i b l w l o n f r i f o m o p f & f a e c l l e m u l e l y l u w l o n f n j w l l i f , u b n h y u a n f r l e t o n E S h t q i b i l y g b l w l c i A s

x l v E S b , m u f t e u f w a , m u f u l l Z m v l u m w c l i v & i f a w n f t j z p E S h c P w j z k v i j r i e l l b l y g o n f x l c w f r n a t O r f p l i w a r m u l l o l l ' k u l u l l v & i f a w n f v l y i w w a v & m a z n f y y g u l e l y \ v r f i v n f a j c w z u b a x n e i f a x n e i f E S h o l v & i f a w n e m r n l u j A l v i u t v l a c : y g o w l /

u e l u m b , Z m v l u m r s r y g b l a o ; o n h t o p p u p u l M u r f r i f o m y g w l l c i A s m / v l u y k v j y k w i y e b j c m u b j c m u E S h & l y & S f x l w G i r n b l u r f r n f r o l a o ; a o n f v n f o l y i f u l l p & l u l u m r n l u r M u r f w r f v a v p b N u n f r y g O D / o l t a r o b a j m v l u y l l s m j c i A s m B u D u - a p l u l l & S v m u l l A s s ? j a w l u & m a e & m r n f c i A s m B u D u - a c g i f r u s , p r f y g e l A s m / a j m r , l u l l b l r s o d w , / N u n f r i w i l l t e l y i i w e f & l l o l t e f u l e b a w n f v l u l v l u b o r n h o l t a r E S h p o l v t c e l t h o i f v l l f ' b l b l N u m c l l y g o A s m /

p i p p a w n h o l w E S b , m u b n f & l y & S f r i f o m o p f & f n o n f [k w l z l t r z r f a e o n j z p a y & m u l e l y b n f t b n i w l e f u a w m u a & m u t c p t o u f 20 r l t & G i w , N y f a w n h t r p i p p f { u e j z p x l u b u l l o l w l a c : & m v l u l c l l i f & m v l y f o t h a v & m p & d v l e a o m u p m o r o y l u b q h u l e l y f u m c l l

xþ0u uElyoní t&uáumifþñ raomuáwwáo;/ b) m tenfi, rQ
olwúuLum; uElyoní Oþuítm; wLu&yg\ / tbnácwú Oþuítqñ a*séDgum; b) AdV

olwú uElyft íbú vma&muác: i iáwwónh taLumi{rsn; um;

]]vma [B rií rNúmrD Zmwúum; &Lu&r, h pwl' D Hbñ; NunLu&atmi} (olwú
toubkq, rQ)

&ly&S þwl' D Hvk a&muftlb; yg\ /

]]' H 'g&Luívumrií "mwíyñ Nuntsí vúwúuñ / vmuñ oñnyD "mwíyñ LuLupñ

uElyoní "mwíyñ yþt rñ sñ &Luí olwúuhy; vLu&yg\ /

]]vma [B 'áelawmñ 'g&Luívumu rií uú vúú íwú Nuntsí vúwúuñ

[kvfygayoní / 'g&Luívumu uElyuú Nuní Nuníro&aomívní uElyu avmñ
'g&Luívumuú jriícl&yg\ / auomúdel q&mcelúu&, / Nuníriwúí tēfyíí wēf
(atmuívrf)u tēfwtēf, í q&mcelúuú acjíí&íícefú pmyóvckñ xú áew, /

uElyívEþá, muú uElyuú tēfá&ññ ra, mírvn&yáeapnyD olwú tēfay: uú
wubñ; Luw, /

'Ítcsñ uElyu q&mcelúuú Nuní / olwú jymíyvúí q&mcelúuú uElyuú
Nuní vrvm; vú &Htjynhá; ae&oaygñ /

]]a [hmi &íí vmclþríygtñ uú] [k q&mcelúuú vsfac: vLuávrvm; vúv] &íxj
w' úvf úváygt; í Asñ /

oláoní bmoúS rNúmr; &ygbí / rNúmrD [H/Eþá, muí jyeqíívnúyD uElyuú
t&uqú íac: oñ; avmñ vmygb Asñ /

onftaLumi íuú uEáwnþma; q&njzþí 1948 cEþí OeZíírií&mZm
jyZmwúuáwmñ q&mcelúuEþñ &íEþojzíh jyeáymí íajymí avmñ q&mcelúuú
&, ármv súf olwú mñ háwG xkváz nájymnyD]] Eþá umí [m aumí wúwúwúgawG
r [kvz; í As' 'úv] &ly&S &í&íwú a, muí fav; awóm r [kvz; / réfcav; awúlyg olwú
nmwkvívwmúwmb.}}

rēlygvúírní / þEþá, muóní wúúáom tcgú uElyftm;]]riíellw&r, h
riíorþtíí oñ; &atmíuú] qnyD jrií&xm; píí vññ íí ac: oñ; oní /

onáe&muú uElyáumí áumí ísvfygoní / urm&úv í blwm&úvrfaúúS , ck
urm&úvapsxbú jzwD í áomvrí? cpíwúú & m; ueéú b; rñ t] áumí fav; &ú tēfáe&m /
, clawm vbn; vrf; jzþáeoní /

aumí fav; [m tbnívēíu qú &þEþá vmuí / w&kvújym; rav; / &lyúav; u

acsmoaygh uElyul]t]g rifellw&r, irifom}vll rlvquay;aom
'Bumifacsmav;MunlyD uElypvlx] b, ES herv/ ciAsm;bpOfpm;Munh awmll
t [d

'Bl Epa, mubnl t]ztzefv] aumifg\ / 'Bumifav; wntif auRar&wll
vuZu&nell rlelawpmaomu&if q&mcelBud ppOfxmonh uElyvll
rllmr&lu&awmtrnh Zmwvrf;tpull ajymjy\ / Zmwlumemrnlu v w&m/

Zmwvrf;rn bl&my&vll taLunp&mi&saomtZBud tz&Bud vir, moni
omordx&f;umcll vO&u&omtaLumi&w&esh vma&multyEib&om q, E&R&G f
orDuav;wa, muull ar±clbn/ tz&Budtz&Budoni 'Bumif rav;
a&mubnl&el&pi puav;rtw&uf wv&uf a&T*E; wjym;wjym; pl&qmif cl&rm
vw&ajrmul& ol&si&bl&my&awmiv&f naps a&mi&ae&of olwll&taLumi&ul& od
vu&xmut&sojizh vlq&rs&u x&ll&T*E;jym;w&mul& Oia&mul&k u&v&m
uElyZmwv&lu&rifom; ull&Ofu ay:v&mwll&yD aumifav;Esh tz&Budtz&Bud
vir, mul& u, vl&lygow&Asm/ b, &v&mul&ey&vl&lygov&lv&/ t]g Zmwftp
wl&ci&Asm/ u&el&vm q&mcel&u ajym&jyao;b&wll

'De&mr&n aumifav;Esh uElyl [m wa, mu&wa, mu&f w&vl&v&cll tMunh av;aw&ll
&i&xl z&lu&ll&fw&lv&ael&luoaygh

aemub&ll Zmw&bl&fon&bl&oni t]Bumifav;awmll b, itajc a&mub&ll on&rod
uEly&rlum; rb qif, i&hy;vl&u&om a&D&w&f a&X&n&av;aw&bl&rmu aygifi& aom
tOwft&x&n&av;aw&yg ces&of&ny&gawm&low&n&f/

pa&em&u pmz&w&blu ar;ygt&v]] 'B&v&mu&awmif ay&ga&Lumi&at&mf rif&u&ll f rif
Zmwv&lu&jz&p&ell&f, &xi&vl&vm;}}

]] [m? u&ll lu&ll lu&ll&wmh xi&lv&may&g&f tbn&lv&esu pwe&ll&rifom&acw&f us&yf
'll&Aif x&ll&w&lv, / *R&f&y&pl&w&lv, / trit&mv&ll r&xl&MunlyD tr&rs&ll av&lv&sh&clw,]

ol&mw&ll uEly&rn]onl [mawmll ig rjz&p&jz&pat&mf vly&vl&rn] [bonf
Z&bw&ll&bl&ll [lv&y&g&cs vly&bl&0 r&ef&y&pl&of&lv&n&f]ol&w&wmh igr&rae Bu&ll±vl&ll
rn] [hom p&vl&f&ll b, bl&lay:r&S rx&mc&ll r&ef&rv&S/r&iv&uf Bu&ll&lv&w&h&om&om&O&R&B i
ig&y&ll&f&ri&ll& ig&pm&cs&ov&ll a*:cllyg\ / ol&homf v&G lv&G ES&v&O&R r&v&uf]awmlyD
ei&vl&ll [maw&G ty&ll [k aj&cp&ll&ue&cl&lawm&ll /

, ck uElyf wwd t&fax&mi&Esh aygifi&of&ae&on&jz&pi r&ef&rol&a, mu&R&cll
on&rn&ay\ / E&ll&yD&bl, r&ef&ru&ll&O cl&ll, Of, Of, y&ly&ef&cl&on&f [lw&f E&ll&yD&bl, r&bl
aq&f&rs&vn&f w&n&O&f&ay;cllyg/ u&rl&awmll, ly&rs&om&v&uf olw&bl&ll&ue&bn&f x&lyif
b, ly&pl&ES&rs&vn&f vu&x&yf*lv&mw&G rv&ly&cllyg/ a [ll rif&ell&g&ll Bu&ll&lv&, f [lw&f v&mv&/
at&m&ll&uf q&ll&ll oab&mr&ll&bl&ll up&ly&ll&ua&mv&/

[luf, m* & dvac: jrefmvl txuivef q& m jzpf atmi l y daemuf prfacsmif rtyif vrf
a':rr\ t*lvjft vlvynmoif ausmif oll a& mu beygonf

pausmif ra& murDfn Munjriwll & ll O Dav; wa, mu Naetdlwef aecllyg onf
, ifttrfn O Dav; &, ? a':av; &, f omorD iga, mu &, ? tapcltydlyguf
uav; wa, mu &, ? O Dav; & ll a, mu x D u D &, f aygiffiga, mu & bnfteuf usevl rsmu
uleawmull tmv hcp t p t i c i f & y g v s u O Dav; \ a, mu x D touf 60 ausftz h u D u
uleawmull w, N y D r l u n j z l v a y / (oubuf olbrttrfn vml y D aewll vly h u m i ?
igajr; t & i f t c s r a w m i f S a u s m i f a b n f g r f a e w m) [k o l p o v x r f n , l q [e l w l o n f

relygonf e, rfn t & m & l u j z p h o m o l b m \ o r d y s t h a, m u b n f M u n j r i f w i l l
at b t r f r e f u a v ; a u s m i f w e f 9 w e f a b n f g a e \ /

, ifu talumi fu jzpcsilv mawnh uleawmf O Dav; t r h a m u h o n E s p r f n p t z h u D \
ajr; ronf olvif u r w a u s m i f t y v l v e f o l t a r u & e l e l v m r n f l o l w t h o l l
rjyeawmbj ola':av; t d f v m a e a c s o n f x l t c g u u l e a w m f v n f & n o l r j y e a w m h a y /
talumif rfn ' l u a v ; r u a w n a w n a c s m o A s o l h o n f o b n f r i l u n / w u , l q h
t y s l v ; E s h v l y s l v ; p m a y ; w m t q e f v m A s u l l B u l u B u l u f w , ? r B u l u f r B u l u z l a y g h
& S f v w u l e a w m f l u m i l u v l a j m c l l y D u m / b , f e f r u l l S r & r a e r & y g b l /
b , h a v m u h a c s m w l t r s t o r i j z p j z p i u l e a w m u l l b , h a v m i r S E p t c g r j i i f & y g b l / w c g w l l
u p l y D w m c n f b l u l e a w m u ' B / h c g i f r m w l l a u m i p m y g / c h a w n l a s n r a & p m u
uleawmawmh b m r S p u m j y e h a j m b l / u l e a w m p m u l l o l a ' : a v ; j y o A s o l a ' : a v ; u
o l t a z B u l i y o A s

' awmh uleawm h c o h e w l l t z h u D u t u l u & l y D a ' : o l y e x a w m h a y g h

Jatmif m & m & n p p i g a j r ; r s m / a t b p D u l l c k S a c B u D r S v u f a y ; o i b v l l o i & w l l
awm o m u t h u t a p c h v m u e l l S r w e l w l t a u m i l u i g a j r ; r s m r & a o r , l q h c h o a v /
i g t h a y : r f a w m h r a o y g e l / B u h a w m o h N y D r i f w e f r i f w l N y D a o a c s u D

t b n h e & m r f a s n t h u u a v ; v l u D v l i , h a w G t j y i b e l l u e q h e m p o l v w f w l l
a':av; & ll t w i f a j y m b u f a w G g a m u h e l u a w m h u l e a w m f b , h a v m u & l u f v l u r v l
p m z w b b p O f p m l u n i y g a w n t i A s n / ' g e l l u l e a w m h c u t s i f b l t y & m v g f u a v ; v g ?
t o w h a o w a a v ; q l l y D r t y i f v r f u a u s m i f a b n f g t d f v p c l a w m h v m a y g A s ' h e & m r f n
v u l u l l y D g y g p y f v l y D u l e a w m h r i r i c s i h , m i h a q m i h e w l l [l l w d r v l u l e a w m f
r s u h p m i f w c s u t y p c l l w , f

J e i f a w m h v m e i f a e E S f t h a y g u o f / e i f [m i g v l h c s m a c s m v S / S l u l l r w e b l /
& e m & l u l e f v p i r r D v l l z m u s t e l l u l l a y ; p m y p f v l u f , J q l l y D u l e a w m & ll y x r O D q h
b & e f l v y k i f o w k Z m w l v l u f a r m i j z w p u l l u l e a w m h p o v x r f n z e l w D y p f v l u f a w m h w m b l

ar m i j z w p [m t & u l v l a o m u l v , f z v & l u l v , f z m v l u l v , f t b n f
O w k t p r f n E l w c r f a r f p l v z h B u D e l l O D w l v f a y g [m o l E l w c r f a r f r D a v m i f v l l j r e f r e f

wc|zp|uwn|fu p|v|u|t|x|n|w|z|mw|vr|;|u|u| a|&|y|lv|l|u|b|a|s| u|l| u|w|/|v| av|n|f|aw|n|f|
t|m|&|o|a|s|

o|k|a|om|f| y|v|y|p| w|,| r|l|u|m|v|s|y|g|b|c|i|a|s|/| p|p|&|p|p|i|o|r|s|m|a|l|u|m|i|h| o|k|d| r|*|z|i|f|y|i|f|
q|u|v|u|t|x|v|a|o|e|i|l|r|n|h| t|a|j|r|&|a|w|n|y|g|i| o|w|/|y|h|f|y|v|u|l| &|y|p|v|l|y|g|y|l|q|l|v|l|p|n|e|l|l| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|o|r|i|
j|y|e|l|v|l|y|g|a|w|n|b|n|f| c|i|a|s|/

t|b|n|f|u|w|n|f|u| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|p|m|a|&|j|i|c|f|w|c|e|f|&|y|f| 'l|v|d| u|r|q|p|p|u|j|z|p|f| *|s|y|e|f|c|w|f|a|&|m|u|f|
t|f|x|mi|f|u|s| j|r|i|f|v|f|n|f|a|r|m|i|f|/| p|p|u|l|y|p|/| u|u|p|b|a|c|w|f|a|&|m|u|f| q|e|l|e|b|n|f|z|p|f|
r|f|x|m|v|r|f|w|a|v|e|u|f| j|r|p|u|l|e|m|t|x|d|&|m|u|f| u|o|m|r|n| 'l|v|d| r|e|f|r|&|?| q|e|f|q|f|m| u|l|l|e|f|b|n|f|
o|w|j|z|p|f|

at|mi|r|,| f|a|v|;| t|b|n|f|a|w|n|f|z|i|h| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|a|c|g|i|f|x|j| p|v|u|t|x|n|v|l|u|v|l|l| o|w|/|a|w|g|
r|e|n|f|a|w|n|f|y|g|v|m|/| r|f|p|b|/| &|n|E|s|t|e|b|e|l|y|p| w|u|,| f|a|w|n|h| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|v|l|v|l|l|c|m| u|l|e|b|n|f| v|y|f|v|l|l|
b|,| f|a|v|n|i|f|v|a|s| p|d|y|f|t|a|&|;|u|l| p|v|d|i|p|m|o|r|s|c|l|v|z|/| a|&|m|u|f|v|&|n|m|r|n|f| u|l| l|y|f|t|s|i|v|m|a|w|g|
v|y|l|y|d|a|w|&|n|j|r|i|&|m| l|u|l|m|a|w|g| o|w|/|z|mw|v|r|f|c|n|f| p|v|u|t|a|e|w|m| b|a|s| o|n|f|a|w|n|h|
'|b|u|m|i|f|f|l|c|m| p|m|a|&|q|&|m|u|v|l|y|p| w|j|c|m|b|n|j|z|p|f|t|k|a|w|n|f|f|a|w|v|

o|k|a|om|f| t|c|e|l|u|m|v|q|l|v|m|u| &|f|o|;|o|u|n|a|s| o|l|c|e|l|v|e|f|e|b|?| y|c|t|e|l|v|e|f|y|f|l|q|h| o|v|h|
j|z|p|c|e|l|v|e|f|s| j|z|p|r|f|n|b|/| t|?| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f| p|m|a|&|q|&|m| j|z|p|c|e|l|v|e|f|a|w|n|h| a|&|u|e|f|t|o|i|h|
l|u|m|t|o|i|f|q|l|v|b|l| u|a|v|m|i|f|l|c|m|i|f|o|p|f| r|n|b|r|q|h| o|w|/|v|l|e|s|n|f| a|&|y|l|e|i|l|y|g|o|n|f|q|l|v|l|
&|r|o|r|*|z|i|f|l|u|p| a|y|v|n|&|w|,| l|i|a|s|

t|j|d| &|r|o|r|&|y|p|h|*|z|i|f| p|w|i|f|a|y|w|l| t|c|e|l|f|z|i|h| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|b|o| w|o|u|l|v|m|r|n|f|
p|v|l|f|t|n|p|&|q|h| t|c|e|l|u|m|v|y|g|b|l| c|i|a|s|/| a|o|&|r|n|f| r|a|l|l|m|u|f|v|m|u|h|t|m|i|l|b|l| p|v|l|n|p|a|e|
y|g|w|,| f| b|m|a|l|m|i|f|v|b|l| q|e|l|e|b|n|f|u|d|t|z|p|e|l| q|e|f|t|u|l|v|a|v|;|&n|?| a|r|n|f|a|w|n|f|c|u|
a|i|b|l|a|o|m|i|f|u|y|f|e|l| r|e|f|v|;|u|a|e| u|o|m|w|u|b|f|w|l| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|c|m| a|j|c|m|u|l|v|l|m|v|l|
t|f|y|e|f|a|&|m|u|f|a|w|m| l|t|r|n|r|n|f|,| l|l|v|l|l| r|e|f|r|w|a|,| m|u|e|l|l| t|v|x|j| y|a|p|u|a|v|;|E|f|a|p|l|b|l|
y|g|c|l|a|w|n|f|c|i|a|s|

t|f|r|f|u|v|l| t|&|i|r|,| m|e|l|l| u|a|v|;|u|E|f|a|,| m|u|f|

o|n|f|a|w|n|h| o|n|v|l|t|a|m|i|u|l|l| b|,| f|r|b| b|,| f|q|e|f|a|w|c|u| v|u|c|h|f|f|w|v|l|l| q|e|f|t|u|l|v|l|l|&|f|
p|u|b|a|x|;|o|p|a|r|m|i|b|u|d|u|v|l| o|l|a|i|f|a|w|c|e|l|l|m|i|f| r|,| m|i|,| f|,| l|y|p| o|h|z|l|e|f| y|p|l|v|m|b|q|l|y|p|
t|v|b|l|p|m|r|l| 406|e|l|l| w|&|m|p|f|,| l|v|l|y|f|u|a|&|m| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|p|v|f|q|l|e|l|l| t|a|z|l|m| o|l|m|x|m|i|f|u|r|n|f|
p|h|&|t|f|y|p| &|l|v|l|v|,| f|j|r|a|w|g| a|&|m|i|f|c|s|y|p| o|p|a|r|m|i|b|u|d|i|a|i|g| a|y|r|,| l|y|f|a|w|n|h| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|v|l|l|
&|b|r|v|,| l|u|a|v|;|j|y|k|v|f|a|w|n|f|r|n|l| l|u|l| t|a|z|a|&|l| t|a|z|l|r|n| o|n|j|y|i|b|m|o|r|f|a|w|g| &|f|o|;|w|,| f|
u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f| w|a|,| m|u|f|x|t|l|v|z|/| u|l| &|f|v|m| t|a|j| r|y|s|u|f|p|e|l|l| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|l|l|e|l|l|u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|
c|h|a|w|n|h|,| ?| r|e|f|v|;|r|f|v|l| u|l|e|f|a|w|n|f|i|e|f|a|x|m|i|f| a|u|s|f| &|p|&n|&|f|o|;|w|,| f| t|j|b|j|y|r|,| a|s|i|j|
q|l|v|n|h| t|a|z|u| v|r|f|p|d|v|f| a|i|c|v|&|m|a|y|;|v|l|f| v|l| u|o|m|u| y|g|v|m|c|l|v|l|l| r|,| m|a|&|v|u|b|q|l|y|p|
w|u|w|l| r|e|f|v|;|a|j|y|;|c|l|&y|g|a|&|m|v|m|c|i|a|s|/

a|i|e|f|a|x|m|i|f|u|y|f|a|u|s|f| &|p|&n|&|f|o|;|w|,| l|q|l|v|m|u| 'l|v|l|i|a|s| t|o|t|u|l|f|

ai&p&m&l/ uomrfaewm/ of&awmh obhemuul tjrefvltcl&awmhvm aygh

tckeu ulhvufymell ure&awmf[m ewzuwlvtrv&aq&l ajymcllygw, / o&ahomf
tj&awfu ew&ahumifr[lvzl rm&ewlv qll&ygr, / bmalumi lvbql ulhvufym[m
ure&awmh qeb&ai&aw& olp&ifiy vuufef 2000 (E&f&xmi) ausf olp&f&awmh ouw

'gelltckeu azmfywltwll&f uomu r, mell ure&awmf rE&v;jyeh&mu&awmh
wrmulefu ul&srmi<d&f&awmflyd olqd ai&bt&awmifw, / wcgay;r&v;ig;
q, &, / 'd&awmhure&awmhvtr&fn vlygyg;lyd wjznfjznf tolttpr; NuyNuyvmawmh
w, / ul&srmitd&f ae&wmmv) wael&{&fnbn/ E&f&ael ai&{&fnbn/ on&kuif
v&fvmawmh aμ{&fnbn/ aemu&ql& acs{&fnbnf jzpb&bt&awmhvmayg&asr/ 'gell
ure&awmf&edull llub[b rifelligawmh refajrr&fn qu&ae&ellwltajcr&awmhbl/ rwwf
omcyt&ct&ct&ajcv&fv& ae&yfyet&h)q&awmh ol[m ure&awmf&eq&he? aoq&lowll
ref&rvm/ ure&awmf[m vur&svD, lyd a*g&ob&q&f&u uomx&uwll oi&fabmay:ul
wif&ay;vlu&w, /

ure&awmf[m ob<&cr&fnul awn&awmhbl &i&ei&w, / olb0ul&w(lyd ure&awmf
oem&w, / o&ahomf ul& rww&ell&awmhlybl/ e&uf a0v&0vif&u&dr&fn uomq&f ur&fu
oi&fabm x<&ct&ct&onftxd ure&awmf&vufj&elw&qu&lyd nui&o&ell oi&fabmay:r&fn
twlt&yt&cllyd wa, mu&lv0uf c&f clwll t&f&mv&fuav;y&lu&um ulhvufym;t&f&ul
jrp&ur&fem;u av&ou&lyd ajcus&ivm&cl&awmhv, / tr&f&ql&v&fi &br0 y&lu&q&h orul
tule&ay;vlu&w ure&awmf&dv&fx) q&lu&um;cr0 r&awmhbl/

tj<&ct&er&fn ure&awmf[m aov) ao&w, / ow&lv&bw&w, / t&bnf av&muif
p&v&lnp&haw, / u? tckure&awmhbm&v&f&rv&wll vu&bt&aj&taer&fn vlyp&m w&ck&bl
ure&awmh&f&aw&w, /

t&pu&wae&mr&fn ure&awmf[m wpl&v&clul rjzpfz&pat&mf r&at&mf vlyf, / q&lvll
Z&bw&tr&f&blv& azmfyclw, / o&ahomf , if&t&cl&uft&w&el&f&awmh wou&fn
w&cgay:wlp&v&f&mv&f&sl)bl q&lr, /

ure&awmf[m t&f&mv&fuav;y&lu&lyd il&up&li&up&li&ell ulhvufym;wlt&f&f
ta&mu&bt&clw, / reuf aj&mu&em&av&mu&f) &f&o;w, / ulhvufym[m t&f&mu
rxao;bl/ olwlt&f at&mu&q&il&fn wlv<&f&aw&el&f) ol&tazell ol&D&adu awmh
t&f&f&mpy&fn vu&zu&n&ur&f&wt&ell

ure&awmf&ri&awmh ulhvufym;tazu armi&i? b&mu&pv&wll olb&mel
ure&awmh&up&ul obly&om/ on&awmh ure&awmh t&f&mv&fuav; eab;zk&v&uel c&lyd
wif&rnjy&wb&wlt&o&ell

ll&D&om;qu ure&awmf&yl&q&lu&ll awmi {&at&mi&wmc&i&f&}

r&E&v;rl&lu op&ule&bn&D&r&fn q&lv&um vb&f&sm&lygw, / tj&lv&efu touf
ig,q, f&us&f&aj&mu&f, &lyg;av&mu&f v&h&v;v&f&aj&mu&zu? o&eb&el&ud/ ure&awmh&ul

rsuEfxm;wifwifellunlyd

]]usyf ray;Eilfygb;vll armi&iifubum;uleajymlyd;vbl usyfbm;vbl armi&ih vbl
tnmwuNyD aiEvaomifausf q&Hvnc;llwmb}}

]]'g rqlfygb;av? tck uleawnfmwllupöu uleawnfaiell ay;&ifay;? ray;&if
Odom;uill uleawnfowf,))qlyD ty&mvjxlu tltxnfxmwll "majrfnif xlvf
toft;q&RvllunlyD]a [m' D'mell owf;f;bt;A}}

onawnh vluEfa, muf rsu;vlyl;of;llawmh uleawnfu qufvunlyD

]]'awnh Odwllujym, / igt;fay:wunlyD igom;owf, qlwmh igwlluchle
rfvm;/ rifullgu t&i;bwvllurfaygvll 'gr&iv, / 'awnh&mf}} "majrfnifull
olwla&xl;ay;vllunlyD]Odom;uill row&pcsi&if Odwlluleawnfu;ll&i;bwvlluf
wa, mufwa, mufbwvll, qlwmu t&i;foell aemu&ao twllw&ollwmygb] Asm
[.].]]vll uleawnf &, b&f; aofvlluv, / olwEfa, muf [m &lvll&uf bmajym&r&f
rob] illaelawmh uleawnfu qufvunlyD

]]Odwll uleawnfrowllub;vm? row&if Odom;uleawnfow&r;f;v;))qlyD
"majrfnif yefau muawnh;S ODr;u uleawnfvufull zr;fxm;lyD

]]armi&if 'avmuft xawnh rvlyf;gelluf/ Odwll ay;csi;fygw, / tch;yp &m
aiell&v;lyg}}

onawnh uleawnfu Or;fomwll;toell

]]tm? 'v;ly;csi;fygw, f ql;fawnlyD Odajymvnr&fygw, / ylluf;llay;csi;fygw, /
ollaomf tck&awnh;ray;Eil;bl;ay;gll 'awnh aemu&awnh;S ay;ay;gll; at;at;bl uleawnfvll
t;ll;f;rcsi; 'ell;fu rob;bt;A}} qlyD ty&mvj;uav; , l u;lvufym; ell;br;f; jze;ll;v;D
apmi;f;g;ll;f;ll; ty;vll;awnh;v;may;gll; bom;acsm [m r;ell;ao;bl/ nu b, ftc;f;txd
vnxm;w, rob; / tbn;v;le;fu u;lvufym; [m vly;ll

tbn;v;ll olwll;f; twifwu;eawmh yxr;zi;h t;f;om;aw [m cy;pt;f;pt; bl
bnjzp;f;z;pv uleawnfu u;lvufym; xri;f;pm;&if Oip;mvll;v;llwmb/ on;v;ll; aemu;awnh
wpwp cifi;v;v;llunlyD olwll;f;om;vll jz;pb;f;a&m/ uleawnf;f;z;pv; ob;f;awmh
oem;v;llw, /

'v;ly;ll; tbn;f;f;f;ae;w;le;f; uleawnb;mv;ly;fv; vnp;&my;wp&m olp;&m ai;ell;v;ll
r&bl/ qe;le;bn;v;llw;le;fu rsu;E;fy;f;ell;w;ll y≪w;ll; pu;yl;ll;f; t;f;aw;G; of;v;ll;v;ll
rsu;E;f;rv;v;awmb; / ay;g;f;wn;f;ll;u; puba;X;O;armi;ll;v;ll; ai;aw;G; tv;bl; pm;v;ly;v;ll
aumi;uav;vll olwll;to;ll;f;O;ef;f;f; owi;fu jye;ll;h;ely;D uleawnf of;p;&m;ql;v;ll
q&n;v;ll;f;a&Da' gi;f;w;t;f;bl; &awnh;v, /

'ell;cg;f;f;f; uleawnb;O;u;ll; u;ll; Dgoem;yg;w;ll; pm;aye, fyp;b;f;v;ll;z;ll;f;v;yg;

tjcmr&awmlyð tbnftc&frn pme, Zifrs;vJ vly&n;vmp/ &tr0r*Zi{vJ ay:vmlyð
wilv, P oefaql rla0? ri{&S? &hcigipwJ uavmi&pbawG vu&m zw&w, /
Jb, E\$ P ri{olwhtxJ Oifw|EIl{ygrvm;vJ uñ luñ luñ ar;vluw, /
JraNunuygb|}qHvJ tajzx&uvmw, /

EHyð q&mbu&a&Da'gi{uvJ ajmw, /

J|a[B ri{pmaye, i Oif, b|kif plxmuDw|&xuf [mors; ra&wwz{ vm;u&B
tJ|Bv|fu acsmiw, f armif ZOewa, mu&Bvmri{/ olr&awmif 'lvq avmu&vluEIl&Bif
[er, B}

tbnftcgrn ul&awmũ o&d Ow|vNlyI{yDilwJ plxmuDw|uñ tBuif
Buifjyeh&x;mwmm v|csi{Ow|&S;fzpb&vJ]eh&tmi&wem)trn&J q&mbuð a&Da'gi{uñ
wnfjzwz{ ay;xmlyð [moOw|uñwmu&u&awmũ uñ luñ luñ plxmuDw|&{q&mb|
vlyr, þvlu{c|lwm&J jyeuñ rNun&ao;bi/ 'gayr, h tbnDw|vJ
plxmuDw|&|t w|b| ul&awm&eav&m olr&av&mrn uñ ftOw| aow&n&J
atmu|q|xyrñ t|t&B|w, /

'galumi h q&mbuðu J|rif? [mors; ra&wwf z|v;ar;awmh JJ|B|B&?
ul&awmũawmh uñ luñ luñ bmrqñ a&wwwv, xilvmbA\$}v|ajymlyð tJD [mo
Ow|uñ jyeuñ &awm&vmb|

tbnf Ow|pa&awmh ylu&S&yu ulvufym;w|t&frñb/ tbnft&frn pma&p&m
pm;y&ukv;x|f&B|/ vu&zu&n&urfOñ|f&wJ wefvsm&ukv;x|B|B| Eþv|w&J
pmy|ur|B|Dwcb&Bv, / ulvufym;taz ODr&u opulebni yþm;B|D qHwmh
azmi&orm;aw&J opa&mi{opD, lvmwJ v&w&J {nfywlv, luñ r&B|/ 'galumi h
ul&awm[m axmi&xm;w|pmyDñ|fuav; tm;w|t&frñ, lyð tay:u yq|lav;ci{
a&w, /

onv|tsif ul&awmũvukvlu&v&aewm jri&awmh O|B|Dr&u ar;w, /
(olu|ul&awmf O|B|Dr&u;ac:lyð)

J|armi&usi&armi&f ri{b&aw&B&aewm;v|u}

ul&awmũ Ow|&aewmci&A\$ pma&q&njzp&B| B|B|pm;aeYgv, B}

J| ['v|bqñ ri{[mu at;at;aq;aq;wa, mu|xJ a&Bif y|umi&fr&ay&g|u&B 'gjih
wufym;a&J}olbm;t; J|rif;vluñ eefawmũu&fu 't&fr&B|Dac:olr;vuñ}

J| [lvlu/ eefawmũu&frñ vuEþzu&awmif ruwlu&ufw|B|B|aw&J aqmu&
xm;wJ olw|t&fr&B|B|B|D&gon/ v|va, mu|S raeyg/ ol&onf ul&awmũ
wac:avmu&a0;aom ulvufym;nD ul|þ&frñ xri{pm&rñjzpñ, i{t&fr&B|D xuf
ul|þ&B, mu& \ aqmu|yðp t&fr&B|D u&obmu&ygon/ a&|t&fr&B|Dvi tay:xyü
vra&elluyg/ , i{t&fr&B|D|B|ay:r&Byif, ciu r&w&awmif& tzm; jzw&aq; Ow|uñ

aonlvmaqA b&ef Dvykvi{ jzpclygawm\

rva&onh tzmjzwbq;Owkwlefu t*lvfacwluH aemuHumi{clbnf
b&ef Dvykvi{r&awmh *syefcw/ Zmwlu&Zmwlvrfaw&nf rsmptcslx&ypvluH
&mb&ef Dvykvi{)ESH rly&awmh]r, lwyulef)?]pHxmu&armi{jzwp}[li olykfi a&awmh&bl
1941 cEpf ure&awmf ausmifom;b0u O&wkwfayg (qlygawm)ESH olbj;ruH
uvlpmacssi lwl up&it qHowfyga&mf

b&ef Dvykvi{r&in O&wkwfayg&u& wa, mubm E&ao;onf r, lwyulefESH
pHxmu&armi{jzwp}r&in olbj;ruH rm*&ubon&uivlyfi r, lwyulef,b&ay;ly& ye&tsi ulefug
armi{jzwpESH ay;pm;ypvlu&bnf

pi&ppftbnf OwkwawG a&aeawmh olw&bj;tz&um; r&awmly& ajr;ronf ure&awmf
pmay;ly& aemu&wE&bl ausnu&u&aygufi aoq&onf tz&u&u *syef acwlu&bl
up&acsnonf ol&onf ure&awmp&vlu& Zmwft&fx&ium; olw&bnf tou&S&fv&su&E&li
olw&lu& ly&in OwkZmw&u&umifsm; ay:clayonf

xH&S ure&awmpma&;q&m jzpc&lm 1947 cEpf Mb*lv&vr&in]b&ef Dvykvi{) Owk
pygclbnfjzpf , ck 1972 ck *lv&lvonf aonlvmaqA 25 E&bjrmuf
ai&wbbifygwnf/

ure&awmpma&;q&mjzpv&awmh

r&u olsm;ulbw&lv&vnf O&efav;? r&do&r&nq&lv&nf tr&rxmE&lv&mu&f atmi&f
p&v&homu a&mu&bec&lu [moOwkw&sm;a&;&ef wlu&q&lv&mv&mf , ifonf ure&awmv&H
vltw&uf av&sv&ue&lv&bnf[k q&tsi lygawmh

ta&Lumi{r&in xp&O&lv&Gf aznfyclbnftw&li& ure&awmfonf olwyg\ ai&bjrmuf
rsmpt&u&H q&H&atmi&fyclbnf t&rf&in omr, m&G&v&svuf r, mi, &ac:vmcl&rd
ure&awm&edonESH rbaq&E&lawG p&v&raumi&f jzpl&uonf xH&tyif au;&S&lu vnf
tv&bl&pmrESH ure&awm&u&H w&mp&E&nf onftx& ure&awmp&v&lv&Gf rv&bm
c&E&fv&lu&aom r, mi, &av;u&H p&v&fx&u woo/

, ifup&it O&awG arly&awmh trsm&ays&E&ifi [moOwkw&aw&&;&r, lq&lv&wmh
ure&awmftz&H tv&e&humifjci&fb/ ul...us&nbom; us&v&v&lu&f

- atmf..avmurawmh
- ajymrjycsi&bk
- acsm&E&a&
- aomu&axmi&fx&k

onftclurfbj

tMunquluua&mh

&N/luþ&m [mo tawfaw&ll

a&[lDwfk

...vll uł luł luł tmay;ori jykwllyđ uł lvu&stajcuł tmvkarlypvlul?
, ciu tawftbulaw&uł Zmwlułqil? pvlul, mOf [motawfaw&fn rrlulł f rrlđ
Zmwvlulvlylyđ ausp&u;eł wuylk [plwv&wł om;tzul ul&awn&zelvđ
vlu&awn&daygh

jzwp0wfk&sm; Nyđwłtcgrfn [plv&om ilv&lucsi&awnh Zmwvlulł ausp&u;/
on&emuf jzljymrvuđ Zmwvlul&om;tz wuyl&ll [plwv&w

, ifvll uł luł luł pvl&ajymi&lyđ [mo0w&aw&ae;awłtcg ul&awn&fn bmr0
yji&omur&bl/ t[kvbl/ uł pvlul&ellulł f ays&aeawn&vmb/ taNumi& uvł
ul&awn&a&or0 plv, f r[kvfm/ t, f lvmrsm;xlulv] a&;or0 a&ics, f aNumi&ESh
aemu&xyf rjywly&bl awmi&q&awnh pmzwbl pOfpm;yg/ ul&awn&fnf0 pvl'mvf
wufv&lygrn&nf/ a&;-a&;-a&;Nyđ&i&a&/ a&S, ciu tawfaw&ll aemu&xyDi&wł
tawfaw&lv] a&;v&ru&e&ll/ ul&awn&onf raorc&si& pma&;& rnbl&yg/

ul&awn&atmi&ajr

t&clpma&;q&mrsm;onf jrefmb&i&acwlu rrl&nb, &aq&0f&qu&rs
qifoutlygonf b, pmq&awnf b, pma&;q&mbuđ tEG jzplygonf[k Oikum;
Nlav&m ul&awn&fn polr&EG ftmjzih *P&zn&p&r&dlom&vn& ul&awn& yxr0&ql
plom b&ef lvykvi& 0w&f&;clbnh Xmeuum; bl&awn&b&ESh ywbu&heygonf
ul.. [Bul&efum&wmb/

taNumi&fn bl&awn&b&monf jrefmjyn&w&f t&bu&ql&om ri&u&e& acgiff
avmi&bu&ESh ri&u&e&fapw&awn&ul wnp0lu ri&ael&N&awn&fS uł &awn&włł &v&m vsuf
pri&u&e& \ wzufur&f&th &bu&av;wnf , m, p&jrefawn&r&m p&bu&ul
le&fawn&ule&f)[l trn&emrorkv&awn&f&clN/

ul...ul&awn&f b&ef lvykvi&f0w&f&;wm tJDe&fawn&ule&f&tr&fbj ci&A&/

, if&bu&ul ul&awn& atmi&ajr[k orlwł x&bu&av;taNumi& odumi&p&m uł
aznfy&0&rnf

þ&ðrñ v, f, mþuysðorsm,tjyif opázmi borm;sm,ESH opulebñfsm, aexllMuav&n? urefopftv&aygojih vcrfomwll aetðfsm,rñ awn&ðav; ESh rvllúatmif budus, crfem,vsg\ / urefawnu pma&csibñqll w0ðwnf, aeaponrñ ulvufymnd ulvpeñ a, mutðbuð tay:xyf xltðbnf aqmuf lyðcgp tðfwuf&ðvi r&ðv&ao;í vrsu yxrtðá[mifrsyif aeMwlef/ wllbuðawðñ urefawnuEðzuEðyif rywrdom uref,wllbuðrsm, jzpf atmuí xyfu vl&ibwðvmufriñyð? tay:xufurí atmuíxyfuxuf vl 3-&yðvmuf jriðeacsawnh tv&friðomtðf[qlygrñf rsm,aomt mjzih þ&ðutðbuðawðñ 'l/bjriñluulebnf bmañumi h þollriñuygoenf/ tañumi fum;&ð\

urefawnf þ&ðü aeonrñ Ogqll Ogacgif a&azmiðzmi lvrsm,w0jzpf jrph& urfjynlyðaemuf ja&wuímya [] k ajymñuom naerñ jrpfurí,ESH ay 300-r0 uðom &ðxbll a&rsm,Oifvñyð? eðuftý&mxrñ urefawnfæaom tððatmuí xyfuñ a&vfrñæavlyð ulvpebnf reuívuzubñhomuðef avESHvmaç: awnñraw0b; rbulbðæom urefawnrñ tñbæonf ulvpeñ rxljcm,bj]a&tck wuðewlef bAð] ajymawnh urefawnu] [m.onkuf wufjzih &ðysufua&maygh Asm}}

]]rysufygb;Að urefawnfvlðñ [m Eðíwllí 'l/b}}

]]ul..'gziñsm..ciñsm,wll tðbuðawðu jriðvðxm,Asm? [ll.cgapmiðavmuí jriðvll qif&bñ,tðfv;awðñ vðw0, l,vñelluygrv}}

]] [J. [J..'gotsi&if cbj urefawnfciñsmu acsmv, qllvll vððvltðful vlujyr, ðqlyð , iðtðfv;qbll olavsuñ avñfðñí tqih&jriðæaom tðð&ðvltg0ayguDü av&yum..

]]vðð&}} ac:oESH tw]]0f}} [k xloñum&í urefawnftolvm&m arñlunh vluðawnh vm;vm... vððvll rðmpbnf xlvðy:rñ tqih&í aeñu\ /

urefawnu tñbþñ lunnþeðfryif ulvpefu...

]]'Eðf a&vmyll m rsm,vðñ, á [ð eifvðxkvfqiñrv0vðawnb;qllif 'ltðf vmae&rñb}}

]] [kvív, f ulvpeð? vm&rñygb/ cbj a [m'gawG , bñprfyg}} qlbjzih ulvpefu avsuñ olwðxlvátmuð&muðtmið avñfðñí vðbu olowñ wvñ ESh xefacguízmvvñ ay;vluí urefawnu vsf, l,vlu&\ /

]]xrðwG ygw, ðsð uefawnbæn}}

]]tñ.xrðu ylqñ bmxlovl t0wlb [m? upð&ðygb; ay;omay;yg}}

pippawnh olwðñ 'l/vñ a&buðjciñrñ tenftrsm,omuñ\ / Eðp0buñw0 aeursñ olwðñ tñvðulwiyiqiñulyð jzþbnf

Munhav...Eftawqul/ olwifukvi tritumESH a&ay:rn atmuu
wifukvqmuluwnfu opbmazmitkrouNAS/ aumu&nylnf xlnf=iif b/
, lttfomrsmvni 'B/b/ olwulwvjc, a&trohatmi hwmh BuHESH csnx& on/

xltcslu &fomrsm tmvnonavESH [L DDUioefaemion/ apsoni
rsmuvni avESHvni a&mi\

'B/ltxmjobthawmh ureawnrni aysni othawmh/ xEpa&rn tv&u av&m
aemuivaelrni v&lv r&mpESH tjcmt&axmifsmg ureawnhaeom t&buDay:ol
ajymi&avmluon/ a&uBuVlubrs pt&fri&u tay:xyf a&mu&eyif
wawmi&avmubm v&lvni jywifayguDaw&ni pt&fv&maellu aom
olw&nav&sm,ull csnx&MLuulN/

xEpbni 1947-cE&jzp&m rE&v;omrsm rsvr&lygO&rn/ r&lv&fo& jrp&ur&
u&faygu&ly& a&aw&ir&ny&ly& p&f&aomt&aj&om a&mu&eyg\

ureawnhaeom eefawmuref&ni tygt&oi tjc&jrp&b;& &f&sm u vltc&u
wl&ni {uE&jrp&h&awmh&faygu&awmh&f&ly& xltc&g av&aw&ESH&di&f ap&sc&u&h&aw&g x&u
yp&nf&aw&g , nu&ef& k av&smESH&h&jrp&fx&u oth&apmi&ellu\

olw&h&jym&om&aumi&v&bj&zh ureawnvni waelv&lvub&h&ly&g\ ureawnh
p&v&ur&ni rE&v; r&lv&h&ni ar&h&awmh&um&vni p&lv&ly&? jri&f&x&vni p&lv&ly&
q&lv&um&vni p&lv&ly& , ck&jrp&h&us&cl&h&om av&lv&ly&q&ml&u&da&da'gi&f&f& oth&ef&jzp&N/
ap&sc&kl Oif&us&lv&vm ar&f&h&um? b&maev&tr&f&w&ef/ t&bn&f&cs&f ureawnh
o&f&q&if&h&ewmb/

ureawnh v&lvub&h&aom av&sv&ul& aumi&aumi&f&sv&ry&gon/ eefawmuref ESH
rE&v; u&f&w&lv&v&orm&ub&maus&f&w&lv& obni &ly&ao&ri&f&om&jzp&ef& Bu&lp&mc&lv& i
Z&mv&lv&ts&if&aw&vni& tr&sm&bu&f&? tolvni& tv&elus, i t&ql&us&ESH& o&ts&f&
w&ll& h&e&m olav&ay&rn tawmh&ays&p&maumi&yg\ obni& jrp&h&us&f&ru&lv& o&ts&f&q&f&
apmi&N/

ol&oni tr&sm&olluon&f&tw&lf& rus&faygu&f&ly&g/ 3-&uf&om p&f&f&sv&h&am&uf
Ny&paemuf a&wt&f&lv&us&oth&oj&zh &mZ&Oif&lv&f& r&bu&lv&h&aom y&faygu&lv&lv&lv& v&u&av&th
un&jye&lv&u&le&bn/

a&us&oth&awmh ureawnhaeom t&f&buDay: v&maellu&ors&vni& olw&h&f& olw&h
jye&lv&lv&av&ly& E&f&wif&uk&v&aw&g aumu&ny&lv&w&g t&f&om&aw&vni& olw&h&e&m
olw&h&ye&h&mu&lv&u&le&av&ly&g

pr&ol a&bu&lv&on&f&tw&lf& eefawmuref &f&om&aw&f&v&e&Dr&f&om&u&le&lv&N/ ta&lv&mi&f&rn
olw&lv, i, maw&f&ni Ele&f&wif&aj&re&h&w&g tr&sm&bu&lv&use&f&lv&bj&zh aj&rl&bv&Zm o&f&h&umi&f&av&ly&g
olw&lvni& py&g&x&uf& E&f&aw&h&jry&h&w&g pl&lv&luon&ESH& olw&h&t&ay&f&rn q&lv&sm&p&h&lv&av&rn/
olw&h&t&ay&f&lv&h& xri&f&lv&lv&f&ry&gaom jy&h&ay&f&lv&lv&ni& q&lv&w&g u v&u&E&lv&h&av&mu&f

tay:uae\ / ylu rmpcsihom ureawniyif bulubh\ / txlojih , cifu rmpblbl
p&ta&muFS ureawnpbn, onrhn jigacsculjzpf \ / olwltqDhn jrpXuigrsmvnt
&MLuav&n? wllgonhawu igydlyhom igrsnrS ALuhzmuif xlvypahom igtltol
Orfwofomrsm;ull qEhEhESH csufciyif jzpN/

ullpeter tOifonf [ifcsulvnt aumi\ / wDwnfaomordzpf ureawnf
olwltth&muivmonrhn tulwa, muif aumu&jciifbbqVU? reuf
ol[ifvsD, blyiwlif]tullsiarmif 'delbnpmr;ar;avB&M/ ureawnfu xywvvlj
]iguvpmsuz]ajymavB&N/ ElyD olwlt&yac: igacscuf [k rac: oibj
]iguvpmsu] [k ac:oihMumi{v} tqjy/cN/

pipawmh jigacszmu} onf qbumrhn jigacs}[k ac:vmjciifzpbnf/ Ely
igacsaum rygbivmqhV igtxj igacsygwmayqAS? pacuyif cgoubuf
uav;ESH qfciifzpn/ pigacsculu qEhfs\nt aumi&m tOifwll csulvuf aom
qjyel[ifrborl yefuefxlwof tay:u qVUEpobavmuif tllheonbm jzpN/
olwltthfn qbqulvnt &lyouW

ullpewll tthmrsm;tjyif p&hu ureawnf txlojih ciritlbnrhn
ullk!ESH ullszjzpN/ ullklu xp0u touf 30-aust vlyluV rbr&ll
olwltthwfbolwa, muivnfae\ / ullszu ureawnkuf i, bnf vlyll olrb rsm
csfom\ / aemiif thaxmilusaomtcg rEAv;Hll a&jynft&yfrhn a&jynfqpuf wnN/
olwllonf prayOgoemtHrsmwnf/

ureawnfu rajym&bESH ureawnfu ll aonlvmaqEsf yxrDqllobrhn
ullszjzpN/ ureawnfonf eefawnlurefwof aeaonlvnt t*lvqvqesp r*Zif
rsmx&tsiwof rEAv;oll jyeavB&N/ 1947-cEsf Mb*lvvxlwif &hOrhn ureawnf
\yxrqlaom OwR b&eflvykviifOwK ygvmawmh rEAv;rhn 3-&urUumclonf
ureawnf eefawnlurefoll jye&muhaomtcg ullszonf ureawnftm;]a[m..
aonlvmaqjyefvmy] [k ajym\ / tOifu emrvnbhe&m obnf &hOpmtlyxlu
b&eflvykviif OwVull jye&sfjy\ /

talumihrhn ureawnfonf olwltm; uavmiemrnb, b? bnDwK a&;onf [k
ajymjyrxmaonlvnt tOifwllthtay:xyrS ureawnfa&&ifrbulluf onh pm&ufsm;ull
atmublvhacsi yptsonrsm;ull ullszpmayOgoemtHu aumuf zwav&bjzih
pb&eflvykviifOwfrhn ureawnfvu&m jzphMumi{ obde\ /]tOif&m
eifwllthpbulday:rhn pma&;q&mwva, muif ayguzthwmull *Pf, prfyg] [hjym\ /

vbq(Bu)j[U]

] [kvf, f a':BuD uReawnblt#f6f; olbmowr, fqlvlefu awmuf..ig
toubu0of;vlaygu0/ i, lwefuqllcuw, lVl ajymw, A\$}

xp0fi q&nbu0onf 0wfrsma&aomtcg oluH lwllra&b;J ygpyfuajymay; i
vluh&;bH vIwa, muli fi;xm; \/ xibrfi jynhēlr*Zif t, fDvmulbaomi; jzpN/
wv 60#ay;\

uReawnh&mu0bfi;awnh q&nbu0tm;]]0(Bu)uReawnf vluh&;r, h?v? ulbaomi;ful
yIuqH; i fi;raeelawnf}

]rif' Dfaet h; fi;rlvm;}}

]aet h; , f 0(Bu)D, ? uReawnfvluh&;&ife] 0(Bu)DqD fi pma&;oi;fwmayD}

]at;... [kvlyD rifigt #frfaevmh iga&;csi;wllt csh&;&wmayD}

, ifulbH q&nbu0u Elwu&0vium vluh&;clbjzh uReawnh&Da'gi; avr\$
a&;Eh;lg\

oR;0of q&nbu0t#f6f; vmav&0om yE;pu&Swa, muEsh tvlyqufllu \/
olt allumi;taumi;fa&;p&mr&0jzih olemrnu0awnh razrfyv0awnlyg/ uReawnESH
&G lwavmub/

tvlyum; q&nbu0qDvfi [H cif t*lv;hacwu a&;clhom &e;u;atmi; -0wK
(pmsuEfi; rjynirp) tpkvftly;wly&N/ 'gu;lyeh&;i pmtly;xlw&ef

ptcgu uReawnfv6D;0; om;tzqu 1900#aus&clbonrS aygi;wntrH
0;armi;buDxH waxmi;fyely;wlu; 900#r0 vuD, R;de\ / #if;ult&ifjy;um
&e;u;atmi;0w;xlw;fnr/ 'awnh q&nbu0u 0w;lv;or0 tjrwb0D;tr0 cG l rnf/
wu, hawnh uReawnfvH b, hvmuftoen;/ [H;E;w;ly;H;S;u; yE;tc ay;&ESH
ly;aeonr [kvlygm;/ 'gu; tpr\$ i, mDi;ly;e;H;fi pmtly;zp;vmawnh 3000#
&lu;le;v;0;wa, mulu; waxmi;rw;pt;homi;fn pmtly;e;H 3-usy;e;lv;w;ly; \ / tr;e;u
pmsuEfi;oni; 3-usy;e; rweacs/ x;H;umi;h #if;pmtly; a&mi;fraumi; yg/ rE;av;H;u;u;H
txuf;ref;mjyn;w;w;fi &&i;h ub;Z;H;t; u;H; p;mv;\$ h;ay;i atmu;jref;mjyn;ftw;w;fi &r;0;u;H
y;H;w;u;onr/

p0w;ktw;w;fi q&nbu0onf rE;av;ub;Z;H;H;S ai;#nr;0;ao;oni; r&v;w;ly; on;fu;H
ro;0;oni;v;nf; uReawnr; ai;G 900d t&i;f;w;u;on;fteuf;S ai;G 300dys;h;ay;sh E;sh
vub;D;mr;mv;csu;Z;J x;H;w;ly;yg;onr/

tallumi;fr;fi pmtly;xlw;0;ol yE;w;ly;H;S;u;onf pmtly;xlw;ly;aeum;f
uReawnfvH;q;D;H; ay;rv;mw;w;ly; on;tr;f;6;ar;awnh &e;u;le;q;ifo;onf [k ajymonr/
x;H;em;f uReawn&e;u;le;hμ0b;fi;awnh t;bn;w;le;fu AN;ts;ly;aps taemuz;u;ve;f

tcefeiygwf 146-&t0wUrf6b] oESiyuyifwLaví uréawmú ODausr&f6b] &eDuatmi pmtlyzKawG b, f6v] ar;awmh ol, í oHypfLUlyD yEYtb&w, ? uréawmúwUwUf ay;p&m&6wmb]? qbNESh uréawmúvubD oní cGuel olrsuE6mú o6taqmí 6awmú\ wcsuz] xHvU&ygw, ? Avcsi f r&uEú uí jyerckb] iUllrav;vly6eawmh uréawmúemuxyf rxU&uawmúygb]/ opür&bl[m owf&b]/ 3- usyf6psell pmtlyf 1500d avmú6&mi f&wm b, jYEYf c urf6wef/ uréawmú &tOr6n usebr0 pmtlyaw6ta [mi fapsell , 6&mi fwm 300deDyg&vLU\

txlojih tjrwe&onúm; p&eDuatmi wtyvUú q&mbUelw&GvÍ uréawmú tptqH vU6&;vLU&jci fESH aemiw6f &eDuatmi DwK &jyZmwf vrf O&aiGúlvu&nESH &tOr*Zif x6fn ygvnjci f iyf

clvU\obm0

q&mbUoní uréawmúpwif awp0ú "m,wef&6q;&6ma&DuD? olwí uDifarmi N wUtef,w6jzpN/ p&eDuatmi Dwf&;awmh vlx6wifpmw6f t, f Dvmcsyf vly6elyjzpf 83-vrf *Píve&yú vlx6Dvsv6y;xmaom wUtef,w6f jzpN/ , íf6n wUtef [6kaomvnf *H'giESH wlygon/ jywí aygur&6 qkaomvnf *H'giESHvlygon/ jywí aygur&6 a&6waygur aemuív aygubn&6 tlvé6Hv;bufumESH o6f6rsuE6usuf&b] v6aewmUumyD6 clwG clwG &nESH c&6um clt dUújzpaé\

, ífclvUbní v6w6&muívmluamvnf vlu6aNúmú? tlvé6Hy;ay:r6n toU6awESH ael? jrl;w6f6/

v6w6u clw6ú wtd6nnaemUoní [k ajym\ / b, hnfwm [w6rnf enf/ cl6du clú yuyw&pium z6bHy;aemUjci jzpN/ oDgoruvnf pmuav;rs6ESH rjcm;yg/ onftvlyz] vly6eLU\ jri6ravr6fay/ EHy6e6H av; bufum [6ubnbuf y6vsu6y&6utw6eum y6bef&if acs6m;vnf wApApf ygcs uréawmúw6f6n t6r6wrf jci 6axmi 6atmurf6n ae&\

uréawmú&mu6r6n onclw6aw&awmh awm6awnDr6omof;\ / bmaNúmi h qH 'Bumí 6aw[m [ífaw6] atmúuae Og;v6&6ESH onf6of&6uf waelav;ig; aumí ta&q6v6q6v6y;vLU? rao;uaNúm/ cl6Núnc6nf aelwúífw6v6e&/ wywf avmUúmvmawmh q&mbUú-

Jawm6awmh armi fusi 6armi 6&6 igu 'Bumí 6aw6ifow6e6wm oabmusvU Nún6e6wm r [w6b6ú6 rí f 'Bvmú&6ú6e&if wjcm;rs6;of6Núrvm;v6 clwmh

ofiyay:bf? 'lu ofibom pofu&awmr, }

uleawmfvnf cbmpm&wm NidaiVmonESftqibib/

uleawmfvnf pma&Mlwrmfvnf tay:ujzwfyd acsygrcatmf trh
a, muivefrh Og;v&nf cg;vnuefveltsnyd Buq&um atmufv&r&r
vlyay;ae&\ / BuDvMfvnf 'luES As/ pyptwllfjzih uleawmfvnf q&mBuDElwrS
&Gvbnuf vlu&&\ / Elyd uf Dwluh h&\ / [plvfvnf xltffayguf
zftclay\ /

&elulefyef

&rOr*Zifwof]b&ef Dvykvi)ESh] [plvfvnf M/Lutsi awmh Ow]ESyR ygyd
]r, lwyulef)ESh]zljymrvu\$Dw]rsm;vnyf h a&cs, hMumi? aemubxyfjywf
a&ylygO)qhom &rOupmrsm;lydonu uleawmfvnf uleawmfvnf pma&i toufar& Elyl [k
celr&fum &elulecwiqifvmonh q&mBuDa&Da' gifESftwl jyecllyg\ /

1947-cEpi EDibmv 'lwd odvifywf waelaomelubpmapmwof t&yf &h&nf
touf (60)ausf vBuDwa, muESh t&yf 5-ay 5-vur tou(28)Epi r0 tomjzljz
w&lvujymESlvahom vii, lva, muivloni &eluleh xpo lu paumaps
taemufuivef tcefeiygwf 146-a&B h a&muivmlyd]&rO)Daustuf
aw(esi vlyg..)qhom tcg , iftceftay:xycllavumi, luav;rsqifvmol
tomjzljzrsuES)h)of bDESlvbl touf 38 Eptel&lu]uleawmfvnfaust
ygb..)qlum ola, mubm; tlyh btrsm;ull lzjyLuavonf

, ifu oN b, bubtrwuzlav;ESh ygcMludclutmf tm&yg& Nylae ol
vi, lu vBurtm; nejiyi]a [m'gu q&mBuD a&Da' gifygb? uleawmfvnawmh
aonlvmaqyg}

xltcg O)Daustoni yth Nyl&, lvsuf] [m..aw&wm OrfomvluivmAsr?
xlllyg] [k ae&mxltcifay;i aunzESlrtrsm; rlay;ygawm\ /

xhemufi q&mBuD a&Da' gifoni olvnftfbl jyebtri uleawmfvnf
&rOwluustcl\ / xpo lu uleawmfvnfpmrh rEav;tr h q&mBuDa&Da' gifrS wqih
jzp&m O)DaustESh wlv, lvloni uleawmfvnfrEav;om [k xilvsvuf
naepmifaomt cg wlv, bnf]b&ef Dvykvi)Ow]ell pmaye, bDifvmvluh
b&ef Dvykvi)el[ncltr, } [k a [lv, ac:oflyd aomuUpm;luí oltrvluí tye
ac:of\ /

urawroni xh oltrfn tydaemuf reu&muawmh urawroni prfacsni
rtlyivrfn omr, mrs&Numi&jymlyd a, muptfbl r&h&av;Esh jyecllygawmN/
urawroni &rs oltrfbl jyecllyd urawroni a&yvpyg;ull on oabmxmclhom
Zedonu...

latm..jyelvmao;ouh...? [h&fraum]

Uupö NyDcllygyluif}}

a&or0 , r, fqllvl

urawroni &elufw&f jyelvnaeom;wu&bbi& &rowlufom;rs&Esh
&if&E&omtcg O&ausu urawroni jwjcra&yge& a&or0 urawroni, ygh r, ?
wyki 100&ay;ygr, jqlvawmh urawroni veDr&omavon/ rv b&ef D
wyki&ow&w&f&u 50& aemuf [pvl&om i&v&utsi&awmh& 75& , ck wyki 100d
usy&ql&wmh ey& [ay&h tbn&w&f&uai[m t*lv&h& 200 avmu&&if wtd& axmi&
aumi&f&umi&pm&avmu&wmb/

o&omf E&v&avmu&b&umy&gw, / O&aus&ly&py&pm&cy& [m ol [mo&su&ly& a&m/

pippf z&w&ki&vmu 'Armi&a&E&lv&S wv 3-4y&v&vmuf atmu&ri& [ewl onf
urawroni pma&:c&p a&mi&x&lv&w&w&ri&v& 3-4&ur&fn wy&v&vmuf a&; a&;ly&v&awmh
ol&ay&av&awmh z&aus&v&u&vm&um..

[[l&awm&ly&q&n? ci&As&a&w&il&om us&yf, l, he&&if &row&fn on&jy&ipma&;
q&maw&ay&b& ai&E&awm&tr& [w&v&f&}}

urawroni&v& t&lv&w&f&u pO&pm&ly&D p&q&mi&ly&D ow&w&aw&lv& ac&gi&x&tr&fn &me&l
c&ly&D&w&wmb? aemuf&xyft&op&op&aw&u &&vm&v&u&ho;/

w&lv&w&lv&q&ll&q&ll&f , i&f&tc&er&fn& w&il&v, E&S&u&lv&us&u {uE&ump&j&z&p&ae&lu onf
bma&umi&v&rod w&il&v, u &row&v& 2-uy&v&w&f&*Zi&f&Bu&D tly&v&lv&w&fn& [k&Bu&pn&ae&\

]'&fn.. armi&a&q&? yw&Avp&f&q&ll&vm pma&;q&mu pma&ay&rs pmt&ly&v&lv&z&p&f w&n&?
'&pma&;q&maw&u w&n&v&n&v&x&ray&b&x&m&f 'i&f&u b&mw&w&E&il&f&tr&w&w&f? 'awmh 'lu
ol&q&ra&;b&he&E&at&mi&f 'u [m' u r*Zi&f&x&lv&z&lv&lv, }

r&v&lv&v&As&? ao&v&e&h&or&f&aw&mi&f p&h&at&f&/

]'&ga&umi&h t&ck&y&f&x&m&w&w& igw& pny&'om r*Zi&f&av&;u&ll j&pm&j&z&lv&ly&D jya'om}

elt, el 2-uywef r*Zi fBuD xlvf, luf}

ponyivuf 1948-cEsf azaznDg&lvü ya'omtrsvf-1uH pwibxlvb0cl
jci fjpáy\

, ifya'omr*Zi fuf xlv&aomapwemu &f0uHtjyKvfwlu&efzpf
uleáwnfwbnf &f0uHvnf rofawnf &f0rfvnf ra&awnf

ya'omwubnf b&mvrf om'Naetfivof z&hepOf waelbomnaecifü
rha0onf &f0wluobH a&muheaom uleáwnfpmvapmifuf , lmonf tr&ford
wa, mufu rlvqubnjzphæonf

uleáwnuf yxr0DqH c&rf&rvqubma&orfuf urf&fS be&awnfudwyg
jzpbnf , ck 'lvq pmfuf yxr0DqH aom tr&fordjzpbnf

uleáwnf ppmzwly&awnf tr&ford\ae&yv&fpmajmijawnf rha0u][m.
awmfuf uleáwnfhworfufA}

][b, fvmufdyv}

16-E&fvmuf}

][efufvm}

][rha0E&fuf b, fvbJ &f0v? eylvmayg}

olu &f&mv&bjym\

]['gzi h uleáwnf&nfpmjzpb&tmif vlyf, faem}

rha0u uleáwnf&mwu, &nfpmvlyrnf xif[erwby/

][vlyf...vly}[bjym\

rLumygbt pmtorf&tjyef 4-5c&avmuf a&lyDbl orf&nfpmjzpb&f&v onf
x&h&umih xp0u uleáwnf\ 0w&aw&f&fuf][ar..ar}[k warxJ arclif , ck
uleáwnf&fuf Zel&f&eygownf/

pr&squf]uleáwnb0 'lvq ylf}[k orlv&vuf uleáwnuf f&w0
tcpDw&f&fuf a&ygrnf

yPmrv;c&f

r&f&v&fS q&f&f&f

'blyef c0gc&, lu
tys&nwzef ebomawG oygv
Esfu& Nun&ef vmv&lyefawmh
a[.igw&b0aw&u ravsnly&

&f0acsmo&J

ork, aZmaw&J
tck&vmun? w, kv, aE&fU&ijzih
v&b0oabmr&h
J'ko-e-aom)q&lv m 'lr&h &lv, lu&J
N&R&f&odent t&faxmif u&h p&e&J[m&h
uv&urm x&lr&uzih
on&w&cg u&h rjy&lyapelawmh
aw&bif&bnf

atmf ... Bu&R&Bu&R b&b0

q&lwzef r&Bu&ly&m
tcgrv&h ravsnb&f
igu&h &awmf q&f&ty&G
r&e&f&v&f&S o'gv&e&lv&h
tpmr&e&f vmr&uy&elawmh
nmewr, f eu&h O&J
[&h cif t&ysp&ir&f&v
Esfu&h Nu&iyg q&h0&w&e&f&uawmh
rv&tsif N&h&i&lv&h t&re&f&aw&e&J

ZGv&e{um y{arajy;clv

a0;cl& 'b0u{ pd

rv{y{u{ clvze{sm/

a&fi b i lv, f

armi ES fr, f ri, Muawmb{

ty, f us, h trbwG

, clv{ ruG{&ijzih

tublvwG{r, f b0aw{r{y{luv{th

atmir, {av; 'lu{ay;ygellawmh

u{y{h{av;a&... a0;Nuplv{m;/

[m,... [m,... 'luAsr{awmh wu, fm tr{b{q{&ijzihomlvmaq{u{p
w, lv{f{mygv{m;v{ atmu{h{r{luv{th

[lv{u{ll..t&G{ ftavsmu{ay{g{Asr/ touf 40aus{lv{mawmh v{f{rmoilv{ll{tcg r{h
v{f{r{m&r, {ay{h i, p0lv{w{f{u r{lu{cl{lv{maw{&J trsm{lu{p{&g{y{p{ v{q{lv{m{taumi{ csn{f{v{J
rjzpE{ll? tq{lu{p{v{J r{lv{E{ll{b{!As' taumi{tq{ll 'e{lv{d{ell{u{w{m{c{sn{f{b/ 'd{awmh
tcl{ m{ule{awmh{t{w{y{lv{v{d{ 0w{K{ m{ll tq{ll{a&m{taumi{fa&m azn{fy{ygr, /

txu{fyg av;c{ll{ njzih, ck ul{e{awmh{a&r, h tw{y{lv{v{d{ 0w{K{sn{N w{p{lv{f wa'o
oabn{Zmw{lv{r{f{&ll r{sv{lv{r{f{tw{t{y{y{g{b/ ul{tus, z{G{h{awmh, / t&G{ f w{ilv{ll
wr, t{il{u t{&ix{e{f

q, E{p{h{us{tu q, {us{r{b{uf

jref{mjyn{N&moDw{ks{m;w{G{f ul{e{awmh{bnf r{h{aE{fi{f{umv aqmi{f0{p{ay{g{up
tcl{lu{u{av;u{ll E{p{h{cl{lu{v{ygon/ ty{ltat;r0v{í p0v{p{h{c{if{vn{r{f{&ll aE{f{f{ri ylv{e{f{oni

ajcmuhoivbnf r&modum; mbumoavmu a&ajrawmawmiwlv onf murfwrfvbnf
rmebuvbnf [k ureawmxfivbnf

rhuaw&gonf avjyifawvvlubnf aumi fuiu jrnf nfonf v&ppf awG
vuf rhuaw&gonf jrp&csni; tiftllaw&fn a&aw&ubuvluf a&p&aw&u oevbnf
opyif op&uaw&u p&fnb&vbnf c&vuf jrufiaw&u x&jymvbnf vlvu
clv&x&S&svifwmuil olw&urallumu? jyelydayguifayguif nuonf

a [m... tck rhuaw&gonf aqmi f0w&mu&vuf q&hwm&bumoavmu&ub rmeus o&vuf
rhuaw&gonf avjyifaw& rvlw&aw&vbnf/ a&aw&u&vbnf/ a&p& awG
ro&aw&vbnf/ aumi fufn q&vuf o&vuf rhuaw&gonf o&vuf op&uaw&u [m Z&mbuf
, rhuaw&gonf c&vuf jrufiaw&vbnf; aw&vbnf n&vuf v&aw&u bmr&vuf rvlw&aw&vbnf b/ olw&vbnf
olw&vbnf n&vuf nuif o&vuf b&vuf i&vuf aumi f&vuf

1967-c&vuf aqmi f0dayguif

p&vuf w&aw&vbnf na&vuf, ? ureaw&vbnf jn&vuf rhuaw&gonf tr&vuf
a' : c&vuf p&vuf rhuaw&gonf jy&vuf rhuaw&gonf w&vuf a&vuf mu&vuf ureaw&vbnf rhuaw&gonf
E&vuf rhuaw&gonf, bnf ureaw&vbnf E&vuf ajr; uav; tw&vuf ac&vuf rhuaw&gonf jy&vuf
w&vuf jrufiaw&vbnf E&vuf vlvuf rhuaw&gonf rhuaw&gonf aumi f&vuf

&vuf a&vuf, rhuaw&gonf tr&vuf; na&vuf a&vuf vlvuf w&vuf
E&vuf rhuaw&gonf E&vuf rhuaw&gonf tv, rhuaw&gonf tiz&vuf w&vuf av&vuf E&vuf c&vuf
q&vuf

urm&vuf w&vuf b&vuf a&vuf om&vuf pr&vuf, jy&vuf a&vuf
ureaw&vbnf nu&vuf vlvuf b&vuf rhuaw&gonf p&vuf rhuaw&gonf na&vuf
aeuav; om&vuf ' rhuaw&gonf vlvuf b, a&vuf i&vuf / vlvuf
jrufiaw&vbnf av&vuf

x&vuf rme&vuf rhuaw&gonf mbumo avmu&vuf ureaw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf
jrufiaw&vbnf ureaw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf; aw&vbnf o&vuf aumi f&vuf
axmi f&vuf w&vuf rhuaw&gonf ajr&vuf E&vuf rhuaw&gonf jrufiaw&vbnf
jrufiaw&vbnf ureaw&vbnf ay: onf vlvuf jrufiaw&vbnf: onf
olw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf c&vuf on&vuf

ureaw&vbnf p&vuf rhuaw&gonf jrufiaw&vbnf vlvuf E&vuf
av&vuf w&vuf a&vuf aumi f&vuf a&vuf vlvuf vlvuf aw&vuf
olw&vbnf x&vuf ureaw&vbnf 48-E&vuf ureaw&vbnf 40-a&vuf u&vuf
mbumoavmu&vuf aqmi f0dayguif w&vuf rhuaw&gonf i, p&vuf p&vuf
us&vuf jrufiaw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf ureaw&vbnf ord y&vuf aw&vuf olw&vbnf
vlvuf olw&vbnf t&vuf [vlvuf

ol&vuf olw&vbnf a&vuf a&vuf jrufiaw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf
o&vuf jrufiaw&vbnf u&vuf vlvuf w&vuf a&vuf a&vuf
&vuf om&vuf z&vuf m umav; w&vuf ureaw&vbnf vlvuf; z&vuf
ureaw&vbnf a&vuf x&vuf jrufiaw&vbnf jrufiaw&vbnf vlvuf ureaw&vbnf
(at&vuf rhuaw&gonf) [k ureaw&vbnf vlvuf rhuaw&gonf.

] t&vuf, i b, vlvuf

]]8-rif rlváqwa, muftáfub? 'tētemrín túhqeśm awlvtrvm, vñ
Nunlvwm tqibib))qlyđ um;wtg;gáy;í]vmvuf..tuhqē tēvluf ylr,)

]]tl.rvlygb; cll&, í tēduav;&áwmlvmb))

]]tēf&stxrylygb; r, mālumubud&, í vmyg cllftemrsm, ruytsiáwmh blvms))
'lvqáwmv))tl.cll&,]vñ qlyđ olehb;0if xllvlu&awmh.

]]tuhqē vufxq&mwmu bmlv))

]]Etr))

cllwlrtróni trbmpróni r[lvfi &llpē]xyb&]]k qlvluvjzi h
tqibib) uléawmóni oltm, uléawmtēfí vlvyltróni pl&áeonEsh
Etr)dxlyul umab;jrucifay: vlvtsvlygonf

uléawmolehb; xllrdomtgyi um;xhemucefrín 6-Epft&g í olbm, av;
wa, muvni ygvmojzih cllfu...

]]vuav; ríftií, m ueábmi&duay: wumuntsiíw, qlvm tqif oib?
ul..otr;wumunháya&n))qlyđ um;wtg;gáy;vlu&n? uav;oni]tlu rmlqum
vvlvluáom jrmulb uléabmi&duay:wuáiy;acsawm cllóni uléawmtēdól
wlvylmonf obni uléawmkuftouf 16Epsausni, í xltcsli oltfoot 32-
Eprjynlvjynh jzphomvni aiámlu;&í um;ylpēllbyif jzprn? tlrwrí olul bl
oçmónif Ele, lvysuliyif &bnf

]]cifi.a[m'bm, umēll a&muíwllí a&muíwllífav túhqtēfíul Oítsiíw, í olvm?
'gayr, h túhqē rēfru Buluf, fxiívl))

]]tl..cllívl r[lvlygb;))

tréawmh wu, b]zpn/ uléawmēdaroni cllEshuléawmh aEñi]zplul
aumiíaumiíbuldokmlyđ jzpn/ bmaumi h obnlvni uléawmívl &nípm, b0awg
talumiía&muíawmh azny&ygrn/ arEsh cllóni uléawm&nípmlyí jzpcn/

]]tuhqē rēfru túhqēll cllftalumií odkm;ovm... [í])

]]tl..rolygb;))

b, Eš lvlyrv? rbm;rolvl? a, muímjzplyđ Elvrvlbl tajymclē&rñaygh

]]'bn túhqē

]]cifi..))

]]cll&xmwll av;cšav;wykf qlycsiíw,)

]]qlygcll? túhqē uAsraumií&í Buluívmb))

]]tl.'áv;cšulwmh túhqē aocscmsmululufí? cllájym&lv,)

]]ul..qlygt(Ast))

cllóni uAsrpay OgoemtW [ll, cílvni oltvóvlusufkmaom uAsrsm;ul
qlyav&lygonf

]]uAsh acciíspólul bmlvdlm))

]]tl.cllí[mul ul b, bcllygrv))

]]cllbl awmiíyelívl))

]]clul..uléawmf rsulílyl;otr;avlyđ olu rocl efyk]qlt, áen]ajymlyđ

atmufygav;c& &GvfygawmN/

yefrmvm wcgbl arja&ntr, fvm;
v&fp&m uAsraw;&, eU
pma&ygvU wifqufnf
armi ft w&ufuUwnh
ajzmi tsuf Oe&hlygh
v&f&elum nar&ni &f&fnv
cUibZifull yU tsifwU p&vfu, f&Numi h
ZGvfr&v&Ubnf
oUuvU jzpfum r&tr&f&izih
y&U t v&tpb 'gy&fygawm
'E&f&uU f op&mx&Mup&U
arw&v&meU awmi f&cyD
taNumi f&uU nfygawm armi f&ouES f/
c&f&D&q&v&mu cU &U..wU
jzpf&U if jyef&q&v&E&U b&f
[e&fy&um rme&U wifaom&v]
v&f&UwU tci&faw&U, f&U ar&E&U f&gh
aw&f&v&v..ataq&faw&G Asygv&U f&U
ou&f&Uw&U f p&v&D, f&ef&v&f&h
c&f&om&uif...wU

U [kv&Uv&U; tU&Uq&U

U tU&Uq&G a&;w&ef&uawm&h uU &f&ix&J c&f&mr&ft&w&U f a&;w&my&gb&J cU &, }

U E&Uy&f&awm&h tU&Uq&G wu, b&J p&v&f&q&if&f&b&f&ov&U}}

U c&U f&f& aemuf&q&U , w&fy&w&f& j&if&v&U&f&awm&h tU&Uq&G wu, b&J p&v&f&q&if&f&b&f&yg w, ?
y&f&aq&G' lu©a&mu&f&U&fy&gw, }

U c&U f&f& awmi&fy&fy&gw, f tU&Uq&G uU f&...t&chum tU&Uq&G cU f&f&ay&:b, f&U
oab&mx&ao;ovU [i&f& q&Uy&D o&E&Uw&f&f&e&U&f&U&bnf u&f&f&awm&fy&g&em; uy&f&v&m&awm&h
ob&mq&E&f&bnf u&f&f&awm&f& b&mv&fy&f&rn&f&uU o&fy&gon&f 'g&f&Numi h [U&U&Asm u&f&f&awm&f&
a&;c&Uw&may&gh

' b&fy&ef c&O&gc&, fu

ty&f&n&f&v&z&ef e&f&om&aw&G o&fy&gv&U

E&f&uU U&U i&f&ef v&mv&U p&fy&f&awm&h

a [...i&gw&U b&O&aw&U rav&f&f&fy&U

[if..rav&f&f&f&f&yr, h c&f&f&aj&cr&f&awm&h t&f&w&D&:p&f&h a&f&f&ni U&U O&f&f&ic&f&on&f&if? O&f&w&D
tx&f&oj&f&h a&f&f&ni U&U O&f&f&ic&f&on&f& f&if&w&U r*f&v&mv&f&f& 38-j&zm&f&f&f& jr&w&f&f&f&f&f&f&U
a&f&f&ni U&U O&f&f&U&U E&f&f&f&f&awm&f&f& c&U [mx&f&cl&Uw&f&/ t&ck&U&U f&rsu&E&f&f&em; o&f&rsu&E&f&f&h
v&mt&fy&f&v&awm&h , c&f&f&uv&U ue&f&f&f&ui&f&N&f&fy&D t&f&f&f&tx&f&if&f&f&f&f&f&f&ob&aw&G jz&f&f&v&awm&h
u&f&f&awm&f& [m O&f&w&D tx&f&oj&f&h a&f&f&ni E&U f&fy&O&f&rv&f&/ &f&f&O&f&t&ac&f&mu or&f&, a&Z&f&aw&f&f& t&ck

wcPavmum oluH xHtyaeawmh psefvnryEII? awmiHvvnf cHtaoG EIIhom
uleawmhfn BuHvefBuHBUf avGvUawmhfnfjyH

tvHv;Asn.. uleawmN , iftrluv&muH obwnfaumifewaumiHr onf[k
rqEIIbl vl, kvfntwGucfGqHsubnf[k qHkayawmhfnf

taNumiHrH , iftcluvav;wGf uleawmXHbnbuHf umellb;RS acGmeZDH
Nun;&ojzih &kviv&uEH;Hdow&NyD oltmayGzuawmhfnh vuEHzuf uH
'upawmb&wv tlyvUum umatmuf iHunvUawmhvm...vm, acGwaumif
EH;HduHucG umaemuZubH pGvHjy;avawmh uleawmhfnfHyl; um..

][m ygG;NyD cHh&G][k ajymajmqHqH um;wHtg;uysnuoD zGqifum acfaemubH
w [kfxH vU&awmhonf

][yGpyrSvnf...

][[U.acG...cslP [U acG. cslP [U acG cslP] 'vpyHtmfvuf..

acGuawmh rcsyg? wm&HpleHjy;aví uleawmhfnf oluHDef rvG Hg/ vlvnf
ajy;usiH&bjzih tveHarm? 'EH;HdqHrjzih tHful b, HvjymygnHnHf/ b, Hnf b, Hn
acGcD;w, Hw oluHm awmHyo; \ / a&HsvUuHvmaom vHwa, mubnf
uleawmhfpftiufjHif olvuxHs toiHgvmaom wlvESH acGuHcsmuHv&awmhfn
xHbeaumH EH;HduH cslHgvawmhN/

uleawmh EH;Hdye&awmh vHfn a[m[] jzphaeí vrfab;jrubifay:rHn
xHh&ygGonf

cHbnf olum;uHvHnH armiHvncHnyD uleawmhfteduyHf &yum uleawmh
jzpfthulunH &, Hrmvuf..

][jzpaav tuHqG, f 'EH;Hd&HduD 'HvmuHfufuHarmarn&Hsvm bmvHf
zHrHv;H}

][tHfu acRr EHaumifaumifrxGufvHlyg cHh&G}

][atmf.. tuHqGfn tck ajr;&aelyD}

][at;av}

][atmf..bduD bduD? 'galNumiH tzHduHjzpbHnyD] oemygw, H}

uleawmh bmrGajym a[m[] bhe&m oluqufvuf ..

][uH.tzHduD 'HvmuHarmawm umay:wu? tHfulvHlyH, H}

][aeyapcH? tcb] tarmajyohawmhnyG? tHf] tefav;&awmh wm}

pwwf cHbnf rsuEHxmwnum remvHESH

][tuHq[m tck refuH oghNmuHvmbHn? [H&if yxr r, mwHefu awmh
tuHqGaecsibvHle ayGsi bvvHlyG vlytsibvH vlyHawmh}

tHgvawG cHftobHlyguHn. tuHqG] tHfyxrr, mell a, muHu b, Hnf
b, Hn] tuHqG]wHle] raysHlyH? tuHqG]mwmrHv] r, m;okqui vHs HrHnH
uomrHn tuHqG 'kvq tHfxmiHucHlyHnyD tck wwd ajrmuf ajymiH zH[m
cHh&GjzpaR, Hw bmalNumiHvqHif cHfvuPmrHn tm, kvrfalNumiHf] OmP
vrfalNumiH[m rquz? tuHqG]vuPmrHv] 'Hb? tuHqG] aemufqH tHfxmiH[m
'Hv]vuPmcsifwvH] trH]orjzpaHvHr, Hw aA'ifq&mu a[malNumiH cHful
tuHqG]ajymjyclb;w, f r [kvivm}

]]ul..tck tullq0 ZedarivuPmaum 'Vbvm}}
]] [kvlv, f..tm, kvrfalumi fe]] OmPvrfaLumi f rqlb}}
]] 'gzih t]]A'iq&m rslvmayghen? t]]vlefuawm ItullqG oubuf
c]]lu]]daewm? c]]lu]]tsi]]vme]] u]] ft]]fu r, mraumi]]falumi]] wri]]vly]]vul]]ajymaewm]]v]]
atmu]]r]]t]]v]]mayg]] t]]f]]axmi]]h&; t]]q]]irajyb]]q]]v]]m]]v]] c]]l]]em]]rvnf]] ao;]]b]]av?
t]]v]]le]]fu c]]l]]ft]]ou]]b, h]]vmu]]&]]o;]]v]]v]]q, t]]E]]p]]z]] [m}}
]]e]]l..t]]c]]h]]w]]n]]h]]u]]m}}
]]t]]c]]h]]w]]n]]h c]]l]]em]]v]]n]]ly]]0 em]]v]]n]]v]]l]]ub]]or]]S tck c]]l]]b]]o]] [m tullq0
t&]]if, m]]Bu]]p]]ell]]w]]efu t]]jz]]p]]r]]f]] a&]]mu]]h]]ew, q]]v]]m tullqG &]]p]]m]]r]]a]]v]]m]]u]]y]]gw, f aen?
E]]l]]y]]0 tullqG a, mu]]m c]]l]]u r]]e]]f]]rom]]r]]l]] y]]q]]v]]m]]ayg]]h tullqG, }
]]tullqG em]]v]]n]]y]]gw, ? oabmaygu]]y]]gw, }}
]]'B]]awn]]h tullqG]] l]]u]]l]] roem]]b]]v]]m [i}}
]]oem]]w]]mayg]]t]]l]]&, ? 'gayr, h tckv]]u]]&]]t]]ajcr]]n]]u tullqG]] ft]]w]]l]]f
bm]]v]]v]]E]]l]]h]]awn]]b]]v}}
]]tullqG tck t]]f]]axmi]]h&;uawm]]h om, maely]]0em}}
]] [kvlv, f..c]]l}}
]]Or]]f]]omy]]gw, f tullq0
olu umay:r]]S ul]]e]]h]]awn]]b]]u]]h]]ac]]gi]]f]]x]]l]]f ul]]e]]h]]awn]]u jrut]]if]]ay:r]]n]] tarmajz]]if
x]]l]]v]]sub]]
pum]]jz]]w]]ly]]0 ol]]r]]u]]E]]h]]av; t]]b]]n]]on]]E]]h]] ul]]e]]h]]awn]]u...
]]'D]]n]] c]]l]]f..c]]l]]h]]a, mu]]m [m c]]l]]u]]l]] t]]ir]]w]]e]]c]]p]]y]]gw, l]]G }}
]]o]]y]]gw, f olu c]]p]]h]]av olu]]t]]c]]p]]v]]l]] c]]l]]ft]]z]]h]]n]] cu]]h]]v]]q]]v]]m tullqG
p]]0]]f]]p]]m]]l]]un]]&]]if oabmaygu]]E]]l]]y]]gw, }}
]]c]]l]]u]]l]]v]] t]]ir]]w]]e]]f t]]v]]l]]v]]l]]y]]gw, h]]en? l]]un]]h]]av]]t]]i]]f]]up]]p]]c]]l]]w]]l]] t]]y, l]]u]]m &]]h]]w, f
a [m]]i]]f]]w, q]]v]]l]] tck]]l]]v]]t]]si]]v]]l]] 'l]]u]]m r]]m]]z]]'gzi]]f]]v]]0 m]]z]]h]]']]l]] toppupuf ul]]
0, h]]y;]]w, f [kvlv]]m? E]]l]]y]]0 t]]c]]h]]q]]mu]]v]]l]] w]]l]]u]]ft]]t]]B]]u]]v]]u]]a]]um c]]l]]p]]v]]v]]u]]l]]f]] r [kvlv]]m}}
]]c]]l]]b]]n]]f p]]v]]y]]s]]up]]n]] r]]s]]u]]E]]h]]u]]l]] &]]l]]u]]m..
]]tullqG]]m? p]]m]]a]]&]]q]]&]]m]]u]]p]] wa, mu]]v]]h]] v]]y]]h]]e]]ly]]0awm]]h yp]]n]]f]]0]]p]]i]]e]]l]] t]]c]]p]]f [m
q]]l]]b]]v]]m]]A]]? ai]]0]]y;]]w]]l]]f]]t]]c]]p]]v]]l]] &]]ov]]m]]A}}
]]'gawm]]h [kvly]]gw, t]]l]]&, f olu]]om]]f c]]l]]t]]ajc]]taer]]n]] c]]l]]u]]l]] tullqG w]]l]]u]]v]]e]]f
c]]s]]i]]v]]m]]u]]awm]]h c]]l]]ft]]w]]l]]f olu]]t]]c]]p]]h]]t]]m]]f B]]u]]l]]p]]m]]ap]]c]]s]]i]]v]]m]]b}}
]]B]]u]]l]]p]]m]]c]]ly]]g]]y]]0 tullqG c]]l]]l]]u]]l]]x]]u cav;E]]p]]h, mu]]x]]l]]u]]ly]]0c]]ly]]g]]y]]0 r&]]y]]g]]b]]
aem]]u]]x]]y]]v]]l]] ol]]l]]r]]ar]](c]]s]]i]]h]]awn]]b}}
]] [i]]f...t]]i}} ul]]e]]h]]awn]]b]]n]]f ou]]f]]y]]i]]f]]&]]h]]&]]h]]u]]l]]c]]s]]v]]l]]f]]u]]m]]]c]]l]]ft]]jz]]p]]v]]l]]
q]]v]]w, l]]u]]h 'V]]l]]u]]h]] f]]c]]p]]b]]e]]l]]r]]S n]]m]]&]]av]]j]]c]]i}}
]]n]]m]]&]]at]]m]]f olu]]t]]c]]p]]v]]l]] b, l]]v]]l]]y]]f, b]]v]]q]]v]]m c]]l]]f tullqG]]u]]l]] tao;]]p]]v]]f
ajym]]j]]y]]l]]y]]0h]]en? ul t]]v]]l]]y]]l]]u]]l]] b, h]]vmu]]r]]e]]f]]p]]&]]m aumi]]faeov}}
, i]]f]]t]]c]]l]]f t]]i]]f]]v]]m]]ue]]h]]b]]mi]]&]]h]]ay: wub]]n]]t]]aom olb]]m]]u]]av;u j]]y]]e]]h]]&]]mu]]v]]m]]i
ul]]e]]h]]awn]]v]]l]] pum]]j]]y]]w]]b]]n]]y]]0? uav;umay:a&]]mu]]h]]om]]t]]c]]g ul]]e]]h]]awn]]v]]n]]f x]]l]]&]]m]]r]]S]]i
E]]h]]n]]&]]x]]y]]f]]q]]v]]s]]u]]f.

ul.tuḥq&/ tarmajylyḍ cḥwḥom, trḍ/ oḥ;Māya&mḥ
, ifuḥou pumemxḥon/
]Eḥyḡ tuḥq&, f Eḥyḡ? tuḥqḥ tck cḥwḥ EḥEḥ ḥayoayḡḥ
]cḥf.. ' ḍ/ḥajmygeḥ cḥ&, ? tuḥqḡ pḥvraumi f jz pḥtmi f cḥwḥ vlytsi &wḥvḥ }
]atmi.. cḥf ḍ/ḥajmyvḥwḥmell tuḥqḡ pḥvraumi f jz pḥbḥw, f vḥ... ' ḍ/ḥqḥ
awnḥo; wmayḡ bḥAḥ? bḥ. bḥaembḥuḍ pḥvfyehumi f aya&mḥ ul.cḥbḥr, } [k
Nyḥ&i pḥajmqḥif umuḥuEḥi xḥbḥawḥ yifḥ u aysḥ&iwḥāom cḥbḥn f
olbḥrjriḥtmi f acḡifwḥlyxḥwḥmlyḍ ulḥawnḥtḥm zvḥf&ifupḥf ay;oḥ;ao; \/
aemuEḥ&uḥajrḥmū cḥqḥu pmvapḥiḥ&muḥvḥm \/
21.12.67/
cḥwḥ cḥpḥi f r w Eḥvḡyonḥqḥḥwḥwḥ tuḥqḡ

raellujzḥpt ifuḥ aocscsm ḡifcipḥpḥm vḥwḥawḥ tck cḥf [nziḥ tuḥ aḡḥt zḥ
Eḥ;ḥḥwḥvḥmufḥ webḥr xḥmawḥyḡvḥm/ ' tḥ&ḥacḥcḥajy;wḥmell tuḥqḡ cḥf tḥem, u
' aḥmaomyḡ; xḥbḥcḥoḥwḥmḥ awḥḥrḥvḥf cḥ&iḥemvḥsnḥwḥ tuḥqḡ, /
wu, f vḥ ' Eḥ;ḥḥwḥ [m tuḥqḥt zḥwḥ tḥyḡroḥvḥrjz pḥzḥqḥif cḥf rḥm, yḡ
om; b/ trḥpḥoḥrḥyḍ tacsḥi f 100-, f vḥ? cḥf 0, ḥy; Eḥyḡw, /

' ḍḥn tuḥqḡ cḥf rḥvḥmajymawḥnḥ, / raelu tuḥqḡ awḥwḥm [m vḥfḥuḥ vḥ
rawḥwḡ r [kwḥz/ cḥf 8rḥ u jyeḥwḥmḡḥwḥwḥvḥwḥ r [kwḥz/ tuḥqḡ awḥcḥi vḥf vḥ
wriḥvḥmḥwḥm b/ yxroḥḥtuḥqḡ ḥewḥwḥ vḥr xḥDiḥyḍ toḥtjyeḥ tuḥqḡ
tḥḥ&Eḥpḥcḡuḡzwḥrmi f&if tuḥqḡ ḡḥtḥajḥNḥnḥḥwḥ, f rjriḥb/ ' ḡell nae ciḥrḥn
tuḥqḡ vḥfḥvḥuḥwḥwḥ, f qḥwḥ tḥD tiḥvḥm, ueḥpḥi f oḥf, uḥi rḥn
avḥuḥ&ḥi f rḥtḥuḥqḡ tḥ Eḥ;ḥḥwḥ ḥuḥwḥwḥm awḥwḥm b/

' ḡayr, ḥvḥm&uḥ? awḥwḥuḥ reyvḥwḥvḥ tuḥqḡ, /
' ḍḥn tuḥqḡ bḥf bḥḡḥelḥ&ḥfḥajymawḥnḥ, / tuḥqḡ [m [ḥt&if yxru
tḥḥxḥmiḥḥ rayḥwḥzḥqḥwḥfḥu cḥf [m tuḥqḡwḥ tḥznḥḥayḥawḥwḥqḥruav;
jzḥḥwḥ, f [kwḥvḥm/ cḥf emḥrḥbḥoḥḥ oḥnyḥkḡ&ḥrrḥm, taḡḥi rḥn ae&pḥoḥ tuḥqḡ cḥ&m
cḥf vḥwḥḥwḥ, f [kwḥvḥm/ wu, ḥawnḥ cḥwḥtḥouḥ 17-Eḥf 18-Eḥf [m tuḥqḡwḥ
&iḥḥḥxḥrḥn ḥuḥḥḥwḥ, f qḥif rḥrḥb/

tḥnḥwḥfḥu tuḥqḡ [m cḥwḥ wu, ḥrḥwḥpḥḥḥ cḥpḥḥwḥ, f qḥwḥvḥwḥ cḥf, M
yḡw, / tuḥqḡwḥwḥ cḥf cḥpḥyḡw, / Eḥḥ, mḥbḥbḥmḥwḥ, Mḥbḥḥtuḥqḡ tḥcḡḡ
awḥi f cḥwḥmḥ cḥf i f cḥwḥuawḥm ḥtḥwḥm i f Eḥḥcḥuḥyḡw, /

(1) tuḥqḡrḥn a, mḥcḥrḥr, mḥḥ roḥf rḥwḥbḥqḥyḥr, ḥ jywḥyḥwḥpḥ
r [kwḥāo; b/

(2) cḥf [m oḥnyḥḥiḥwḥfḥuḥ e, f upḥwḥḥḥ vḥmḥḥawḥnḥ e, f yeḥyḍ 3-Eḥf
wḥnḥḥxḥrḥḡḥm i r, /

' ḡayr, ḥ cḥwḥḥeḥwḥrḥn &ḥewḥḥ oḥEḥvḥwḥwḥtuḥqḡwḥ &nḥfḥm tḥzḥpḥḥ azḥḥajzḥḥwḥ, f
r [kwḥvḥm/ oḥḥonḥ tuḥqḡ cḥ:wḥf rḥb/ wḥḡwḥḥi f ḡeḥḥḥwḥm rḥmawḥnḥ tuḥqḡwḥ
cḥf, vḥwḥrḥḥpḥvḥ azḥfḥḥwḥwḥ taḥwḥm i f Eḥḥcḥuḥwḥm ḥ tuḥqḡwḥwḥ tuḥqḡwḥ
pḥxḥuḥpḥyḍ cḥf pḥvḥcḥyḥwḥnḥrḥrḥn pḥḥḥwḥ, /

wu, ḥawnḥwḥ cḥf tuḥqḡwḥwḥ pḥḥyḡw, / cḥk/ pḥvḥḥb/ tuḥqḡ [m cḥwḥ

yxrqhtcpDell yxr0DqH ('g) tuHqBjgw, fV/
tuHqGcHfQ&wJ av;cDxu aemufqHtyHf

cp&DqHvm cH&J
jzply&if jyerqlvEHbt
[eivlyum rmeH wifaomv/
v&clwJ tci&awG b, fvHrEHlygh
aw&avav..taq&awG AmygvHfvH
oufqlwHif p&vD, fyer&v&th.
c&fomruif/

...qHvm[mav? tck tuHqB H r[kv&awmb!/ tckHbljzpb&nyD jzpaelyD
tuHqB&U

tuHq&J om, mwJ t&faxmiFuH/ cHfzsuivlygb/ tuHqQuH cHf&EHf
awmb!qHvmv/ o&gw, / 'gayr, h rcp&E&pbubell aygifa&wJ cHf[m uH h
i, &spD&buHwmh v&f&w, fuG v&f&w, f..od/m/

'gygbj tuHqB
tuHqQuH xmOpOf cp&er, h.

cHf

olpm bmt "yH, faqmi&benf? olqEbm&benf xi&f&nygon/

'pm[m ure&awn&ifuH awn&awnbJ vlyvlylygw, / ure&awnf[m pma& q&mbOell
&n&fpm&awn&awnf&rs&cllygw, / on&n&fpm&aw&kr&n cHf[m ure&awnf&vfuH
tvly&f&apqlygb/ tp&vefapqlygb/ oblu&awnf[m rnm&cl& bell cp&buivrf
t&f&clqlygb/ cHf[rq&ab;blqHvm nu&av/ ul..b, fvH quHnuD&n&en&f

p re&fuav;oni

ure&awnh uavmi&ernf w[&lxH wu&bec&f&f&n ure&awnb&H pnjzih r&v&quf
vnu&aom tr&f&ord&rs&w&f pre&fuav;oni txHjcm,qHjzpn/

tr&rs&tmjzih tr&f&ord&w&onf O&paomvmaq&f&hu tpc& ure&awnh b, Ow&lawG
b, fvHumi&f&nu&mi&f? u&er O&paomvmaq&J Ow&lawG tH&zw&v&nu&mi&f? tck
pmaw&w&ae&f&sh t&mr&i vlygodulr&f&csi fyg&ojzih r&v&quf yga&nu&mi&f qH&om oabm&f&awG
a&f&i olw&be&yv&f&pmay;um pnjyelyg&f&f&H

on&awnh ure&awnf&upnjye&N/ 'fvH pnjye&fvlu&fvH ou&yra&e&bl t&mae;-*sn
ae;awG z&f&E&f&E&D vlyvmy&blw&wnh ure&awnf xH&tr&f&ord&oabmuH &yfpm,r&vmyD

bma&nu&mi&fvb&H x&f&O&fu ure&awnf[m r&v&luH f&rd vly&vlyf& pma&ae\ ure&awnh
Ow&law&f&sn aomvmaq&Zmw&fvlu? a*:rp&nu&mi? tys&w&elaw&vlu? a*:vlu?
aemuf&umuf&vlu&qb&nH Zmw&vr&f&aw&f&

ure&awnf &ly&f&f&ri&f&om? ure&awnf jyZmw&f&ri&f&om? ure&awnf y&e&f&cd&f&om? ure&awnf
O&v&v&maq&f ure&awnf&fvH'mjy&w&lu&clp&O&fu paom Ow&law&f&sn aomvmaq&G Zmw&fvlu?

aonlvmaqG vlyd.ZmwlvrfawzN/ xlyif
uLlUavmif aysp&mawG a&ayr, h
ydvharmif aznLuf0;rfjzih
iL/hawmif atnLumaj;csi &U
tJgaLumi h aonlvmaqG, lvU
emrnfyif
b&mplap&U
pumOD yvifcN/U
tjrir&f..ElwacR [&rfjzih
oCbPnef &ly&nLuvJ tvbmygAs
olayr, h ybAp NUr&EM&mxih
tcgulef..vlyd [fclayg
awUwif...a*:ygaVVJ
aonlvmaqG..r [efzplyU
awn&macG i use&pygbJ
acgzpr, h umif

'LuAsm [m &trOr*Zifxrh Jom'lyg&SjOwfa&Byif tprfn a&xnlvLuwmb/ onfyif
pma&q&mawGuf urehawnlvyejomwu urehawnpmu [moqhwth a&csi lvm
avUub&Eilw, Asm/

tbnawmh tcsUtr&orDaw;awC m urehawnuU wu, bl vlydSwlyD awmh
pmawG othtjef olcgavmuf jyelw, qkif urehawnuU "mwlytsifvlyDyD
tJDefuav; [m acsmelyDkifjzih urehawnhomulusiqhU r&wltwifajymr, f
urehawn&nspmjzpatmif vlyua&mASV

tbnawmh urehawnftouu 30-ywlvnbl &ho;awmh urehawnfmwlyM
awUu/satmif Ely&atmi? py, &S &Luy;awmu celcebuD'mwlylvuif cirbuD ciAs/
ylyqN/r, &fb? ausZiwlygw, f

tr&orDawC m pmuU b, hvmuBuLUBuAs/ pma&q&muLUBuLUBuawmh
tEpm&q&m [m &lyhazmi DDrAs/

tqibifvU oefaqqzplyM ajym&ODr, f oelarrhU tr&orDwa, muf oDwlawG
oabmudyD rlvqu&mu pmawG tjejyestv&v&f tmae;*mae; zIED Luawmh
oefaquvJ vlydU/ tawnreyaelUw, f 'gelhemuqhrfn urehawnen, NyDawmh
"mwlytsifvnf v&h&? tr&orDu "mwlylygw, qhUvJ pmawmif jyelvmawmb!/
'gaLumi h oefaquU urehawnu oi&w, f Jrif igenfuU NyD "mwlytsifvJ wJ
tvlyf b, hawnrS rlyel? rifu &lyrv&ayr, h tajyamaufw, ? 'hawnh
vtsifawlatmi bmvlyuUvW

'gaLumi h oefaquU urehawnu oi&w, f Jrif igenfuU NyD "mwlytsifvJ wJ
tvlyf b, hawnrS rlyel? rifu &lyrv&ayr, h tajyamaufw, ? 'hawnh
vtsifawlatmi bmvlyuUvW

oefaqqC m urehawnkuf 7-E&fi, lygw, f 'gaLumi h oluLurehawnf rif ig
ajymygw, f

urehawnuawmh cirbuDausZiel urehawnrbrsm ausZib? "mwlyUbl
pmomygw, f csijciftp rsupu} qhwmm [m &ly&nfbabmusS cplw, qhUvJ t"yth, bl
r [lvlygv; ciAs/ 'gaLumi h urehawnf &lyacsuav;aw&S a&NyD &nspmvlygw, f

olhomf wcgwav r&fcsuel Efxcuf ruLuwmrsn&lvwygao;/ wcd
tr&fordaw[m "mwlykrfn Efyd tjifirpblAs/ "mwlykrfn ofracmayr, h
vluh lwl&w&awmh p&up&mbu&aw&/ &BAs/

ule&awmfu& awBu&E&w&w&ck tqibitvlef ajyn&O&Dr, / "mwlykrfn
tawn&acs&w&ll aumifav;Asm/ awn&awmfu&lc&nygw, / ulv&ujym&ruav;? "mwlykrfn
&ibw&ell u& lvy&fjyw? wnlv&vn&lv&vy& amif&apmi&f&wy& aemu&lv&u& f vlu
xritu&ell&wy& a&u&f&owp&ell&wy& [m..&ly&S&friford u&aw&mb&Asm/ bmr&S&ajym&mr&B&bl/
olltoul ule&awmf&ell pjz&p&awmh 16-E&f? ausmi&fo&av;/ 'gell ule&awmf&ollu&
v&csif&aw&ob& Bu&lp&mw&Asm Jrmrm i, f&gao;w, / rrmmi, f&gao; w, l&cs&f& wji&f&x&
ji&fa&awmh ule&awmf& aemu&f&rae&ell&aw&mb&/ pum&rajym&ae& ajym&C&E&v& ajym&cl&r, f&q&ly&d
&e&left&a&ly&f&ob&ew&ll ausmi&fo&ob&fy&d ausmi&f&q&if&cs&f r&fn r&f&u&av;aw&G&ll olu&ll
"mwlyk&lu &ly&ell &f&nlun&lv&mw&ay&g&Asm/ u& l&vlu& f& ay&guf &ly&n&ly&um'mwlyk&lu
tw&ll&fy&gb/

olhomf rac&nav; ule&awmf&ub&mal&umi&h taw&rc&ts&ib&v&q&lv&vm ule&awmf
o&ab&may&gu&aw&mh&lv&my&gb? b&mal&umi&lv&q&lf&if olp&mx&rfn Jrmrm i, f&gao;w, Jq&lv&ll
tw&ll&f&bl y&pd, i, f&v;&, / u& l&vlu& f&ay&guf t&cs&us&ell t&ir&we&h&u&lv&ll
aumif&av;u&ll& ule&awmf& ob&nlun&lv&awmh olltoul[m 17-E&f&ayr, h olu&ll f&v&
u& f&x&n&u 10-E&f&ord&av&mu&ly& &lv, / ule&awmf&lv&ou&f 'B&vmu&h&u&lv&ll r&f&u&av;rs&
raw&ob&f&ao;bl/ E&ny&d r' &mp&lv&km&ujym&vm&Asm/ r&vlu&lv&lltom&u v& l&v&lv&ll
oy&lv&f&mi&fx&aw&my&gb/

'B&wmh ule&awmf& oif&P&f&pm, &w, / ("mwlyk&ly& e&ly&lv&ll&f&v&ll r&[&lv&f&ao;bl&[&ll] v&ll
'B&v&bl ule&awmf&lv&av&mi&lv&jri&f&i&f& tr&f&f&rtz&ll& aw&cl&w&mw&aw&ell pmo&f&t&q&if oif&lv&ll&f&
az&ny&fo&f&yg&r, /

, ck ule&awmf& ajym&j&aw&mh&r, h Jpre&f&u&av;on&f& q&lv&ll u&av;ru&aw&mh
vm&lv&lv&ux&lu wr&f&lv&b&om&As/ ol&sm&w&um&v&ll O&da&om&lv&ma&q&S&aw&G& b&raw&G& v&ly&rae&bl/

av;pm&ci&f&ifty&ly&gw&ll tu&ll&q&f&

c&ll&f&tu&ll&q&O&w&f&aw&G&w&ly&d? tu&ll&q&O&ll tu&ll&w&nc&si&pv&f&ay;vm&v&ll tu&ll&q&G&v&ll
ac:y&pv&lv&lv&w&mb&/ tu&ll&q&G& pv&f&rq&ll&bl&[&lv&lv&vm;/ tu&ll&q&G&v&ll c&ll&f&u&ll n&lv&av;v&ly&ely&d
c&pv&pv&cs&f&ly&gw, / c&pv&r, f&r&[&lv&lv&vm;/ tu&ll&q&G&, / 'B&wmh c&ll&f&b, f& olv? b, f&v&ly&ly&n&?
b, f&v<&G& f&v&ll q&lv&mo&at&mi&f& c&ll&f&w'mwly&E&f&ly&ll x&n&h&y;v&lv&f& y&gw, /

c&ll&f&[&m j&ref&r&[&lv&ly&gb&f&? ratu &f&f&tr&f&ord? zatu ye&f&sm&ly&g/ 'g&ayr, h c&ll&f&[&m
&f&f&v&ll ye&f&sm&ly&v&ll w&w&lv&f&f&r, f&awmh rx&i&lv&lv&ly&g&ell j&ref&mp&um&bl w&w&ly&d awmh vm&B&lv&ll
tx&u&lv&f&ausmi&f&rs& t&X&r&we&f& ausmi&fo&ly&g/

t&ck c&ll&f&toul 15-E&f&B&g&ly&d c&ll&f&tr&ni&f& tjyn&f&tp&lu Jri&lv&uc&ll&ac:y&gw, /
tu&ll&q&G&[&m c&ll&f&ajym&ov&ll c&ll&f&u&ll n&lv&av;v&ll c&pv&ell&r, f&q&lf&iz&i&h tu&ll&q&G&mwly&lv&ll ay;v&lv&ly&g/
[&m.. 'B&v&ll&cp&ell&bl&q&lf&iz&i&h c&ll&f&mwly&lv&w&G& j&ye&f&lv&lv&ly&g/

'gy&gb&ll tu&ll&q&f&
u&e&f&rm& c&f&omy&g&ap/

Ow/awG qxuivyaumifatmif a&Elygap/ nDav;jzp&ef ajrffvitsuf
Budp&ESh.

jrihucii(tXrwe)
vm&h txuivefausmi/
vm&hV

pmtv&azmuivlufluxu ol'mwiyhv;Epyk&ufmonf wylu ausniol
*gOeDwluav;ESh wylu uH lwylljywf rsuErtvsulznfonf &Sfrel yetsmyD
pyivmvm;As' olMun&wm wr&av;bl csp&maxmh aumi fygw, f
tcsDtr&ordaw&lif pray;pm, jzpMunyd olw'mwiyhatmif awn&awmull
awmif, &w, f wcsD[m ure&awnfmwiybm, &xm;NyD olwylul ray;wwMubf/
tck uav;rum; "mwiyly; &wifv&vp& &wifonftaLumi fuvnf obnf
xltcs&li tys&bnDip vlbouH bmrS eu&e&efaw&wwf wu, bl olp&vul, Orfn
ure&awnmull tu&wm&si&eif jzpa&yrnf Ir&acgi&aygub&v&av; aw&ul qefMu, p&f
tv&ofoi&ni a&f&ef&obv; E&fa, muftaLumi f&jym&O&rnf
vi&f, lef ed ESh ure&awnfonf wacw&xl w&cs&xl xclonjzpb&mf pr&efu
av;E&fa, mubnf 'lv&h, kus&obu&av;aw&ay&h vi&f, le&fESh aon&vma&g
E&fa, mupv&ul Bul&luowV on&awnh olw&E&fa, muft[m wa, mupD r&v&quf
pma&;b& r&ts&luowV

tbnftaLumi f&ul olw&le&ure&awnfv&ul tu&lu&a&...nDav;a&..jzp&lu&awnh
ure&awnnDav;jzpv&mw&ul aumi f&av;&lp&mx&h& w&ca&;vmw, f olw&tsi&f&ts&vm r&h
ure&awnf vi&f, le&f&ku&h&cs&ma&awnh ol&Lumi f&vmay&gv&V atmi&f, &av;... olw&lv&v
pm&a&omu&wm usewmbf tr&f&awnh ol[m tu&h&cs&acs&w, fv&h
&h&om;w&lp&v&ab&melly&gbf ol&Lure&awnf t&lv&h&mi&E&sjzplyD 2-E&f&avmuft&Lumr&h
oltazESh twl rtyi&vr&fu ure&awnft&fu&ul v&mvn&lu&y&gao;w, f vi&f, le&fD u&awnh
olnDav;elyw&bul&yd r&E&av;aw&G b&max&G a&mu&b&h&ao;v&h j&cp&hD&av; } q&lv&ul
Ow&f&wtlyf x&e&f&ly&gao;vm;As'

pip&p&awnh pr&efu&av;r&f&v&lonf pma&;q&mv<&tm; Ow/awG ay;ww&lu&y&g \/
w&lu&lu&ay;onf [lwyg/ olw&ESh yw&bul a&;p&m aw&v&vm&j&icif&ul q&lv&ly&g onf

ure&awnfonf ajr&mu&f&rm&p&h &cllyg\ tcsDw&f&v&h&h& c&p&bl&wa, muft&tm;
c&p&f&up&onh &n&f&pm&pyif jzpa&eww&lygonf rnb&h&Lumi h rnb&h Ow/awG &on&f&ul
tv&ofoi&ni&ni& az&mfy>&h

, ck vm&h&h&S r&v&qu&pma&mu&iv&ml&h&om c&h&bnf w&ael&b&u& &ef&ule&h&mu&f v&nlyD
ure&awnft&tm; Ow&f&sm&p&ay;rnh r&efu&av;y&gwnf/ , cl&v&f tw&ly&lv&ow&S&h&f tpw&f&iyif
oze&lv&ay;onf&sm;ul r&v&h&q&w&NlyD [lwygvm;/

c&h&pm&ESh "mwiyh a&mu&iv&ml&bnf&h 1950 c&E&f&v&G&jzpf onftc&ef&h ar&ESh
ure&awnu ord&n&f± a&a&v&n&iv&n&jzpa&ell&ly&g&lyD ure&awnh taLumi f&t&m B&di, f
x&f&x&j&cm&&ly&gu ar&h&tm; aj&ym&j&av&ly&gonf x&h&Lumi h p&x&f&q&efa&om r&ef u&av;\
pn&ESh f&mwiy&h&sm;ul ar&iq&ly&lv&ly&gonf

, ifonf ure&awnft&rs&v&fxif j&y&lv&ur&bnf&f&h&on&f&vnf aemi&ar&ESh ure&awnf

aw0uaomtcg ajnyonfrn 'bumifav;\ pnesfmwylwG aw& avmh
opvxtlvbnf cllEsluEawmfrn nDav;a&-tullqEaelyD wqih
wumlvrdDrnuh obulwifstqrbnfc k qlygonf rslvnrfrslygAsmaenf
aronf ulEawm^ yxr0Dqllpm &nfpmjzpf vub&;vnfvbnf
&nfpmpma&;vnf taumifqllzpbnf tjcrrEfuav;awG oltmrrnbro rrdcs/
oESluEawmf vcsifb, fawnrS rawEEl fawnbfbj xm0Dawm^ oL&J cpb0Pfvrav;awG
zwae&onESlyif auseyavmuifg\/
eremwck aznyygtW ckuixd olpmaw&Eao;/

toehatmif cp&ygwD
arharmi &, f

28.2.50

armiqlu (19.2.50)aelpmuH 22-&uabelu rfb&ygw, f arharmiav arlqD uijepm
ar0lv&mr, lmvJ araw&rygw, f armilul arxn0p0bj vEfaewmbj armilul
armiluzljzljzloifuav;ell armilulyif aystacacEav;aw&lyzh arlsrupd xlu b, fawnrS
rx&lygb&armi &, f b, fawnrS ylllyEElEEl erf&ygrvlvvJ armiluzlvsv&v;ul
arwoobl aew, farmi&W pmul csutsifjyebll[mv] tllarmi &, f pvlfrplygw, f
tcsf&bblq&lf armilE;vnb&maygaenf../
atmf..armilu arlqD pma&muobiftwlltcsf ra&mu&lf 0w/ra&EEl fawnh b/
[lvfv]/ 'D/lyzplygelharmi &, f avmMum armipmzwly&bw&aw&u arlul
ustqaelnygtlr, f

ul..tck arlqD pma&muivmlyD &T&Tivefvefell a&;vup0w/ul quab&; avmh
armifaenf armilqul aru wcgwavrfrn pmcsutsifryeEEl lvmu armiftay:rfrn
tcsfaygobfrvll r[lvlygb&armi &W arwll rEfuav;qllwmbav pvlvobfrwllf
ul frygvb/ culw, farmi&W culw, f

tcklavm arav-armilul oylvEfaewmbj tcsf, f bnjzplvllrEsf robl/
ow&wllf &wllf armilqulpmawG jyejyezw&v&v&v&vE tmvll tvovf avmif
&awnr, f olvm/ armif arlul roem,blvm [if

armi &, f arlulrsm b, fawnrS rrefygelhaenf wcgwav taMumifalMumif alMumih
arpmjyef aemusvmulvJ pvlraumuifgelhaenf armif pvlvumitsi&fav arelarmif
nmawmr&umuifgaenf tJ fawnrs aruav pvlvumubewll arlvllvJ Oifav;ul
ar&it&lxJ ay0lyD acstEEl frn armilul tll.tcbj armilul aray0lyD acstEEl lvmuG ?
bmbj jzpjzparmiul ar top&spiv, fqlvm, lrfygaemulG f.. aenf uG f arltcp&, f

ul...arh pm&S&S&D zw&wmm N&aiGrsplvll tzllrzweEEl lvm armilrsulvll
av;aw&temay;vlllygylvD

With tbunand of lises
armifcpar

ulEawmbonf 0w/ra&;awnrnf [k pmy&llvlvGf arpmvapmi fpmilul
t&ifzwvlvbnf xllpmzwlyfaomt cgu ulEawm^ vu&b0ul arlulm

ay&v&om c&wEG iyiv&ri a'a0gESftwl rmvuda*smi(Ny)zpf &h&stci&B&Dr&n
&S&fumvifum om, njci&w&N ow&br&du&ll r&D&toel&pi&z&ri&v&L&ly&g&ly&D tDj..tDj/

o&h&omf u&le&aw&n&f&n pr&om, ma&om r&h&E&ni&f&um&v\ tv&S&sm&0, f r, p&f&t E&ll&fy&/
(t&u&h&om&u&f&S r&f&w&h&u&mi&f&u&ll&S) r&f&t&z&pf&u&lb&m aw&f&um aq&f&v&sv&? ai;[[av;w&G&v&E&S&h
a&E&S&u&f&u&B&u&dz&ph&ey&g\ /

ar&w&ll&t&f&f&u&ll &&B&u&D&ro&f&O&h&yg/ 'ga&ll&u&mi&h &B&w&e&ll&w&e&E&S&h v&e&ll&v&e&ll&u&av;
v&S&f&cl&ly&gon&/ o&ll&w&ri&f&v&n&f& t&f&h&&B&v&r&f&r v&j&ri&b&j&ri&f&u r[&lv&fy&/ a&em&u&h&az; v&r&f&
l&u&m&j&z&pf&ly&gon&/ ar&Z&ma&b&n&f&v&h&w&b&ma&w&G v&S&f&x&m&w&n&r&sm&j&ri&f&v&h&ri&j&i&m&/

[m../

u&le&aw&n&f y&e&S&i&f&aw&n&h ara&em&u&h&az; l&e&h&pmi&f&if&u x&r&l&v&m&w&v&b&n&E&S&h t&q&i&b&i&h
w&h&e&y&g&ly&d

[D.

u&le&aw&n&f t&v&S&i&f&t&j&ref N&y&h&v&L&ly&gon&/

[e&f&f&..

ar&on&f o&ey&t&g; a&u&S&v&;E&S&h r&su&f&v&h&u&av; w&e&ll&v&L&ly&D..

q&f&n&B&u&D..v&r&sm&j&ri&f&if a&em&u&h&az; v&r&f&l&u&m&av&G&u&ly&D

E&ll&q&D&e&u&h&u&mu&f&w, f

jz&ph&e&t&h&r, }&

]]r [&lv&fy&g&bl&? ar&h&u&ll aw&v&h&w&h&w&g&i&m v&mc&ll&w&my&g&}}&

u&le&aw&n&f t&h&e&f&e&ll&v&L&ly&gon&/

]] [&lv&fy&gw, ? ar&u&aw&n&h o&v&may&gh on&f&y&i&f v&h&w&h&ri&f&if a&j&y&m&w&my&g&}}&

]]w&cs&v&h&w&G&j&ri&N&u&om&b&}}&

]]j&ri&N&u&aw&n&h u&h&q&f&v&f&x&J b, E&S& h&ev&}}&

]]r&aj&y&m&w&w&f&z&t ar&l&o&f&h&ly&D ar&h&u&ll aw&f&cs&i&v&S&v&J p&v&f&'m&v&f&u z&h&v&f&f&ae&w&me&ll&}}&

]]b&m&u&p&ö aw&f&cs&i&v&mv&}}&

]]t&f&g a&j&y&m&f&r&n c&y&t&u&t&u&z&}}&

]]'g&zi&h&b, E&S& f&v&f&rv&}}&

]]c&P p&O&f&p&m&y&g&t&h&r, }&

]]t&h. a&em&u&h&az;B&u&D&f&n 'B&v&h&w&v&w&B&u&D i&ll&h&ev&h&v&r&sm&j&ri&f&if b, E&S& f&x&i&f&v&}}&

]]t&f&g&v&J p&O&f&p&m&p&mb&}}&

]]a&t&f&f&..a&ey&B&u&D&u [b&u&f&v&r&f&u ar&f&S&f&w&h j&ri&f&if&a&u&mi&f&y&g&bl&}}&

]]'g&zi&h&f&e&f&i&f&x&J O&i&f&f&R&rv&m&}}&

]]O&i&f&f&h&v&}}&

]]w&u, h&em&}}&

]]t&h u&h&q&f&u&ll ar&u b&m&v&h&n&f&r&n&v&}}&

]]t&r&f&...on&f&v&h&q&ll [e&f&u&S&ly&D b, h&e&f&f&f&v&v&J w&h&g&ay&g&u&}}&

]]r&f&f&bl&}}&

]] [i&f&f&..'g&zi&h&b, E&S& f&v&f&f& O&i&f&f&rv&}}&

]]O&i&f&x&h&ly: a&u&S&f&v&u&h&y&g&}}&

]] [i&f&f&f&..b, f&w&w&E&ll&fy&g&f&v&J ar&n&f&, f.? ar&mi&f&u&ll a&o&p&n&e&f&a&n&h&v&f&? a&j&r&ay:

a&j&c&ac&n&f&u&S&f&zi&}}&

urawmfn rfuav;Esh ajmqbubG &mwOf tjcmpma;q&mwN OwfxL
ZmwvLufsm;xuf tqaygi fajrmjrmph oofbafarO aystaysEED EEK
xGvfxGv&L/ygonf (xltc&u r&h&rf&h? rz&Rfn av&u&heww&om t&cpf
Owfa&;q&msuH oa&nci;jzpfygonf)

urawmfnf tb,fn&om o&auN a&E&u&u&wm;q&ji&uH&C&bl
vrfray:om atmi&ri&pa&mu&cl&y&lyD arwHt&fa&B&q&D& &Lwif&ph av&u&cl&ygonf
aumifav;u vnclygq&L&h&om/

[if...

&if&h&awmh w' d&v& d&v&..

a [m..

aru t&fa&B&fn toi&h&apmi&v&W

(r&v&aqG..pae&mr&f&lyD [h&e&mt&x& urawm&Esh ar ajmpum&rsuH [h&ly&S&fxL
wi&armi&E& ar&S&E&f&y&g&om&odsif&vH twif&of&csi&v&lyf tok&u&z&wf y&? c&pf&e&rm&fxL
aw;o&fn)

z&h&H [w<&g&z&G&ly&gar&, }
roH [w&e&f&O&ic&ly&g&armi&, }

z&h&H [u&L&u&w&v&w&h&c&rs&B&v&mu&G }

[O&kvf..O&kvf.O&f..j&ac&foH

[[u&.*s&uf&u& [u&.*s&uf&u&] (ar&ac&f&armi&foH) lyD o&dsif&qu&f&u&H

r/ [ru&L&ly&gb&armi&, ? r [y&ly&gb& armi&, ? a [mi&H [mi&ly&g&w, }

(pae&mu& ly&gu ly&g;jz&p&ae&on&fn t*ly&g&L&u&e&fu&H o&G&fx&mw&rm&H&A&D)

ri&fo& (to&ht; to&h&v;E&S) [t&H av&L&mu&u&w&u&cl&y&ly&v&v..? b, &e&rn&fn

x&H&R&fn&v&ar}}

ri&fo& (ar&S&f&q&bn&ft&w&H&f 'a&ma&omy&g&om&S&E&S)

['D&fn&x&H&ly&g&armi&, f.? aq;v&g&h&om&ly&g armi&, f.? ar v&u&zu&n&b&th&az&fn
v&L&f, }

ri&fo& (y&H at;aq;a&om&to&E&S) [t&H&ae&y&ap ar? armi&f&q&mb&lav}}

ri&fo& (y&H 'a&ma&omy&g&E&H&om&to&E&S) [r&q&ma&u&armi&, f a&om&uf&ay&gh u&G ?
ra&om&u&z&hev&H b, jz&pf&v&L&G }

(u&L&odsif&aw&nm&ly&A&D..? ri&fo& E&f&y&g&om&f&w&m ar&mo&th&ly&D pum&aj&ym&H&H&bl
aj&ym&L&aw&mr,)

aru u&L&v&mx&H&w&v&h&e&fy&f

[x&H&ly&g tu&h&q&D

[[if t&fa&B&u&D&fn are&L&u&h&q&G v&b&j&ri&f&rn&p&h&b&v&mu&}}

[v&bl r&j&ri&w&h&e&mr&fn u&h&q&G&h&eb&L&u roi&h&v&sn&ly&gb&f}}

[t, f 'g&v& [kv&v, ? E&H ar&h&uf&E&D r&mr&D r&B&v&mu&}}

[o&L&w&H r&H&L&x&b&th&L&u&w, }

[o&L&w&H&h&e&i&aw&mh ar u&h&q&G&u&H 'v&H&C&fa&y&ac:O&h&fn r [kv&f&z&ae&fn}}

[r&mr&L&u&h&j&ym&ly&ly&D u&h&q&G&u&H}}

[[if [kv&v&mu&? b, f&v&h&j&ym&v&L&v&}}

]]arlull uñqeu cphew, fvl}}
]] [&f aru uñqeu cphew mawmh rajymbtayg}}
]]tl.uñqeu}}
]]vho;ovm}} [hom rufpmi f r d xlygonf ' ðawnh ureñawnfo bayg}}
]]at:... [kvbm;bj ' ðawnh rmlubmajmov}}
]]oabmwlv, fvl}}
]]tr, ðv;... [efvvluvm [, ? 'grsm; ajmajymu apma&mayg}}
]]ar tck xrðw&lylyð pma&;rvllb}}
]]ul..'gziñ tck arell uñqeu cphewlylyð vbuðaw&v] oabmwlyð

a&ðomqufvlylyly}}
]]vufxy&lyg}}
]]tl 'g [kvlv, ? at;-at; aetl 'gxu}}
ureñawnfoñ cphav; \ wuñ fvlull ajcqlacgizsm;munfvvlum.
]]ar toub, ðvmu&lyly}}
]]16 Eðfynlygyð uñqeu}}
]]t, f..'gziñ jzplyð jzply}}
]]tl..bmjzplyvmwef}}
]]uñqeu rðvñqg w&mo;buðwa, mufu ajymv, ? reñuav; 16-Eðfyn&if

vufxyell bowly ul..eufzebl ol&ðof;lylyly}}
pae&mw&f arhcgi fuav; vlytgoñ;um.
]]EñEñ ' ðvñawmh rjzplyq&}}
]]b, fvlv}}
]]rmlu tenlyqñ aiG 3000&ulef wifawmi f&rw}}
]]atmif, ðv;A}}
ureñawnlyg;pyf tokubñonawmh r [kvlyg/ ureñawnrsvlylylylyð

iñbñlygonf
pweñ cphlyt ajcull olðomarrñ ureñawnft ulpuulllyly..
]]armi&, f aiðvaxmiqlyly, h armifu Eðaxmið&ð&rfylyg/ arlñ rmlvll
roðtmif wvlyvlypkmwll aiðvaxmi f &ðeygw, f aemiarmiell arellhm; awmh
arb, fvl] ae&ae&? pma&;q&m bOrñ aiðmly;qif&f&v] aroygw, ? 'ðiðv;
Eðaxmiawmh bulpm&ñvlylyg armi&, ? armif arull cphv, ðen? aruv] armih ull
oyt cphvmblyg }

xp0lua&;clhom owlyfsm;w&f , ifolv&f cphlyll jrl\ [kvbnf vluñ
uvñ/ pmzwbrsm;ull aysñ&fap\

p0wly wylyfwprñ 1950-cEð? 'Zilbm v &r0w&f ureñawn\ 43-ylyf ajrmuf
]]a&Da'gify xlyguv, fvlvlyowlyzply\

xp0lytr&bl]a&Da'gify}} [hom twvlyzih owlyfpmrsm;w&f igaqmifqk
ayguñmlyfygvml\ , iftcllyfñ q&mbuðu &eulefñ? a':buðpu rEñv;rñ?
' ðawnlyq&mbuðu]rply ;igelt, ell xlyvlyvlyzplyvlylylyly}} a':buðvly]tif..tull
buðawnh xlyguvlylyly}}
]]ar tck xrðw&lylyð pma&;rvllb}}
]]ul..'gziñ tck arell uñqeu cphewlylyð vbuðaw&v] oabmwlyð

xltcg wyn&ifrsm jzpluaom aiGa'gifeSh aonlvmaqU 'luu 5000d
(igaxmi)pbvmutawmh q&mbudu ay;wehumi&ll[hom pvlut, Ofzih

, ifowk Zmwlvrf zrfxm onrfn aiGa'gifu urehwnftm, llq&mbudell awOylyD
uH lvi rifigaxmi ifigaxmi hwmh aocsmelyDarmi ll[hom a*smulw&spumjzih arltm,
arltbrsm qEtwill 3000d uel wifawmi fawmtrnf [k *wdy;lyD aonlvmaq&yslv&svS
yH i&f&xmi llt&rd u orsm qD S twlrsm, ESh acsifn, oHypfcif? a [nlv, hwtfn
tau; aomupm ypcifjzih tr&lvu, lq&mbud xraygu hwmh aonlvmaqG a*smulsonh
Zmwlvrfjzpl/

, ifolvif urehwnfonf uH lb0 us&n? buln? aw&n? jri&mwluu pvlutjzih
Zmwft&fzD rdul ftd Zmwlvluvlum [moowfsm a&clyg\ / pol a&aep0?
a&aecleSh aw&aeclelvtrfvnf urehwnfonf owlxu uH zelwnfonh
Zmwvumif twllf ays&f&ewwlyg\ / vlv tjruf&eonh yrmwnf/ ollonf
urehwnlb0 pipplum...

vlv tjruf yrmwnf/

tcef-3

(u)

ollonf urehwnlb0 pipplum

jri&v&form; b0w&fuvnf rom, myg/ pma&q&m jzplvawmlyll qll\ /
urehwnh, mu&pr&fonf pmayullar& pma&q&mul txif&ud? ai&ubmvif
on&ajc&ulubjzpl/ urehwn&eduvnf xlnf=iifb/

urehwnfonf rE&v;tr&rs pma&q&jzptlyD &el<&lyeh&mutawmh
a, mu&pt&f&xuf jyef wu&aom rsuEhni, bruf wywE&fav;? jzpl&um a, mu&pl
tre&lb&ul&mc&\ /

lla [hri&fwll igull wvxri&vc w&may;&r, lUG.'gb]

urehwnf uomrfn aoni&vi&ep0lu 'lv& om&a, mut&av;ultr&fonf xltcg
olbr&tm ll nni&vif&ypm&be&ll cav;E&f&h, mu&ell nni&ull igaur&rxm Ell bl? ofn
awmu nni&a, mu&q&ul ll qb&jzih olw&om; tr&wG urehwnft azt&f a&mut&el&uonf

on&emuf urehwnlu aznf&cl&onftwllf uomrfn re&f&rw&a, mu&f ygv&mc&ll lyD
taj&crv&f rE&v; jye&lv&p&onf urehwn&ed r&bm&p&onf &el&lelu olltar t&f
jye&h&mut&el&uj&icif&jzpl&um; urehwnfonf a, mu&q&Etwill wvw&mb&ll ay;&r&n&fyg&f

xltc&ebnf uup&lb&cw&f t*lv&f&aw&bl &ll o;&n? ure&f&ps&E&fonf uav;

Ešā, muEšh uleāwmlwll viř, m;twēuf xriřvc 100-qibnřn auR&olvnř renř
pm;&olvnř ay;xlluygay\

xllēmuf vlvlyā&Nyd jreřmařzpřvmaomtcg uleāwmlwllwřf wwd ajrmuf
&iāořarři uav;wa, muřwllonEšh a, muřu aemuřxyř 50đwllum 150đ
awmiřonř 'āwmlv) uřō&řg/ aomřvmaq vBullřřm;vmř uleāwmlwll webřvnlř
wllēlylul

olēmwf uleāwmlh, muřtwēuf wckubnřn olřm;yr0đqřtBullř
xriřvcull t*lvřvqef 10-&uāelli ay;rdv&m? vqefwllř vqefwllř xll 10-
&uāellwllř aiřay;Ellřvřllvřl of or&rcsiř *vllūāwmlonř av;ig;uf auřf vmvřf
uleāwmlřm; tđřay:u armiřcawmlonř

uleāwmlř vlyřnlř vcpm;ř [lvř aiřcuf ael&uřřēbřqibnřull olvurčll][ll
eiřull b, bu pma;&q&mvlyčllřvllř [ll igwll vcpm;řđ? vc pm;tvlyřř
Bullřv, řll ajymcllyđ [lvřm;ř}}

llāeygtř telvđ uleāwmlwll tck telvđđřn xriřvc ay;pm;clwm Ešēll cđēlyđ
b, řvřfurřm; wvray;clwm &řvř aelřřēbř &uāemulřsvm;řom &řlygw, ř}

tř āemulřsvm;řl igrBullřvma [harmi lluiřāqđ&ll

onāwmlh uleāwmlřnlř pōlvřllvmum..

ll [m řBullřv) řwwEll břAđř}

ll' gziřriř iđtđřay:u qiřořnř}}

llqiřořm..qiřořm}}

...qlyđ uleāwmlřqiřcl\

'āwmlh vlyřyēāo;\

llā [hriřwilyđ&řvm;uē riřom;ř, m;yg ac:ōřn;uđ}

llrac:břAđ řac:břAđ ciřAřm;orđell ciřAřm;ajr;awG ciřAřm; auřcřiřāuř? řauřcřiř
owřyp}}

onāwmlh olřwřřbulf vřhā třyēāwml\

ll [ll ... aumiřllm;đllm;ř? eiřvřř awm;om;u iguřpřm;ōřwml [ll}

olwllom;trđřiřawmlh b, řlvřpřpř? uleāwmlēm;yvlyđ třreřvpāwml\

xllčřēlvřř a, muřtđřu armiřcawmlř uleāwmlřnř clūřēřtđřāwll trřm;Bullř&ř/
trřuđ cřřđcpřřđř riřřřāemiřřđř tēđqřřn wvřřxř wtrřāuřřvřřiřāom

q&mrBuð a':rrtð? uleáwn\ t*lvypmoifwe,wucll aom ausniabnfgtðfzp\ /
q&mrBuðoni ausniðzðlvsvlyjzpf? abnfg ausniðomaw&&m olttðfn vlwa, muð
xriðaur&ef bmrðcl, Ofacs'

xlyif q&mrBuðoni uleáwnftm, olausniðom;borS pwitificl&mf
aemiðyeácwf jriðvñform;b0a&muáwnlvnf tqurjywf &ðeí? jriðvñf
orm;b0wlefu 'ð, muð armiðcsvj 'ð\ vmaeuð pma&q&mba&muð\ 'ð, muð
armiðcsvj 'ð\ vmaeuðbñ q&mrBuðtz\ &ðeýð bmrðqðyð ar;cið prjciðrjyláwnh
vmcllyeáygqbnh t"yð, f tMunEsh cylylylyay/

q&mrBuðom r[lv? 'ð\ uleáwnfv\ orða, muð&efzpluwmaawnh
w&yvñfv&ðeNlygyd bmaNumiql tcle aznjyclonftwll t*lvlyvqef
q, &uáusfv\ olxriðvc ray;Eðlv\ jzpaeluwmu\

'áwnh w0ðom pray0goem&ðu pncðxm;0As'

[ð&ðu qhñh

bmoñv/ ar; /

ar;ygellat

aonfvmaqG ola, muðell

abmuðsw, ðv;..w\

Eðyðawnh uleáwnfv\ orða, muð b, áwnhyelwnðv\ tJðxñh
xriðvcay;lyð&if jyelwnfvmygb\

uleáwnbñ pyxrZedEsh 12-Eðf0 uav; 5-a, muðatmið aygiðoiðcl
ygonf vir, mcsiðwçgr0 &efjzpcð&/ a, muðellb tðuðaygiðra&rw&Eðif atmið
&elyðð &elyð, f toç bç f Eðl&ygonf

uleáwnðed aenfmum, oltarEsh uleáwnftMum;ñ bmrðtoðruð bmrð vnf
em;rvnf uleáwnbuð wçðfwyg' av;r0 unhyg0ifray;Eðbnhyif
uleáwnq&mrBuðtðf a&muðbñ;aomtçgi aelð0yif uleáwnh pma&pmýð;vmí

]]uðuifáqç rnrðu yluqñ r&ao;bðvm;wð}}

]][ð r&ao;bð[ð r&ao;bð[ð tckS 0wð&&wleð[ð oñ eifruEðjrið &if
igpma&r&awnbð;}}

'gt rðbðjzp\ / uleáwnbñ vuðb0uð arlumpma&q&mw\ orxjizh
pðvñut, Opmeðif pma&&jciðjzpfyg\ /

pvlqð0gaom a, muðEsh 'ð0 toðruðsom Zedull aygiðoið&if [mo

OwlawG a&ae&aom uleawnrfrn ul lull/ykifi cpaeluaom &nfpmuav; awG
"mvyESh pmsom uleawnrft wuf tmaq;rsjzpyg\

'De&mrfrn pnzwbu ar;csifayvfr, / vlyslvvtlyd refuav;awGul
&nfpm;vlywm aumi fovm;ufr / 'Uav;rawG zsubq&m ra&muizvm;

ra&muizygb;/ uleawnrvu&B t&faxmi p&elypnyd twnf, rnf p&vruf bESh
rnf bnh tr&orDul0 rus;v&ctlyg/ om' uawG jyp&m trsm&u&ggonf

(c)

uleawnESh yxr0DqH epybl

olum;prES frvzlvmor [lvf vluh lwlf vmawD&ozpbnf 1948-c&Epf
ya'omr*Zif xlv&ep0lu wchom vqef&uf pmtlyx&up t&slw&f b&mvrf?
ya'omr*Zif wluwn&m (om') t&fbl touf tp&vr&cel&f&aom tr&orD wa, muf
a&muivmonf ylyefrfrn r&llor [lvfay/ uelyp&itxlyawG tjyn&knh xmaom
vubq;ciwcul acgifay:&Eufmonf &ly&nium; w&ly&oo&pyf tom; jzlyd OgOifaom
rsuESh acs&armv&ozpbnf

xlt&slu xlt&frfrn pu&lu&eaom ukmav;armi v&S v& t&f&B&efw&f
uleawnrwa, muf&&m tp0Dw&f olul om' t&fvm&om {nbnf [btm&ar&f
ol&cgifay:ujcifull ut&ay;&if..

]]b, bu aw&tsivlv? t&f&om;aw&awmh r&ulb&ciA&}

xlt&gonf aE&mod aelvni 2-em&B&vmujzp&n? ylt&lv&bjzih obnf
ol&cgif&zv;ajzi ac&rs&uul ol&v&v&f..

]]u&fr 't&fvm&ul {nbnf [lvfygbt;&S&B ya'omwluul vm&llwmyg}

]]atmf..bmup&&lvgyv? xllfyg ciA&}

uleawnp&v&v&f pmrly&x&ozpfi olpmr&t&alumi&ar;awnr&n&x&i&um
pmrly&vmvni &lv&v&uf &f&v&G bnf r [lvf p&f&f&pv&zih ar;r&bnf atmf.
awnfygao;&lv

]]wjc&up&or [lvfygbt;&S&? ya'omr*Zif wtyD, tsivlvgy

on&awnr&S&ix&f&S tv&lv&v&us&f&um..

]]r*Zif [m apşx] b, pmtlyq]] 0, D, &om; b/ 'Dsm tyiyeçN/mv]]Asm}}

]]atmf.'Deşuaz;re]] 0, &atmi fvm&i]]ell e]]ae v]]y]]g}}

]]atmf.. [kv]]vm? 'gayr, h ur]]awm]]v]]u &e]]u]]e]]f]]n w]]O]]D]]wn]]f u]]]] pm;v]]\$ f
ay;xm]]awm]]h w]]u]]u]]a]]e]]y]]p]]awm]]h 'D]]v]]t]]y]]p]]E]]p]]t]]y]]p ra&mi]]f&b]]ç]]i]]Asm]] 'gayr, h 'gu]]]] ro]]]]v]]]]
]]e]]y]]u]]]]p]]u]]]]s tyi]]y]]e]]ç]]N/m]]v]]]] v]]u]]]]w]]m]] ur]]]]awm]]u]] tvum]]ay;v]]u]]]]y]]gr, f ci]]Asm]]}}q]]]]y]]D
t]]]]k]]u to]]i]]]]k]]e]]w]] pmv]]t]]y]] x]]kv]]ay;v]]u]]b]]ay]]g}}

'awm]] ou pmt]]y]]u]]]] t]]j]]r]]w]]v]]E]]u]]]]]]y]]D..

]] [if..tm]]emp&n]]u]]D]]S? y]]u]]q]]]]w]]m]] , r]]şy]]g]]S]]}}q]]]]y]]D to]]]]z]]u]]av;E]]p]]ç]]E]]S]]h
u]]e]]]]v]]e]]y]]v]]&aom olb]]m]]a&t]]v]]z]]ç]]awm]]h (pmy]]ç]]n rsu]]E]]ç]]s]]i]]q]]]]f x]]]]k]]e]]w]]m]]b) ur]]]]awm]]u]]
jy]]e]]y]]v]]v]]u]]]]y]]D (vuc]]s]]i]]f x]]b]]ç]]w, h]]v... wri]]v]]y]]v]]m]]b))

]]rv]]y]]y]]g]]e]]]]Asm? ur]]]]awm]] r]]s]]u]]p]]ç]]e]]y]]g]]t]]r, }}

'awm]] ou Ny]]]]v]]m]]on]]f olb]]ç]]av;r]]m]]v]]n]]f]]v]]S/

]]ur]]e]]rav..ya' om r*Zi]]f]]u]]]] o]]y]]u]]u]]v]]m]]b? v]]p]]O]]ft]]N]]D, z]]w]]v, }}

]] [m.'g]]zi]]&]]i]]f 'D]]v]]m]]D, fae]]&]]b]] pmt]]y]]u]] t]]]]u]]]] tv]]u]]]]&mu]]v]]mat]]mi]]f
v]]y]]y]]g]]v]]m]]}}

]]b, f]]v]]u]]y]]&]]rv]]J &]]S}}

]]ya' om]]t]]z]]D a]]N]]un]]j]]i]]mu]]]] rz]]w]]z]]x]]i]]v, }}

]]atmf. z]]w]]v, f z]]w]]v, f [kv]]y]]g]]&]]S]]i]] ur]]e]]rt]]ç]]b]] to]]i]]f]]o]]i]]b]]ç]]s]]i]]v, ?
t]]]]J]]ya' om]]t]]z]]D]]v]]m]]De]]ç]]H]]aom]]v]]ma]]q]]&]]D]]v]]m? ol]]v]] ur]]e]]rav]]ç]]s]]i]]v, }}

]]bm]]u]]p]]ç]]&]]v]]v]]}}

]]atmf-ol]]D]]w]]f]]aw]]u]] o]]y]]&]]awm]] ol]]&]]y]]u]] b, f]]v]]u]]]] N]]un]]ç]]s]]i]]v]]m]]ay]]g}}

]]p]]ae]]&]]ü ur]]]]awm]] y]]D]]v]]z]]p]]b]]ç]]um w]]u]]&]]u]]f]]aj]]z]]ao;]]b]]-

]]ur]]e]]awm]]e]]]] ci]]Asm]]e]]]] E]]ş]]a, mu]]py]]f x]]D x]]v]]u]]ç]]s]]i]]b]]Asm]]}}

]]bm]]j]]z]]p]]v]]v]]}}

]]ci]]Asm]] [m o]]y]]u]]u]]mi]]f]]w, A? ci]]Asm]]v]]ç]]s]]i]]v]]l]]q]]E [m ç]]u]]ç]]s]]i]]j]]yn]]h]]e]]w]]m]]b}}]

ol]]w]]i]]f ra&&]]h]]av; em]]rv]]n]]&]]ç]]ao;/

]]bm]]j]]yn]]v]]m]]v]]&]]S}}

]]ci]]Asm]] ya' om]]t]]z]]D]]i]]ç]]s]]i]]v, ? E]]N]]y]]D aom]]v]]ma]]q]]u]]]] aw]]ç]]s]]i]]f [kv]]vm]]}}

]] [kvlu]]

]] tck aw (awmb) 5 repauson (NyA)]] [k vuuem&lu Munhymvuf onf
onfawnrS ol &kvw&uf tltm;oi b (Ny) csufsbj tm&yg;&Nyvluum-

]] [m.q&m]] qlyd pnzwbESh pma&;q&mwll xlp&lvjcnfbj &ifEaomtoGf on
aqmi b (ravonf

]] eht, f b, ES hc:v}}

]] rluia&yg}}

]] [m.u]] lvep&h, mu&awnh armi ESawmif jzpEh&eya []

]] b, lvbq&m}}

]] u&awnv&ht, luvj armi lnuiaq&lls}}

ol &&i b&vuvum-

]] 'lvbq]] [elusvmaygh q&mfu] ya' omtzDi&atmif Oi&lu;b, hvmuf ay;&rv}}

]] 6vr*Zi]] 6-tlyz]] 12-uy? wE&lv&uf 24-uy}}

u&awnvoni tlv&ts ya' omtzDif vut&mtlyfuklvonf ou ylvqH
tvlxlu ai&uklvonf

]] q&m..wE&lv&uf]] Oiclr,]

]] aumi fwmayg}}

p (aumi fwmaygrn t'gh, E&ck ygonf ta&umi f (rn x&olu u&awnvll
ya' omvlyom; pma&;q&mr&onf pma&;cwjymr&f, bl web&ull ya' om&S f, mDif
p&ic&mi avmavmq, ftmjzih vlyc wv 100d plbm , lu&&m 'lvq&frn
u&awnvlyjymr&ao;/ 'h&el&i&ul&onf'u pmtlyz&aiG o&h&awmif&ae on&ul
u&awnv&ll&pmi&ejci f jzp&N/ pol wvw&mq&lonvnf b, h&awnrS v&uel
&onf [lv? E&fq, pD t&pv&pd v&lav&n? a [m-'&umi f rav; q&lu toi&f Oi&lu; 24-
uyf &vlu&ly&lv&wnh u&awnv&em&x&lonf'ul t&cf&ule&lyd apmi&ep &m rv&awnvay/

x&lu&umi h& aumi f rav; u o&h&ef [e&fyi&awnh u&awnv&u tw&f&cef&u pu&ll&h&eaom
ulv&av; tm...

]] a [;..armi f v&S&....}}

]] tu&ll.}}

]] i go&h&awnr, luG.? 'll pma&;q&mxlu ay;aeus pma&;q&mwG pmtlyfvm

awmif&if rifbay;lyð pm&ifrsvfxm;vluuð}}
]] [kvluu..tuð}}
pp0lv6f oljci&6&ef acciizjyeivjhaeom ureáwnfvð ya'omtzDif topf
pupuuvav; rluif&it m olacgizlvjqlf jyeqelvluuð.

]]acgifay:&6&raepriygeð? wuxj awmorbuðusewmb}}
olu rsuEfc&st&v;Esh ureáwnfarnluuñ..

]]acgifay: r&6&fvð vuvu rqEðbð q&m&ð}}
]]qEð&tmif vly&ay;r&aygh ay; a[m'texlyf buðuðEð&kuð]]qlyð ureáwnf
, mluum..]]vly&th&aygh of&csifv&ae&muð b, f&atmi&th&rv? {0&uáwnif
x&fu&lv m? a&&th&wð oluE&th&rv m? aerjrif a&jyit&lvð ajrmuDe&th&pe&fu&lv m}}

obnf tv&babmu&ph Elw&rfultz&ðb) usvfi&, jci&rs&zið tok&uf
atmi&, mluuð.

]]q&muawmh tajymo&lygwmb? 'galumi h pma&;q&njzplvmb}}
]]tajmygvð pma&;q&njzplvm r [kvlygbðAsm ta&;awmvlygð}}
]] [kvlygowl&sf..q&n&awmh ure&frEð&awmhlygbð}}
, if&th&jym&u&if olujci&q&f ureáwnf&txlyEð&cy&u? om't&th&ux&ly&uð
vr&ay:av&u&v&mh&u&if ureáwnft v&tsif&q&haom , m&lu&th&sonf

r&lu&mrð aw&ly&lyð velu&wpwm vrf&x&rs b&em;vr&f&bu&f&u&v&maom vejcm
wppif? ureáwnfv&sfac:vlu&bnf

]]a [:...vejcm cgv [J..}} (x&ð&of &efu&th&rf&th& vejcm&th&o;\)

]]tjcm;qy}}qlyð r&lu&mrð ureáwnfv&th&á&awmh&rf&u&jym;jym&Oyf a&mu&v&mwamh onf
ukv m vejcm&c&if 'lv&b/

]]wuf r&lu&if&th& aeylv, f ajcylv, ? ukvmp&ð&if tm&buð trsm&buð oubm w, }}
ol ureáwnf&ZmoH jii&Eð&th&pe&fr&ð r&lu&mrð ureáwnfv&th&rf&th& of&th&aeusv&maeus
Eð&th&, mu&lu&bð vejcm&ay:rf&th& [efum&arm&um./

obnfvejcm&ay:w&f ole&th&b; ureáwnf&ix&th&lv&u&pu rsuE&th&rf&th& &su&th&o&f
uav;ze&f&of&th&aom&vnf ukv&uvnf tajy;aumi&fi avuav; ao&awmh r&lu&mrð
&su&th&o&fu&av;ajy&of&th&um olub& pumponf

]]q&mu t&cleu usru&ljci&f&awmi&f&bu&ðacgifay:&6&fv&wm awmorbuðusewmb&lvð}}
]] [kvluu..tuð}}
pp0lv6f oljci&6&ef acciizjyeivjhaeom ureáwnfvð ya'omtzDif topf
pupuuvav; rluif&it m olacgizlvjqlf jyeqelvluuð.

]]E@ r [kvz{vm}}]

]] [kvlygw, b&m&]] urawmorb? tce tzDiivypmay;w]] 'trkxut#u
urw]] aq&stt? urw]] ew]] &u y]] p]] r]] fra&mu]] z]]? pmw]] u]] e]] pmay;pm, m]] y]] v]] tr&b]]?
anmi]] y]] i]] v]];q]] y]] u]] a]] e]] y]] d]] w]] a]] w]];vr]] t]] w]] i]] f]] a]] v]] e]] a]] e]] l]] u]] f]] c]] &]] o]] tr&w,]]

x]] t]] cg u]] l]] a]] w]] n]] b]] n]] i]] v]] u]] y]] w]] e]] m]] &]] u]] l]] u]] n]] i]] ..

]] [m..3em&]] u]] s]] r]] a]] e]] y]] d]] 'g]] z]] i]] h]] ']] b]] e]] l]] y]] e]] v]] u]] r]] z]] p]] a]] w]] n]] b]] t]] a]] y]] g]]]

]] b,]] z]] p]] a]] w]] n]] i]] r]] v]]]

]] 'g]] z]] i]] h]] t]] c]] b, b]] o]] tr]] r]] v]]? a]] p]] s]] 0,]] m]] y]] d]] y]] v]] m]]]

]] m]] y]] d]] y]] g]] y]] d]] 19-vr]] t]] t]] e]] f]] u]] l]] o]] tr,]]

x]] h]] a]] l]] u]] m]] i]] h]] b]] e]] m]];vr]] f]] e]] s]] h]] u]] s]] t]] u]] v]] r]] f]] q]] l]] a]] &]] m]] u]] a]] o]] m]] t]] c]] g]] u]] l]] a]] w]] n]] u]] v]] e]] f]] c]] m]]
u]] k]] m]] t]] m]]...

]] a [h ']] {em;acs]] m]] i]] f}}]

u]] k]] m]] u]] n]] m]] b]] u]] a]] u]] v]] u]] l]] y]] d]] c]] P]] l]] u]] m]] a]] o]] m]] t]] c]] g]] o]] l]] u]] ..

]] q]] &]] m]] ..q]] i]] f]] a]] e]] &]] p]] t]] l]] a]] w]] n]]]

]] t]] l]] .b]] m]] v]] l]] v]]? t]] e]] b]] &]] a]] t]] m]] i]] a]] v]] ...t]] e]] f]] t]] x]] d]] v]] u]] l]] y]] tr,]]

]] r]] z]] p]] z]] t]] q]] &]] m]] .r]] z]] p]] z]] t]] ...r]] z]] p]] z]] t]]]

]] b]] m]] a]] l]] u]] m]] i]] f]] v]] l]] e]] f}}]

o]] b]] P]] a]] v]];a]] w]] a]] e]] l]] y]] d]] r]] s]]

]] q]] &]] m]] e]] l]] u]] r]] t]] c]] k]] v]] l]] e]] s]] a]] , m]] u]] l]] v]] e]] v]] e]] f]] c]] m]] p]] d]] v]] m]] u]] w]] m]] a]] q]] e]] s]] t]] a]] w]] r]] i]] f]] z]] i]]]

o]] n]] a]] w]] n]] i]] s]] u]] l]] a]] w]] n]] o]] w]] i]] y]] l]] e]] d]] u]] m]] ..

]] t]] m]] ... [kvb]] m]] b]] [...' m]] y]] l]] y]] l]] u]] v]]]] [k u]] l]] a]] w]] n]] p]] o]] v]] i]] x]] t]] s]] u]] l]] l]] u]] l]] l]] u]] l]] a]] j]] y]] m]] t]] y]] d]]
u]] k]] m]] t]] m]]...

]] a [h .b]] m]] , m]] &]] y]] t]] l}}]

b, b]] u]] y]] v]] u]] a]] z]] m]] i]] f]] u]] y]] &]] y]] t]] l]] i]] n]] y]] d]]? q]] i]] f]] v]] u]] l]] a]] w]] n]] b]] n]] i]] o]] b]] n]] i]] u]] k]] m]] t]] m]]
]] p]] d]] v]] m]] a]] *s]] m]] i]] f}} [k a]] j]] y]] m]] t]] y]] d]] u]] l]] a]] w]] n]] u]] l]] y]] l]] y]] l]] u]] a]] v]]; v]] u]] y]] o]] tr]] o]] n]] i]] f]]

a]] e]] m]] u]] a]] b]] e]] l]] w]] e]] f]] y]] a]] 'o]] m]] w]] l]] u]] b]] o]] l]] q]] d]] s]] p]] m]] w]] a]] p]] m]] i]] a]] &]] m]] u]] l]] v]] m]] o]] n]] i]] f]]

t]] u]] l]] v]]; &]] s]] h]] ..

'Bib] ac:yg&apawmhaen/ tuhv;u raelu ajymw, fllvm; armiEš awmif
jzpEli halyVW tfg urojbabmusof,wmb] tuhv;&, / tuhv;u tVH
ajymvLtsifbl urpovxhfn tuhv;vH cpfof,wmb/ usulV] nDvHac: r, f
r[kvfvm/ ac:yg tuhv;&, / nDrfav [hvefu tuhv;vH ac:cl&wV
tulva, muf &cllygw, / tclawmh *yehcwub] qhfof;&fygVW

raelu tuhv;eU awBawmhS tuhm;&lyVW nDofDrfomof,wmb]
tuhv;&, / nDtuH&iV] tuhv;t&ç hvmuherfob/ tuhv; touf
b, hvmuV] nD 26-Eš/

nDrfav tck tartuDeU armihv;wa, muEli &ofn ulepbqH zçkmyg w, /
tckelulefvmw[m ulehwO, &atmiyg/ reuulehwuH av&llwilyDawmh jyer, / tck
'pmu tuhv;eU c&lyD 19-vrftf a&muha&mutsiqhvH a&wmygb/
ElyDpmofçseftrkntH, /

wchjymcsiW, ftuhv;/ nDqulpma&r, fq&if 19-vrftf tffvypmell rxn&V
olwluazmuV]Dzwlvwlv, / w&lvawf nDeltuhv; 'Bibqubç f luwmuH
Bulur, f r[kvzt/

'Bawmh nDw&fV] pmvluu rayguhawmh prijefraeygellawmh tuhv;&m/

ElyD ya'om r*ZifuluV] olwltffvypmell ryellawmh nDuh wllav
x&wlv&uf owifpmx] aNunfimyD aemuwaelfn 'Beltmclwlt c&fç
ya'omwluuV]mclH, / tuhv; apmihaen/

tuhv; uH p&vEšjzm u&f m c&fomygap/

nD luia&T

xHsvlyDum; oEšh ulehawmhonf vpOf*Zif x&wlvHfawUlvsvu? xlyif
olvv, &ufm; uleD, fmvUlvnç c&fql pma&um av&qyf vmbul&pvuf
ulehawmhvH Ešh, mubnfi tirweif&ifEšof,luav\ /

ol uleD, fvn&muH ulehawmh av&uV]lvonf reftwpm;luonf &ly&šf twl
Nunluonf

oltacguivHf tacguivHf ulehawmhul olw&fuh vluVn&eac:onf

vluVnlyD at;at;aq;aq; pma&yg tuhv;&V araruV] nDtuhm; &lyVW
ajymxm;lyD araru NuntsiW, f ac:cllygwV

nD tuhv;uH aysfatmi fyplygr, / tuhv;buluV] t&uV]wlygr, f
tuhv;&V

olhoni urawni rvlu&y/ olav&yft xd av&Jta&mu&vlu&y&b&m/

Munhv? olv&lu uraw&tjyn&ll c&Donu olwa, mu&wnf&, /
c&Da0;of&wll &elufi o&A&aw&u&ll/ r&v&aq&rib&f&ray&h p&olt&w&uf r&v&u&v&v&h
ay&g&f&re&ll y&ly&ll&fu wu&E&f&acs&ni&E&h av&f&tw&blu t&h&w&rf rw&w&w&/ v&ll&f&av&;u v&n&f
wz&w&f&sv&f

tu, f&wd o&ell uraw&n&E&f&a, mu&wnf 'By&g&f&re&h&v&;x&y&g&of&rn&f&ly&gu
p&a&el&Du&f&Du&w&f tu&lv&;&, f n&f&av&;&, f&h&e&ll&w&ll p&b&*f&v&m&armi&E&f&oni
b&nj&zp&b&f&rn&f&n&f&/

on&awnh uraw&n&blu&lvu, f, E&ll&b&vm&/

b, f, E&ll&f&w&le&f/ a, mu&f&ell x&ri&f&vc 150d aw&mi&f r&f&f&f&ray&;E&ll&f&v&ll w&O&e&f&O&e&f
j&zp&a&e&ll&w&m&/

E&ly&D 'D, mu&f&rs&f&uv&ll 'Du&p&f&f&f&f&v&m&f&f N&f&f&er, f&x&i&f&v&e&ll at&mi&f, f
av&;...aw&mi&f&v&lu&f, h u&av&;p&&v&f uraw&n&p&ov&lv&vn&f uraw&n&f&om&or&f&av&;aw&G aw&n&h
w&n&De&f&ll&r&j&y&E&ll&f

x&h&M&umi&h uraw&n&f&u ll&t&u&lv&;r&f&n ya'om w&n&De&f&aw&e&ll t&v&ly&u r&t&v&f
at&mi&f&sm&v&e&f&v&ly&g n&f&&, ll&ll&f ll&f&om& E&f&b&f&f&f v&w&v&lu&&y&g&\

p&ip&pf wu, f&vn&f uraw&n&f&f&n t&v&e&f&t&v&ly&f&sm&v&ly&g&\ / ya'omp&w&f w&n&ax&mi&f&pu
r&h&O&E&f&h o&e&f&a&q&f&g&cl&h&om&f&vn&f r&h&O&uy&x&r? o&e&f&a&q&f&u 'l&w&f? a&&f&q&ih&em&u&q&ih
x&u&t&f&f&of&f&Mu&on&f

'D&awnh w&i&lv, f&u aj&y&m&\

ll&ol&w&ll&f&&f 'll&ob&cs&n&f&ay&g&h arm&i&f&aq&f&m&f Du&ll&p&m&v&lu&p&rf&f&f

[l&w&f&u&ll..ol&p&um&em&cl&v&D Du&ll&p&m&v&lu&br&S uraw&n&f&v&ou&f&vm&w&f&f p&oll p&ov&ly&g
v&u&ly&g v&ly&cl&h&om t&g&rs&f&f&Du&ll&ll&f&ao;/ a&em&f&v&ll p&ov&ly&E&ll&awn&f&n&f r&ll&w&f&acs' x&p&O&f&u
t&ou&f 29-E&f&f, ck 50-a&us&f&cl&v&D

Mun&ly&g t&b&n&f&w&e&f&urs&f, e&h&ur&f&h&om&f t&v&ifa&m&ub&n&f&q&v&O&ly&f v&G f&t&ov&f&v&v&h
v&G f&um uraw&n&f&t&f&f r&t&ly&f&vr&f&rs r&f&x&m&bl&w&ma&us&f&f Mun&f&rif w&ll t&h&ob&lv&rf&&f
w&i&lv, f&t&f&ob&ll a&m&u&f&cl&f&on&f w&cg&w&h o<&y&f&mr&f&x&ao;/ q&f&m&orm&u&ll ac&sm&f&of&h&y&;f
E&f&f&on&f

ll&a&ll&h..arm&i&f&aq&G v&ny&v&ma&ll&ll&q&ly&D o<&y&f&mr&f&x& u&ll f&v&ub&lv&b&f&ly&D v&u&zu&n&f
p&m&y&f&f&x&ll? p&n&f&u&f&w&&f&j&ze&ll&v&D uraw&n&f&f&e&lv&ly&f&rn&h v&ly&f&e&f&p&O&aw&G a&&;ay&;av&\ /
er&em&w&ck j&y&g&rn&f

(1) i&g&om&ri&u&ll y&e&f&c&u&lv&;q&u&ll of&f&ay&;? r&e&f&ry&lv&f&f&f&f&f? r&a&e&ll&u um&vm

jc, cllfxm,wll yllwcll l bavmuwlllyw

(2) vrrfrn ODb*srttdi? [hlllu ajymvlyly&if wcgxl, bfr/

(3) ODb*srtqlu yll&if csutslf r&llcll/

(4) tJltwgrfrn bavmuwlluf xllraeel? ODb*vtvfttbftr,tl yll&if, cl/

(5) NyDwll bavmuwllwG NyD om'lqDbfray;? ollultjre&llcll/

(6) 'Del q&mwuwlwqlu pmr&r, i ajymw, ? olltvlywllubfr? &&if pefvclqD bfr,NyD acgifsntfqlcll/

(7) pefvclqDfr [hlllu qcllfxm,wll q&maZ, &ll aqmisygacgifsntfyNyD &if bavmuwlllyw

☹️ tifvsmvrf yllpulu bfr,NyD azmiZ hewllpml tyllvll jzwp&m jznf&m&&if igqD cl/

(9) om'lqDfr 'Del ailb, hvmu&mbv&r;? w&maus&&if 50&, NyD ODb*ailcll bfray;? t&ift yxm,wlyllwG tjrefqlygvllajym/

(10) bavmuwlllyyebfr,NyD r&llNyDomyllwcll umvnc, boll yefclq&m awclqD jyelyw tcs&&if 'dellyDc, cllf? temuxll&e? NyD&if tjrebavmuwlllyw

pum, q&mwllw, f aelpOcsay;av&llom ure&awnft vlyZ, m, erem ygvnfl/

ure&awnbfr&aom Xmersumll azmfyygrnfl yefclD ODb*llv; t&lu 9-vrf? ODb*srt t&lu 13-vrf? bavmuwlllu v&vrf? ODb*vtvcllu 39-vrf? ODb*ail ullft&lu yefclllwef/ pefvclft&lu a&ausr/ q&mwuwlw tvlywlllu pywvrf/

pa&mwcll ure&awnf yiul, subullll acgullyyellll o&lygonf o&lyllfr Oymr ODb*srt&rs v&vrfullll cl&rs&llm, bwp&llm,vrfjzpfll ump&lygonf tedtem&sh [llcsi bnf&csi wllullum, qlullum? vefcmcrwwf Ellll ajcvsl&snf o&llonf

ajculevlyef tjzpfllfrn wllw, ll&ll ollxywllwlv&llm,xpf 70-austull wu&qif&jcifjzplygonf obnl xpOli jyellum&&llfrn tvlywlyv&llm&lygonf ollqlull ure&awnf waelvclf ysrf&cll E&llacgu&avmuwll a&mu&lygonf

ollawnh xlllyD Z, m&csay;&lyg/ nae&llqifaomt&gll olya'omwlluf (om'l&cll) oll&mwllwlllyD ure&awnf vlyll&llfrsm,ull p&plygonf ollxibavmuwll rlyD ajrmu&ll&omf tvly&lygav&llonf [k rme&lygonf ure&awnf acgillll cllygonf

ptvly&wG llum,x&rs ure&awnlonf ya'omt&llwmOetjzpfll tzllDi&w&ll pnjye&lygao;onf ollwllpml&wG zw&lygao;onf ure&awnDw&ll a&c&llfrn

noefacgi fausrf wa&elw6f jzplygonf

urefawnfonf bmaLumi h proukpmgyoenf/

ya'om r*Zifonf 1948 cEpf azaznDg&vupxlv&n? yxr0DqH 3500#
Nylufuel ulebotonf aemuf 4000#aemuf 5000#aemuf 6000#onlvtsnf
axmiESf&vufaeawmh urefawnfwl, fvmuftm&f&m aumi faeygoenf/ pma&q&m
tmaumi faom ya'omonf rLumrD&r0xuf a&fausrf Budyth&awmh rnf

xltcg ya'omyllwluBud 0, vlufn? arnafwnum;Budpvlufn? urefawnfwl
wawG, ckvc enforQ aemifgrS twlcsf ig&mvaxmi pD, vlulu rnf ya'omyllf
arnafwnum;onf tvlyts&w6f t&vmac:i tvlyqift&fyef ylvthn? aemif
urefawnfwlwaw&ouBudf ra&EilfcRvEil&omtcgvnf bmrGp&mrvll
ya'omwluBudonf omp0&jr;quf wn&bernjzpf &\$f, nESH yipifvcESH
'fEheblom &awmhonf urefawnfwl aoaonfsvnf pya'om vlyief&udul
tkvjrpt&tbl urefawnfwl "mvyibh [lvf ylvq&q;ye&clum;BudawG rnf
ya'omwlu&efw6f t&rlwap&aeayvthn? urefawn&n&G tsulum pya'
omr*ZifvpOf atmifri&onf aemuxyftypOf *me, f aemufvqih aelbOf ya'
omowifpmt xd xlv0Drnlw

p&vuf, Ofq&vm ylvq&lvjym;rs ray;&bESH w, fumi&wmbAs' pipf 'gawG [m
wilv, &J &n&G tsurs; jzplygonf tu, lvd obm t*lvethjzpz&qlygu
owifpm*me, ftxd ra&mu&onf;nf &r0avmu&awmh atmifri&vthn? [k, ckvllf
urefawnf, Nlnyga;\

olaonf p&lvh Bulvl;vnfrjzpluonf? wilv, bnf tarausr&'&awmh
v&fonES f 1948-ck Edibmv 20-&u&elw6f jrefmjynlu x&ct&oth;uwnf u
urefawnfwl ya'omvlyiefonf z&E&jzpv&n? aemufq&th urefawnfwl\ p&vuf, Of
taqmuft t&udonf avxlv6f aNurG aysmu&G b&thavownf/

(*)

vpOfvmaeus rLuia&bnf urefawnftm; b&mvrf&f om'ht&lv6f raw&
aomtcg urefawn&aet&lvypmul ar;i p&facsmifon vlufvma;\

'&awmh ri&th&mu? ri& omr, m&law0vll uplyp&th&mr [lvfv; [k
ar;bG &&/

[iftif-aonfvmaq&u 'gr&lvuf&awmh w, f&Lumi&w, As' bmaLumi q&H
ya'omu vp0&aeus ai000&uwnfu urefawnfth Oih&clwllum a, mu&ESH

yAlyAumif EkmyDvnf/

xh uleawnft yjehawnfawnfaemus\ / nOlvJtawneufaelYD rlawu vnf
&faeonf uleawnft&uivnf rlaernqlvnawmh ajymp&nr vlygbtaenf

uleawnft dfa&wltg;acguN/ ZeDemrnac:\ / bmoHrNUM;ojzih owl
tjfarmusaemuovm [k wltg;uH ememxN/

pipfawnh xlv/t&uf 20-austfaelyjzpaomivnf a, muPtm xriFvc 75-
usyrbom ay;&ao;&n? usehG 75-usyftwuf a, muPu rauseytsu&dei
olwlbm;trvlliyilyD wriFNUM;csia, mifaqmihaeluwmuW

'Bawnh 'Aumifuvj bnrvj onOb? vufll wltg;x&wm tmr&awnh tdf
atmuqif? tlvclustwchumuivmlyD tjyiftxeaqnawnhvmayh

JjeifwH tHbmtm;vH emyifaemuovm;}[i vnf xyumxyumatn\ /
aemuqfawnh a, muPtok&uivm\ /

][J eift dfaH, mellweb? tJ Davsg;wufritjH

'Bawnh uleawnh' gojzplum olemrnac:i -

]['Bfa' :bd uleawnfu acsuwufawnh tjlwlbumi pm;rsd r [kvz;Asg

][igwltg; zGfay;awnh eibmwvEilv;}

][[m odpraygAsn;}

tbnftcgrin olrwawnfarmi? uleawnfzed\ ODav;u uleawnftm;
oiNUM;ay;vlibnful ow&vm\ /

uG ivabi uleawnh, muXd\ emrnfin t*lvylvl qpf ebm&h;zpf olwif
t, &dvbn&h;rnacom nlt&i;wa, mu&N/

သူတို့ဆွေမျိုး

1946-cEfu uleawnft nmoH qeulebnftjzpeSh olfaomtcg a, muP vnf
Orfomtm;&jzpvsvf

Jja [h uomrin riFODav;&hv, fuB v, DeBup? oleH, fu t, &dvbn&h? 'gayr, h
tcjrefmvH ODb&hvH ac:w, i v, Def ODb&h;qHif ar;vHvG lygw, fuB? olqD

urawmtoni qlyinhform,ESH oluifaelyzpf &, umarmum pumajym aeonf
xhemuf obuseyofn [eESH xcutfoth, onf

olamf urawmf qlyinhnydi qllxu xlvmlaomtcgu xlvbuDEsh
rsuEfcisifqllf aw&um obnlyfcsom rsuESES h.

]]armi&if qpf ebrdaentna, mutn,qllvm r [kvlvn;}}

urawmfu] [kvlygw, f ciA}}

onawmh olurawmfvufull vsfulum.

]]igrefru trsvbnm aumifayvha [B rifutomjzljzl b, bufygrfn
yg:cdludellbfr,wuf py, f lav;ell ajymxm,vlaygu? Ell [kv&if rifullgawmifyef
c&awmfrn r [kvlv? pvlcsrfomawmfrn r [kvfz? vmygidv&, ? ig [m qpf ebn
t, &dvlyg? igtusftallumi{ajymg&ap}}qlyd tel& vuzunqllxbll ac:ofn, um
oltuull &mZOf &sfjygonf

oltuull qpf ebnf tve&on? tiwef tonf raorcisif r, mESH a, muP\
nDf,qjci' Pfull clobfr&onf

]]unlyg igdv&, ? t*lvjfwlu igtul [m &Deaxmu? vc 500-ausf
&ygw, / tfgull olvjymruull&b? vcxlvvlhelq&if ola, muPudu &null
vluvmlydawn&if qpf edu vursvix&ll? aifullvuzsmelrx&b? a, muPudu u
tulef, lv, ? tJDefrBude&o;vmuq

]]&o;w, f ciA}}

]]xlbw}} [k t*lvjfwll ajym&if pmy&vUEScyjyifjyilylvvlyd]]igdv&, f
qpf eduull ololpobll aifay;btlw? reuxrispm? &Nothwlltcgrfn "mwAell aunzBlllell
aelv, pmpm,bl ay;vlubowl? &Nothwlltcgrfnv/ a, muPudu vlylybowl?
&ha&muawmh oellum,' &ll bmellyefbfr,owl? nae&Hqifawmhv/ 'B, muPudu
umellvluvmlyd bulbowl}}

]]tfgawmh urawmbwllaq&law&du Numlydygylasf? telu, f tuull vcaumif
vlii, fawnh aemuf, mi, fawG bmawG , fspfvll a, muPudu apmi&fnufvmvll
ciA}}

]]awmuf. rif igtuull rawvluiz? 'Bvmu&wlltwllv? r, mella, muPull
jymjym,Oyf&tmiif allumu&wllvu 'gr&pvlu,fawmif xndlvvmu? Ellnd igtuull [m
b, fvmufhbovbqllvm ajym&tfr, ? olulbll yllufqllay;awmh vlqllvm
taygiftoifell vm,vu? rlv&aq oli, csifawG aurp&m ar&p&m ay;p&m
urfp&m&awmh r, mqdu aifawmi{Olb? aif&cpm,wllvaw&pdn atnf def pncsyell
aifvlluday; acsohlowll tfg [m wpwpell umvllumvmawmh 'BifawG jyefay;vll

rjzplwll tajca&mu&awmnrS r, m&z&bjmawmh vi&axmi&usr&plvll 'lqyf p&m
a&u;awm&klv&ay;lyd (eif&lu&v&sn&ivm? eif&emuf&v&lv&lyft&hrvm)qlyd olr, m&ell
a, mu&pu om&tr&E&pa, mu&h&y&R&lu&luowll t&j&gu&ll i>&ulu clv, f wlluff? avmur&h
ajym&om&ajym& , ll p&m&E&o;vm}}

ure&awm&u r&l&lu&m acg&i&f&cv&lu&lygonf

llaemuf&ql& twll&sy&bjm&&i&fu&h i>&ul&[m t&j&B, m&ell a, mu&P&al&umi&h
p&v&h&np&ly&awmh a&m*g&lyd toufi, fi, ell aoawmh&vmyg&bluff? 'ga&lu&mi&h i&g&h&v&xl r&h
i>&ulu&ll 'if&w&ll&om&tr&bw&lv&mh} (t&lu&lu&v&v&uh&lu&ll aig&uh&ig&uh&ax&mi&um) ll 'if&w&ll&u&ll
ig&wou&v&ll c&h&rv&lv&z&? 'if&w&ll&tr&sd&EG l&q&ll&if em&r&v&vo&h r&lu&mc&si&bl v&ll i&g&h&v&xl&h
t&ch&al&ljz&ph&ew, ? i>&ul&t&al&umi&fi&g p&O&f&pm&r&E&if a'go&x&lu&v, ? 'if&w&ll&om&tr&d
ow&w&ll&f v&n&fi&f&n&ps&i&v, ? 'ga&lu&mi&h t&ll&ellu ri&fa&mu&lv&mv&ll *s&h&z&D&q&lv&ll
ell, v&lu&um&&a&m ig&cs&uts&ifa'go&jz&plyd ajym&v&lu&rv&vmyg&uff? wu, h&v&mh olw&ll&tr&i&[m
ri&f&ell&om&q&ll&bv? t&j&g aemuf&p&O&f&pm&r&lyd p&v&fra&umi&f&jz&pl&v&lu&lv&mv&? 'bi, h&v&mh
ig&aw&mi&fy&e&r&S p&v&tr&f&om&awmh, l&q&lyd i&g&r&f&rq&h ri&fy&lb&P&h&ef ar;lyd &f&c&ll&v&ml&umy&g&lyd
t&ck&S&aw&v&ll ul..te&lu, l&u&ll&v&lv&lyg&awmh w&aw&mh&armi&f &, }

ure&awm&v&ulu&ll q&el&w&ef&ay;v&lu&lygonf olr&m&yg&& z&ph&p&ly&f, r&lyd aemuf..

llul..ri&f&ell&um t&j&ll& mraw&G b, E&S l&w&ef? oi&f&rw&ll&vm}}

ure&awm&on&f r&ly&ll&zi&h acg&i&ful&ll , r&f&v&lu&lyd ure&awm&a, mu&P&al&umi&h jri&f&v&h&form&
jz&pl&ly&E&S h &ef&zp&ly&ll& c&ll&u&ll ajym&jyygonf

ll'gayr, h ure&awm&u&awmh te&lu, ft&ul&v&ll olw&ll&ly&v&ll{rc&bl}}

ll'v&ll&sy&gu&ll}

ure&awm&v&n&f ul&ll b&O&a[mi&f jye&h&jym&&wm p&v&ly&gv&ly&g&ll&mi -

llun&pr&f ure&awm&a, mu&P&[m b, h&v&mu&f, lv&bv? ure&awm&u ob&jym&v&ll&f
rc&bl? ob&n&f&vr&f&rus&wmaw&G jye&fy&e&ll&wmh w&cg&w&v? ol&v&u&h&umuf ow&h&v&mu&&v&ll
aq;ay&gv&ly&v&ll& r&ll&heat&mi&f z&ll&lyd ure&awm&aemuf&us&u&ll aqmi&h x&ll&v, A&sm}}

ll[m..o&fy&ly&f..o&fy&ly&f}

ll'awmh ure&awm&u b, t&lv&tr&v? r&f&rom&r&ll ure&awm&v&ub&ell y&pr&x&ll aom&v&ll
te&tr&f&v&ll& cav;aw&G , h&q&mb&km&w&ll aus&u&te&ll aumuf&ay&gu&v&lu&lv&mh t&ck&u&lx&d
wou&v&h&rays&mu&f, h t&rm&v&ll& m olb, l&uf r&su&cl&f&h&h &ly&ga&mv&mh}}

ob&n&f ure&awm&E&S h &ll&v&u [i&f v&ly&fy&e&um..

ll'v&ll&sy&gu&ll..ol&t&ar&v&ll&ell&um a[}

ll'it&z&h&v&ll&awmh ure&awm&u r&E&ly&g&bl? aw&mu&lx&f&aq&mx&n&ivm t&ck to&h

aumi faumi f rxu fawn b? tu f w u f w u f u d jz p h e l y

][kw l m a [h a w m u x e f q l v m b , b o l u }

jri f ci A s jri f o f u d 220- u y f a y ; & w , ? u r e f a w n d , f a y ; w m }

][b , f u l a q n f x n f v m v ? u e f v l u f w m v m }

][m . . ' j r i f o f u d u e f v l u f , f q l t z t r u d w c g x j a c g i f j y k v b t r f a y g h ' b u h r u e f y g b t j r i f u d u o a b m a u m i f y g w , f t j z p u ' b u h i a s t z t r u d u o l o r d j r i f & , f q l y d r e u f a p m a p m r f n j r i f a z m i f x d i f y d j r i f a c s u f f a v f e v , ? ' j r i f u d o a b m a u m i f r e f o d w m o b h e w , ? t j b e l t r e u f j r i f u d u a e m u b j a x m u e m r f n o j r i f a c s o f f a e w l e f j r i f u d u , i f u l u f u a j a x m u f u l a e m u f e f a j r m u f u l u f w m r f n c f u t z t r u d v , f u l u e f v m c i a s ? t z t r u d [m y e f e f v u b t r f y f a w m w c g x j t o l v j o i b t r a & n ? e m v x l f o t r w , f i a s }

o l O r f o m t m & j z p l u m -

][m . . w , f y f v l u f y g v m ; u b ? c l e r i f a j y m w m ' j r i f b , f a v m u f a y ; & w , }

][220- u y f c i a s }

][a w m u f . . E s f a x m i h E s f m w e f v , f [b w u , b }

][t j g c i a s n t z t r u d u u r e f a w n l u l b , f u l t j y p a j y m o v j q l w m h (l u i f a q G [m i g u l ' b u l y f , j r i f r s d w r i e f d , f a y ; w m) w l u r e f a w n f a l u m i h o e m x l f y d t o d i b t r f y b u o l o m a w e q d p m v f m e f n a & ; o a s b , b e l l a w t a w d u r e f a w n h a l u m i h o e m x l f o t r & w , ? t o l y s u b t r & w , f u a j y m o a s l u m a w m u r e f a w n f v j a o m u j r i f u y f v m w m e l (a t ; . . [k w l w , a s ? ' b u h t z t r u d u l t o d i e m x l f o t r a t m i f u e f w j r i f r s d u l u r e f a w n f & r u w r i p p r f a r j r e f y d o , f u l u & w m) v u a j y m v l u f a & m }

o l a y g i b l v u d g e l l y k v l u m

][a t : . . b u l u b u b ? t j b u h f a y g h i g t u l u a w m h r i f v l [k w l z ? E t r u G . E t r u b r i f u a w m o l v t r c h l h e n ? q p f e b u l t o u f v b t r t h r , }

][r c l y g b t t e l u , f a n ? p o l v t s y g }

][* G v] o l u r e f a w n e s f u f u [i f v l y f y e l u m] o l l u p f [u a l i f ? a * g h t q l i h , l w l y g e p e s o l i f r }

bod link Haven. b d e n d y o u t o p u r n i s h t e m

t " y h , f r n a u m i f w , ? a u m i f u i b l u l a u s z i w i f w , ? b l e m o c i u o l w l u h t j y p a y ; b l r i f u l l w f v l u f w m b l

p p u m ; u l l , c p m a & a e p o f j y e p o f p m r d w m u r e f a w n f j r i f v f n f o r m ; b o

taxaxCull a&;om;xmaom]b0xk] OwkvwWg prayAdref qly;aonEplu q&maZnf'D
uleawnitmajmaom pum;Esh Ellf, ONunrbnf q&maZnf'ajym onrfn]]'DwlawG
'vW&;Ellwm[m rifvhumifut *vWvW bds py b&mcoci& olvWbc:w, fuWv

ul.tck rpvm t, &vbm&ajymaom pumellqupyvUlawmh uleawnf [m
olwlb&mcoci& *stfpbejzphaeyga&mv/ aonlvmaqGlawmh 0075aygh ciAsm/

ul..0075-a&? olwlb&mcoci&lvwDefull xrfaqmi vUlygtW

(C)

on&e&mrn tylltc(*)ui tpem;ull jyeaum&r, f tbn&e&mrn uleawnf [m
ta&avmbudclw, f a, muell uleawnajymwlpum usehaw, f
yxruleawnatmulusch awmi fye fyo;w, f b, vlvqlawmh aemufqlawmh a, mu
tok&lvv\

]] [leih.t&ell, mellweb? z&fray;Ell b!..}}

on&awnh uleawnu awmi fye&o;\

]] ciAsm orDefull wrtyellqit ygb!Asm..wjcm tylygr, f telv&, }

taLumi f r n uleawn&, mu&oni uleawnitay: opvftcelhoib! qlomtcg
olbr&tm]vm-igelltwty]] [bc:i uleawnlvvir, mcsif wtdfxjif
c&xm;ww\ 'awnh olbr&vni oltarpum&xmi&\ 'vW c&nf
&uLumvmawmh vi, lawbAsm? raeEllvW or&n fpm;v& a&c&cefxj tcsuf
ay;awUuawmh tbnftcgrn nnql oylp tyfrayslvw&om c&tz&lvdu
olbr&on;lyp Ellajym\

]] *sp& a [m' D&}}

b, lavmufqDgoent/ rlv&aqG pofpm;lvnyg/ tbninu uleawnpol
awmi fye&onlvnf r&/

]] eilull igt&fxj tOifc&ell b!/ tJD av&um;wurn bly}}

'awnh uleawn&' gojzplum ol&mrn&c:i ...

]] 'D&n a':b& uleawnu ac&uwu&awnh tyvl&vumi pm;rd r [lvz!Asm}

]] ig w&g; z&fray;awnh eif bmwwEllv}}

]] [m..odpray&Asm} qlyp uleawnf vrfxyu ac&ubq&lvub&? qlylvf
aelyzplwlv w&lvvull w&g; z&ell? t&uivyvifell zvt&lvv&lvv clyp vrf&n aw&lv

Ep̄yḁ mavmu&f, h ausmuc̄uḁwv̄hull aumuc̄lonf

a, muḁut̄f̄x̄h&muḁawnh t&uḁull Ep̄c̄uḁqih armv̄uḁNyḁ olt̄ȳw̄l̄ac̄gif
&if̄ceḁx̄&uḁull ausmuc̄ell w̄csuḁlyḁw̄csuḁf ayguḁawnh̄v̄mayḁAs

ausmuc̄j̄ȳeḁusv̄m̄v̄uḁ? aum̄aḁyguḁv̄uḁf..

'leḁueḁ..'leḁueḁ...'leḁueḁ..

Elw̄f̄s̄n̄f̄...

]]'gu q̄p̄f̄ &D̄ b̄m̄&H̄t̄w̄uḁuḁḠ}}

]]'gu t, &h̄v̄b̄m̄&H̄t̄w̄uḁuḁḠ.}}

]]'gu aon̄v̄maq̄uḁḠ.}}

w'leḁ'leḁayḁh̄./

armv̄m̄&if̄ c̄P̄em̄ t&uḁv̄c̄uḁf̄arm̄v̄uḁf̄./

t&uḁuḁav̄;aw̄āw̄ēḁ v̄lȳ&w̄m̄v̄j̄ ays̄v̄moAs

'gaḁuḁm̄ih̄ t&uḁf̄arm̄&if̄ em̄&if̄ oḁs̄if̄q̄uḁv̄uḁh̄o;/

မိုးတွေလဲ မစဲဘဲ တဖွဲဖွဲ ရွာနေသည်

သော်တာတွေလဲ ခဲတခဲနှင့် သဲသဲမဲမဲ ထုနေသည်။

wen̄&v̄m̄uḁm̄v̄m̄awnh̄ olt̄ȳceḁu ȳoḁaw̄v̄cs̄uḁuḁx̄uḁv̄ma&m̄/

'ḁawn̄r̄s̄ra&ācs̄uḁuḁ uḁeḁat̄n̄f̄awn̄b̄As

]]at̄m̄if̄, ḁv̄;...t&ȳuḁw̄h̄]] r̄eḁrom̄cs̄n̄f̄aew̄]] 'ḁiq̄h̄rt̄f̄uḁ]] 'ḁum̄if̄ 'ḁv̄h̄
ap̄n̄um̄;aeḁw̄m̄ ḁun̄h̄eḁuḁawn̄r̄v̄m̄...}}

t̄f̄eḁȳḡem̄;uḁv̄h̄w̄Ḡ em̄r̄n̄h̄w̄&J̄ oḁc̄:oAs

'ḁawn̄h̄ em̄r̄n̄f̄vaḁus̄f̄aus̄f̄ tac̄:c̄h̄w̄]] v̄h̄w̄&J̄ r̄aeom̄awn̄b̄f̄/ a&muḁv̄m̄ ḁuḁNyḁ
t̄us̄f̄t̄aḁuḁm̄if̄ ar̄;awn̄h̄ uḁeḁawn̄f̄uḁaj̄nj̄ȳw̄, f̄

]]uḁeḁawn̄j̄ȳeḁv̄m̄v̄, ? w̄l̄ḡz̄if̄raȳ;b̄f̄? r̄h̄aw̄&ḁaew̄, ? w̄j̄cm̄ t̄oḁh̄v̄aḁḠ
t̄f̄b̄b̄v̄j̄ t̄c̄eḁf̄&ḁawn̄b̄f̄.}}

on̄f̄awn̄h̄ a, muḁf̄m̄;ḁuḁḁwa, muḁu...

]] [kvfom; b] a' : b&I? olt y&moltyz w&g; z&ay; r&ayh.]]

]] atmir, av; z&ray; Olygb&S? tck t&ftjyiuawmif ol&vmuty&e wm
t&fx&mu&if usul ow&awnr&fygbj.]]

pw&f v&G fva, muu..

]] 'gawmh ci Asny&Asn]]

t&ufuawmh tp0bjzih ure&awn&ufu ygb/ , cif olvifull olw&h&f&ql
v&uf&vmv&f olu&í armi&Nui&aq&v&umif oru&w&w&[m olw&D#fv&n&v&mb&[k
Mb&nj&ka&elluol&vn&rs&v&n&f &A/

tr&u&y&if olt y&f&m olt y&fy&gap... w&g; z&ay; v&u&fy&g ajym&ua&on&f&n&f
o&fy&wif&ay&gu&u ac&gi&fy&ly&D olow&r&fp&v&w& rz&E&ll&h&umif&om& ajym&aeon&f

pw&f x&D&aw&ES&fv&n&ua&om vit&yx&w&f ure&awn&h&eme&v&n&f y&gv&mi&..

]] u. u. armi&Nui&aq&e&me&D&t&fv&u&ft&f? vm&v&n&f [ll&w&u&ll& fv&v&v&v& &&P&ll&v&fy&g vm&..
[l&ben&r&ma&.. olt O&w&ft& pm&v&b&h&awn&h&ay; v&u&ft&h&q&h&awn&h

]] ol&h&ow&h& t&ly&D&cy; v&u&]] q&h&om a, mu&P&to&ES&h& a&S&q&ih&em&u&q&ih& bl&uel
ure&awn&h&ma&a&ow&h& at&mu&f&us&v&ma&wn&h&/

pr&f&í ure&awn&h&on&f em&e<&f&om; j&zp&ob&h&avon&f em&e&D&ib&n&f&n& ure&awn&h& ul
t*fv&yp&mo&i&ay; a&om q&mr&bu&D a' : rr&j&z&py&gon&f ure&awn&h&u&oll&u& c&pp&E&h
j&eme&D&[h&c; y&gon&f em&e&bn&f ure&awn&h& b&d& lb&ter j&z&py&gon&f Arm&v&h&q&ll&v&f
Or&f&rem&D&f&ay&g&h ol&bus&ni&fa&ep&O&u&=if? j&ri&f&v&h&form; b&Or&f&=if? p&ma&; q&n&j&z&pf
v&ma&om&t&cy&=if em&e&bn&f ure&awn&h&rc&i&u&ob&ll tpp t&n&mr&n&f t&mu&ll&y&gon&f

t*fv&yc&w&u (ac&w&op&f t*fv&yp&mo&i&us&ni&f) [k tr&n&ly&f& t*fv&yp&m w&p&ck&J
oi&h&om&f&n&f , c&kl b&om&p&h&ib&f&j&z&ih ure&awn&h&u j&ref&mp&mu&ll&v&cs&f, li 9-w&e&f 10-
w&e&f&aw&u&ll oi&f&ay; &y&gon&f

ure&awn&h&t&f&n&ES&h& p&ma&; p&my&f&um; p&pmo&ite&f&x&f&ib&J x&ri&f&p&my&ES&h&y&f&v&u&f
&fy&gon&f

r&Nui&h&&A&mu&f&v&ma&om&t&cs&f&n& ac&w&a&us&ni&f&q&i&f&x&mi& ure&awn&h&w&ll x&ri&f
p&ma&awn&h&n&f [k x&ri&f&j&ya&ie&cl&uf ure&awn&h&u ui&f&ra&um&ay; r&n& w&ll&v&v&f&um& tem, l
a&ep&O&j&z&py&gon&f

r&Nui&h&&bn&f y&x&ru om'kt&f&xl ar; v&mc&ll&om v&yp&mt&w&ll&f t&f&fy&gw&f-17?
a, mu&P&u&D&t&f&f a&mu&b&h&av&am ure&awn&h&f [n&e&bn&f&bu&u..

]] a&om&f&v&ma&q&h&v&m 'h&ob&/r&ob&f? Nu&v&h&Nu&mb&f&b&f]] [k at&n&f&v&v&u&f
, i&fu&ll&u&ma&om a&us&ni&f&or&av&wa, mu&f&u r&Nui&h&&u&ll ure&awn&h&f∾ v&mc&ll&y&g on&f

olcjrmrñ aNlumu&BhomrsuEfrav;Esh.

]]tuñv;&, f..b, mtefrbuðv) rob? usull a'gowbuðatnfvwvñuf wm &iñwñuñveñ&m..}}

uleñawnu &, ñarmum..

]]tjg pðvñemubew]] refrbuðuð Opñ&frbuð..}}

]]atñf. [kvfvñm..}}

]]tuñv;tñfu aemuf rsvfvñm? a[m'D tñfeygwf 11]]qñyð a&wçñutyñy; í]]a&ññ a&ññ tveññyotñatñif a&eññomuvñu? eññv; aomubñm.. tcbj xriñpñ&r, ð}}

olu r&ñr&ñ rsuEfrav;Esh

]]aeygap...tuñv;&, f usr}}

olpum; rqrñD uleñawnu...

]]ñð rpn&ao;ygb? cgvññfvñb] tuñv;e]] on'ñtñfrñaw&ñif qefuzð oññyð uññ fvññ pññæus r[kvfvñm? tçñawnñ 'ñññbpm? ñyñawnñ&ñif [ñvñefuvñyð &ñy&ñbññunñur, ? *vñy&ñu umñaumifw, ð}}

xñðof teñu &ññeaom emeññm;ñyí.

]]a[m'g tuñv; tarb? emeññu uleñawnpñayññaygñ}}

emeññu ñyññ&, ñum-

]]at:..'ñtñfrññ xriñpñbñawnñ bmrñm;remelluñ aumññabñññgb? vñwa, muEññá, muñ Oipñm;vñawnñ bmrñuñpñ&ñbñ}}

emeñññ uleñawnñ b*fvññññawñuñ olpñom/ em;vññyðom/ uleñawnñ \ pññ&ñpñm;wññ "m;vñyññm;uññññ &orð uleñawnñ b, b] b, ñññu[k emeññm; jyoavññygonñ/ emeñññ uleñawnñb0uññ em;vññb]zpnñygonñ/]]armññuñif aq[m aumññom;wñefuxu &ññpñm;rsñm;vñuñvññ? jriñfvñññarmññfwñefuvñ olñññ &ññpñm;awññb? tçk pññ&q&ñjzpnñawnñ te, ñ, ñt&y&yñu reñfuav;awññuñ olwññ[m olwññpñvññuñwññ]] [k olDrñremom;uññ *Pñvññññ ajymwñwññ/

oluññ fvñññum; tyññuð/ emeññññ &ñyñáçññ\ acwñyñm;wñwññ B-A-B/ olññomñ tññfaxñññfjyññçññçññ olñññçññññxñwñññ olu tññuñqññjzpnññ olu yññm;tyññ vñyñum olarmñññm;uññ aumñññxñm;ay;çññbñññ [ññ çññu wñññjyñññuodññuññom tñwñññof OðpññunEsh olññrñwñuñ Oðpññbññwññññ emeñññarmñññm;ñjzpnñuñuññ/

emeD xljcm;onfrñ b, ßausniðol ausniðom;rqH olßausniðrñ wcgælyð vðí
olulvovulvH cifiðñ;awmñonf/ olttm; tp0Dü]q&m;BuD][k ac:Nuaonf vnf
rñLumrD]emeD][b;ac:Nuaawmñonf/ t&yfxLuvnf;]emeD][b; ac:Nuonf , cktcgu
tv0vynmoifßausniðawulH awmñv&h&;tpH&u yðvypvulvñ emeD
ausniðraxmi&awmñonvñf uav;awulH y&LuAdvius&Sßay;onf , cifu
olwvynrtcñonf emeDuttm;usi tysLurñ;tjzpEsh tvlylvylum emeDttfññol
vmaelNuorsm;vñf &ñ0;\

emeDulH ausniðol ausniðom;awul bmaLumiñ 'gavmutçpñuoenf/ emeD onf
olßausniðolßausniðom;wñttm; ausniðvc? xriðvc b, ßawnrßawmið/ ausniðom;awul
ulH ßavn0eft& ay;csißay;Nu/ ray;csiðvheav/ EñyðollqD yñlufqH acsí awmiðí vñf
b, ßawnrS jiiðqebñf&ñ ay;vñubñtññf/ olßausnið omrñom r[lvf/ t&yfxL
qið&bm;rsm;vñf;vñlyð awmiðprfyg/ acsprfyg/ emeDqur&onf[ñ r&ßay/
emeDlrb&ñ? ray;Eññol? racçEññol [ßom pum;vñ r&ñcs'

Eñyð emeDulH txlççut;bc ßvc&ñ0;onf/ emeDññf ocññitirweßawn\/
OmPftv&ßaumif\ / Oyrmwçjyrñf a&S, cifiçwlu yñum upm;Nuonfrñ txlçtqef
r[lvfacs/ yñum upm;orñ acwñrññf qñrñßvmul'

wexEñelwññf emeDttfññf yñun0ññf&ññf 10-csyñlumulH emeDññf b, ßawnrS
zßawG ulH ßunñraeay/ a0ñyðonqñl/vñ olwçgwnf ßunñlyð ollyññ
pm;yay;arñuñxñ;vsu? teðñ&ñom wvññulH pñiyae\ / olttvññ&mußawnñ zçsyßawG
vñññunñbEsh pmp&m&ðm;vñl? ypp&m&ñ ypvñulH abp&m&ñ abvñuEsh b, ßawnrS
ñueDñumpñ p0fpm;æonf&ñcs/ ulßawnñvñf ausniðom;wñlç;u ocññawnñb?
OmPßxubl jzpygonf olßonfemeDulH zçsyßawG arñuñxñ;lyð rupm;Eññlyg/
toñvñvufqH upm;Eññol wa, mußawnñ jzpygonf

xlyif emeDulvçgawul;quqñb;vññf cifiðñ;Nuorsm;om jzpbñf
tb, ßLumiñññf/ emeDpñvñmvñulH awborvßawulH çpçñiññemwvñom allumiñ
jzpyg\ / emeDññf vñvññf ulH cññvñvñwvñ\ / bmrqH cññvñvñEññ\ / emeEsh
ulßawnEßaygi;rsmpñ twæcñonf wplv0pñttm; emeDypñvññf ajymqññolñulH
ulßawnñvçgr0 rñLum;btçl'

ul.[ñhu ulßawnñvññ orða, muð jzpcñLunonñupöç/ a&yßv;mwulH
trççç;0zenu&m emeDñawnñ]armiñuññq&v/ tjyprqñygb? rñluv/ olpñvññ
olulç? vitrççç; pñvñtax&xayqñw at;pupuñuav; emeDññf tajymtqñ vñf
tñrweññom\ /

ulßawnñb*lvñ; nñvav;rñuññ&ññf azñfyçñonfñt wññf ulßawnñqD
a&muñvmonf emeDttwl xriðpm;orñonf/ aemuññLumrD pmvapñññ&muñvm onf

obññemeDttm; ulßawnñ wu, ßrçifsvññ tulv; araronf tñrweñ
çpp&maumiðalñumiñ? pñvñbabmxm; tñrweßumiðvññññf jzpbñumiñ? tulv; [m

'Itarr&omjzp&wm tv&ublv&umifa&umif pon&zi&

x&lyi&em&blvn& pmvapmi& x&llu rajr&iv&ib& em&bltw& xri&pm& wm
tirwe&us&Z&wi&fa&umif em&nro&f tu&lv&ac&w<w&ll&f]em&e&[k a&;rd on&lu&
c&f&lv&ly&gr&nft&a&umif? em&lu& rd&iv&ub& c&pb&if ol&t&mv&n&f or&ub&ub&
c&py&gr&nft&a&umif/ =if&ji&f ol&w<&y&lv&f a&x&lv&yp&on&f&rs&t&ji&f b&raw&h&ma&w&G &E&ll&f
tv&lv&vm pma&;i&rf&iv&ly&gu , lv&cl&rn&ft&a&umif/

em&eb&nf =if&pm&zw&ly&D.

]]' b&li , fav&;[m &&om&om&av&;u&e& &ly&uav&;uv&] ac&sw , ? c&pb&ma&v&; b&]

' &awn&h u&le&aw&n&u]em&e&[c&pb&lv&ob&rs&t& vl&yn&&lv&o&;v&lv&m&As&t&]

aem&u&E&py&w&f&0 Numa&om&t&cg&i r&lu&i&h&&T a&mu&lv&n&ije&N/ ol&v&ub&q&e&ix&rf&h a&c&sl&
ig&y&k&ly&u wy&lv&ma&vm&u&? ig&&h&ic&mu&f Bu&Bu&v&S&u 5-a&umi&? E&ly&D u&le&aw&n&u&E&S&h
em&eb&lu&w&ly&gz&ey&u E&S&&N

, if&yp&on&f&aw&G em&e&h&&cs&f z&ey&fu&h lum em&e&h&ic&x&mu&f&em&cs&v&u&f

]]p&N&un&pr&fy&g em&e&D aw&n&&lv&m&;v&h&]

em&e&lu& vl&w&ll&f&ub&] em&e&h&c&:i em&e&D o&ab&mu&sa&umif u&le&aw&n&u ol&q&D pri&ye&ly&D
jzp&N/

em&e&lu p&N&un&ly&D..

]][m taw&n&b&h [B au&S&Z&wi&fy&gw , f u&G]

]]tu&lv&; ar&aru&ll usu u&le&aw&n&lv&my&g? E&ly&D..a [m' D a&c&sl&g&y&uav&; us
u&h lv&ll&lv&ly&vm&? p&lv&Bu&lu&f&gaw&G a&&f&lv&aw&n&f&g&c&? ig&us&n&f? ig&z , ? ig&lu&i&f&v&h&? ig&c&h&r?
ig&ar&b&h p&h&mb&? a&c&sl&g&y&D nav t&lv&ll&g&p&h&sa&umif&wn&? em&e&pm&N&un&ly&g?
Bu&lu&&ifu&sa&em&lv&cg v&ma&wn&h b&ly>&h&r ,]

]]au&S&Z&wi&fy&gw , f u&G]

x<&ac&gu&f&h r&lu&i&h&&D&w&lv&ma&om tx&ly&py , &S b&/ a&&lv&u&h&um&u&aw&G tr&sm&Bu&pe&ll&
q&lu&ll b , u&E&S&h a&&h&ic&usi&f&Bu&Du&vn&f 0w&lx&m&v&lu&h&o&;/

u&le&aw&n&u &ly&&S&&N&mu&f&aw&n&h b&na&umif&h ' &lv&mu&D&w&f&pm&v&m&&w&mv&] ar&;aw&n&h
' &le&u&le&f&h r&*f&v&ma&q&mi&lv&m&f&ir&ly&gw&ll tr&f&aw&n&h b , f [lv&rv&As' em&e&lu&ll
ac&R&raw&n&f&sa&t&mi&lv&ly&gh u&le&aw&n&f&lv&may&gh

r&lu&i&h&&bu&lv&vn&f u&le&aw&n&u&ll w&lu&lv&f&ae&ol&wa , mu&f &ly&g&o&;on&f
b , b&lv&q&h&aw&n&h ol&&h&az&mu&b&on&h&v&S&g&nb&u&D b&Bu&D&re&f&ay&gh r&lu&i&h&&lv&w&ll a&q&f&S&lv&
aw&n&f&ow&ll

oEsh urawnrin rMuia&tjyelvof urawnrinLy&jici? rMuia&tXH pma& vof av&jyblvmi oluly;&jicifwblMumih olurfcirif &ifE&eygyb

urawnr olqbu pmay; aom tcgrsnw&f

Ja[h bludu awmomayr, h &elubellwif&mu&ewm? rifwlb*vm, armi&svly&ewm igoygw, luf b, awmh, Murv))

[[bul&, f urawnrh tvlyu oihai&byraumi(ao;vlyg))

[[atmirM. Muia&tVH refru rifvMumifs& wouVlxllpmrvm? vlyauR Eillygw, luf ES ES && refcav;rsvM rifES ? rif olwlt&fvMunprf? uleph qlibudell [nfv& wacgu&vacgu&ull uleb&av; axmi&bl 0, lvmu&)

'awmh urawnrin [[refrvlypm pmwlvpmr& r[lwlygb;Asi)) [k [eelye&ll ajymvU&aomvni p&v&lirl igv&fv&fvlyvlyql b, hvmu&f aumi&v&trv.[k wrfwv&ur&gonf

taMumifrin xlt&cs&lvof urawnrin om&ord 3-a, mu&Beygyb olbr&ull ypf aemu&Zed, lgu a, mu&P&udoni uav;p&dv&awmi&frn&cs' [[eitav;p&dv&f omay;Ei&&if eifvlt&ubrm;0#lu ur&vwmayg))q&bum&A/

tu, lvd urawnrin aemu&r, m, lyb om&ordp&dv&ray;Ei&fi w&m;p&gyu urawnrin oihai&cs&aomvcpm r[lwf, i ray;bl xm&vlyzpe&ll&onvni urawnrin om&ord&awG 'lu&&mu&luawnrin/ r&eir&qrESh ordvilypru rauREi&f rar&Ei&lygi olwlt&pi, ef om&oenjktz&ull r&br&luav;rsn tjzpESh ay;tylypi v&urnf olr[lwf olwlt&q&awG r&law&u ca&Oar&Murn&qlv&f...poni pon&rsn u&l av&gi urawnrin &i&av;v&onf 'gr&sd p&of&pmr&E&Sh &i&ilyv&onf urawnrin *P&bud&ESh zci&wa, mu&N wm&D&elysu&accawnrin/ om&ord&ar&dyb rau&R&bl ypb&h&aomzatwa, mu&b&nium vr[lw&awnr&ay/ urawnrin w&p&raeftjzprc&ell/ x&h&Mumih xlt&cs&frin rMuia&tU&H urawnrin, Eillyg/ xp&Olw&of 1950-c&E&pi jzp&kn? urawnrin dw&fvy&rf&S 200-usy&bm &rO&u ay;ao;\ / E&ly&D&aus&u wvwy&r&Z, l \ / , if&umv&rin a&&u&lu&vni&f&n\ / jrO&w&aw&Gai&vm&aw&G ray;ao;/ &rO&w&ck bl pmr&c N&N&N&Hjru&rufay;\ /

usy&v&ll ya'omuvni jy&kv&vlyb pya'omr&c&la&om b*vm&n&rav; rMuia&t&om urawnrin tz&v&i&ei oltw&w&uf p&of&pmr&awnrin/ ol&onf o&frylyg/ avmurin tp&A&v&of tq&M&ly&om/ tponi ol[m&oz&el&wn&v&mou&lb&ll tq&M&onvni ol[m&ol z&el&vmw&v&onf tc&su&av;u&l apmi&B&eb&on&onf

rMuia&t urawnrin&D em&elt&rb&ll 3-4acgu&avmuf a&mu&ly&daemu? em&E&Sh vni cirib&h&awmh urawnrinESh aoc&sn&ly&avmuf or&sf&qonf urawnrin olu&ll b*vm, tul&f&f&ogonf a&of&omrpy&Z&ll b, ES lvd&v&om&pv&f'm&w&f u&i&f&pn v&bsif&Pc&P cs&law&u aeEi&ly&gn&en&f/ w&el&b&el&awmh urawnrin&onf oltm&it&of x) of&fi

cp& qv& k or& qxm&ayrn/ olmw& vmw&vn& ul&awntm; emed&aw&
aw&y& pma&pm&y&v&E&h wa, mult&yf uifraumh av;E&h 'dwmh olul&awntu&
vly&bx&ieonf , ifü oN&Hom&rav;ul&aznfy vmavonf

ol 'lv& aemu&q&a&om&pr&f-

...tu&v;ul ur rajymb&xm&v& rjzp&vm? N&B&km&v&roifvm wclul n&rav;
a&Lumu&h&Lumu&B&E&el&ol xlv&azn&awnt&f& n& 'de&mr&h qu&a&&r&h
Oe&av;v&lu&v&mv... 'gayr, h rajym&ly&D rwd&ir&n&f&f& ajym&gawnt&, f tu&v; &, f

bm&v&ql&awnt& n&rav;[m t&y&pp&ppf r[lv&awnt&ol/ *ye&ac&w&u touf 19-E&f&f&h
t&f&x&mi&f&u&cl&ol&w, f 'gayr, h 3-v&av&mu&ol ayg&f&v&lu&&y&gw, f n&rav; r&ql&r
jzp&&y&gw, f om&or&v& r&v&lu&f&gb&ol/

'gy&gb&ol tu&v;&, f n&rav;tay: tu&v;p&lv&f&ol tcb, m&jzp&f&ol&ov&ol
[if.ajym&pr&f/

par;c&e&f&f&h olul&awnt&xl&S bmu&h&j&r&f&v&f& ar;on&ul& p&rz&w&ol &y&pm&ry&g r&nf
ol&on&f olv&f&f&om tajzu&ol ul&awnt&f&ay;E&ll&y&g/ olu &Hom&awnt& ul&awnt& ulv&n&f
&Hom&&y&gawnt&r&nf

ul&awnt& ajz&r&f-

n&rav;&, f...

'H[m armi&E&f&v&h cp&lu&w&mb&lu&f n&rav;[m r&ql&r&ruv&ol b, E&f&f&cl&vy&f&ol
jzp&ae&ae? v&ib&&ae&ae? b&n&jzp&ae&ae;ov&lu&f

E&ly&D tu&v;uv&h&ru&ol z&e&h&jym&&t&h&r, f tu&v;[m vly&f& [lv&f&ol/ n&ru&ol
v&f&cl&w&nt& t&cl&e&h&jym&, f n&rav; y&xr&O&ql&t&ac&gu&f r&ty&iv&r&f&x&v&mc&lawnt& t&f&e&ly&gw&f
(17)ul&f&ar&w&nt& t&j>&tu&v;&ol a, mu&f&t&ol&ol n&ru&ol at&n&v&v&v&lu&f w&mv&ol
tu&v;&ol a, mu&f&q&h&u&ol&ol o&e&f&w&nt& [lv&f&gb&ol/ t&bn&v&le&f&u tu&v;e&ll
o&e&f&zp&f&x&mv&ol op&v&v&ql&awnt& t&cl&x&u&f&awnt& ol&ly&e&ly&D roif&r&w&ae&ol&ol ol&t&f&u&ol
tu&v;ce&ll&x&v&ol e&ll&w&G us&f&u&f&ul&awnt&ny&e&f&yi&w&nt& ol&h&awnt&awnt& ul&e&ol&w, f
'ge&ll&t&ch&au&jzp&ae&w&le&f&ol/

'gy&gb&ol tu&v;w&ol t&f&x&mi&f&u& rom, my&gb&ol/

ol&ql&u aemu&f&ql&pr&f&h

tu&v;...

t&bn&v&ql&e&f& n&ru&ol tu&v;q&lv&mv&ol b, f&umi&f&awnt&v&ol tu&v; r&e&f&ru
tx&iv&G t&j&iv&f&zp&f&if y&h&ql&u&v&f&f&h, f

'dwmh w&lv&v&e&ll&S&f&S&f&ol&ol ajym&gawnt&, f tu&v;&, f tu&v;n&ru&ol t&f&f&if n&ru&ol ql&u&ol

tulv;vmcllygawmh bBudreful ajymxmvur, / tulv;om vnr, f qlif onfyivwa, mufS rwielawmh tulv; avdy:a&mu&mutsi; x&utl yg/ wpi;vkc ay;ygr, fvl..

tjg tulv;elhD aemu;xyi quqhl[m tulv;ay:rn rwnlomb/ tulv; rvmb;qlif nDvj rvmawmb;/ pmv/ 'gaemuq;pmo/

tulv; nDulcp&rs&if nDqubm tulv; vmcllygawmh tulv; &, / nDarOher, f..

nD ru cpwD Mui&T

ul.o&Sf&Sf;bl ureawmhull cDvi;fcs vlyvluavlyD

ureawmh vubjruvluvg\ /

'De&mrn pmzwolu JrifES lth.pwlefuawmh pcllyDawmh aumifav; oemp&n)[k ureawmhull tjypiwitsiwiayrn/ rwwEll b;/ ureawmhftajctae v/ rlv&q&lyDom/ pvmuawmh ureawmhDgoemb/ ENyD ureawmh &n;fpmawG ell Ow/&swltaumif aemu;vmygvDDr, f trsq;BuD/

pre;uav;ESh ureawmhftaLumi;fuhl 1959-cl azaznDg&D/xlwf &rOrn ureawmhull 141-yk&jrmuDWk]c&Dwjz&iuvy]emrneD a&c;DlyDv/ [Hvefu Ow/q&hwmh Zmwob; wr&wzlygh olul tv&felltq&howxm,w, /

wu, fawmh taqGrifom;BuD jzpvluolu ureawmhfy/ rluia&EJ ureawmhftqujzvwlu;lyD 7-vavmuLumvltcgrn waelti; olulmviwef (, ck]e)&ly&S&M&Srn wa, mu;wn; rwiww&y&awmaw&vll ou rjri&o; b;/ ureawmh Orfomtm;&? olvu;uav; ullvlu;lyD ([Hvefu vu;w&v&uf aeusb)]nD)vll ac:vluawmh o&lvw&uf velb;lyD olvufubqwueq&ef um p&thom rsuE;fav;ESh avolvwv&av;j;ih.

]tulv;...ur t&faxmi;u&elyD

]a[[lv;vm...b, b&e]q&hwmh E;ly;f&ve;frn vufsvi;ve;fpa&aom w&lv;ujym;wa, mufull jyygon/ ureawmhESh &G lvavmu;ly/

]atm) ureawmhbu;fyi;fcsvlu;um/

]b, fvmuLumyv}

]E;fvavmub&ho;w, D]qlyD olrsuE;fav;t;lb;um]tulv;ull nD 5-vwvDvD apmi;clw, ? aelwll; bBudre;fav;st;jyefull q&bu;clw, }

]p&vraumi;fvlu;vm nD&, ? ou b, luv}

]]19-vr{xjtufub? oblvBuðawlu ay;pm;bbpDtlUwmlumlyð tuðv;
elhÞyxr0ÞqH ya'omwlufrñ aw0yÞtuðv; nÞuLvejcmelVlyWlbelUplyð
oluLurjii{clwn? tclwnh tclwnH ol iblygvnyð ofawmh tuðv;
ofawmh ofawmh}}

uReawnfvn; OrfenfoKLuvmum.

]]bmVH 'gavmuðawmi ES&wmvJ nD&, Þ

]]tuðv;eH nD [Wlefu jzpcUwmuH obckm;w, f.o&Uvm;}}

]]atmf..}}

uReawnfvn; p(atm)av;wvHESyif oltem;u x&ctfcL&ygawmh/\

31-vrfa&muðawmh oluH uReawnfyelunfvluðo;\ / oluvJ uReawnluH
Munhevsuf uReawnp0vD, bbnf , ciwlefu xuf yH vðeonf [k atmuðarh rbnf
uReawnfaemufqH vufyElwqufvluHlyð wnoqbm;x.bH OicLbnf

]]a [hu&p&em? tBuðwvHed cþlvvy}}

uReawnfvn; vupðawmf bHluvm; u&p&em;um; tvêlv&nfvnbnf jzpf -

]] [m..q&m 'DeU Odoox{v&snH q&mwa, muxj tBuðwvH? EHyð q&m
aomuðeustc&f 5-em&UJ rxHao;b{}}

xHcwfi xHtcgü bHwlonf pmyHtedü rwlvw&yðe&um t&ufiðay;& onf
qHq0, ðy;&onf azmubnftululuH odwbnf uReawnbnf t&uf ulqHqav;q
pyðomuðav&em xHlclawmh.

]]a [hu&p&em? t&uzet&uf w0uixnH qHqW0uixnH }}

obnf uReawnfvckk jzpfvnyðulH od -

]] [m.q&m }}

]] [m..q&mraeel? igajmwHtwH{xnH EHyð rifigt em;rñ raeclawmh igvHsifS
ac:r, Þ

]]tuðv;uH nD 5-vwðvd apmitclw, ? aellwH; bBuðref avStjyefuH
qBuHclw, Þ

]]Eðfvavmub&ðo;w, ÞqHyð olrsuEðav;tib&um]]tuðv;uH nD 5-vwðvd
apmitclw, ? aellwH; bBuðrefavStjyefuH qBuHclw, Þ

]]p0vfraumi{vluvm nD&, ? olu b, fuv}}

]]19-vr{xjtufub? oblvBuðawlu ay;pm;bbpDtlUwmlUmyD tuhv;
elhDyxr0DqH ya'omwlufrñ aw0yDtuhv; nDruUvefcmelVlyUwluheluplyD
oluUurjiifclwn? tclawnh tclawnH ol iblygvmyD ofawmh tuhv;
ofawmh ofawmhH

uReawnfvnf OrfenfoKluvmum.

]]bmVH 'gavmuðawmif ES&wmvJ nD&, H

]]tuhv;eU nD [lvlefu jzpcUwmuH obckm;w, f.o&Uvm;H

]]atmf..H

uReawnfvnf p(atm)av;wvHESyif oltem;u x&UcfcU&ygawmh/\

31-vrfa&muðawmh oluH uReawnfyelUnfvlufo;\ / oluvJ uReawnluH
Unhevsuf uReawnp0vD, bbnf , ciwlefu xuf yH v&eonf [k atmuðarh rbnf
uReawnfaemufqH vufyElwqufvUlyD wnoqbm;x.bH OicUbnf

]]a [hu&p&em? tBuðwvHed cplvyH

uReawnfvH vupawmf bHluvm; u&p&em;um; tv&lv&nfvnbnf jzpf -

]] [m..q&m 'DeU Odooxlv&snH q&mwa, muxj tBuðwvH? EHyD q&m
aomuðeustc&f 5-em&UvJ rxHao;bH

xHcwf xHtcgü bHlvbnf pmyHtedü rwlvw&y&e&um t&ufH&y;& onf
qHq0, &y;&onf azmubnftUluU olwbnf uReawnbnf t&uf ulqH&gav;q
py&omuðv&em xHlelawmh.

]]a [hu&p&em? t&uzet&uf w0uixnH qH&gw0uixnH H

obnf uReawnfvckk jzpfvmyUuH od -

]] [m.q&mH

]] [m..q&mraeel? igajymvltwH{xnH EHyD rifigt&em;rñ raeelawmh igvH&sis
ac:r, H

]]tuhv;uH nD 5-vwvvd apmHclw, / aelwHf bBuðref av&tyeUuH
qH&Uclw, H

ppum;onf uReawnp0vD, f xcllvbnf

wu, qH tu&Dtallumi&uH igpma&bH aumi&w, / clawnh rif&upu&v&ef w, /

tl..tbnlvlefu rifolqUuH tJpms&vJ ra&&uzt r [lvfvM/ tvUvH

wjznfjznfel arbf,vtr, fvl aeclvmr [kvfm/

at;..rifvll aumiawmh arlfaygufr &nfpmawG trsmBudeU[muU
olcrnav;awmh tclawmif iBlv;ygVW

a [h.' gawG awGraeellawmh

t&u&omurfh aomufu..aomufu./

aomufyDobsi fql

xhMumi h ureawmf &ut&ufynull arntsvllyD pvlxrh obsi f&vN/

t&ufull taznlylum t [kvz] aomufhaysrawnr, f temr, f..wyg r, f
azsfajzol a0;lyD

[, f..olbl ow&jyelyDum/

, ciwefuql/Of rMui&ESh ureawmf 3-em&DyMunlyD &ly&Sftjzkv?
'DvnDfom;xJ [wlef&ellw] oDoecefxDilyD ureawmf&u&omufawmh rMuf a&U
ellb;u tjrnfpm;vlygh tclawmv olvifursvf, lvm apmihew, f

[&f tck oltaumifu b, fvmutsfomov/ Epsyctvefu vursvwlvW
igellwefuql&if rMui&T b, fvl [kvfswlef/ ul lu ylvqtsf
omwlaumif [kvayr, h tflwrf 'pD 3-uyctvefub/ bmaMumifql tflwrf
arwanvursvu &ouW yav'D flqD ul&abm? *vly&h ulusrf? vrfjzwl
of;wnjriwawmif x&vlyvnyD]q&nlunlygt? 'Dumaumifw, fq&m) [k
wlvf&fwwlyyg\ /

ElyD vursvay;wlvkvm;uam ureawnrh jrmvgvmw, fq&if obdeyD
*vly&h&if aemufvlfqlypfacefem;uyfawll axmi h

arbf rlvrluf acmi Bulvnuwll t&G faw&W

ElyD rDrlvll &ly&SfylyDhwmh ureawmb *lvmarml ES [m ygc;si fuybthlyD

]t ulv;}}

]nD}}

]cplvm [i}}

]oytptz}}

tJg b, flt cplvlvmull t&G fvlplvll ureawmvll...

xkv&zum Elw&clrajmaomvJ

toUwlt&G f

ynm&n t&G lw&f[nrU
oifumom z, rji iifEib
i, pm&ifrfwll cks&cg/
toupjyefawmh
q, R&fU, f &G ftaey
we, hjr ausmifab&yqD
ar&r, hz aumi fapp&v&, ELL
u&E&fUum o&EbiVw&vawmh
ZGvfr&vUum yefqiDw&U, ES h
O&nVw&fUy/

y&x&ar EG EG h&Efi&uU
uUv;aqG we, h&jymi f&ayr, h
i, h&ygi&fUw&vU ypr&f&n
c&pfy&g&ll wr&f&sr/
op&f&ell uw&f&km/

c&f&v&w&f&emf
usiDw&f&awmf vb&llqmi&f&i
zlv&ll&tmi&f ynm&ygr&S
oO&f&f&n ci&f&hmt v&, ELL
p0&f&u&f&n Nu&f&y&g&r, f&v&ll
aw&f&qum r&f&f&um&, ELL
a0;u yel&f&um v&f&U&f&y&g&oAs
ax&f&ES x&f&y&g&/

urawmf vlydyguf &elueh&muivIEpU urawmfcpDobH a&yHvUwW uAsrDg
EEK av;cHuav;ygbciAsr/ ou 14-Ep? urawmf 16-Epbrn pwiBUUvm
cMUwm urawmf 19-Epbrn ol[m urawmfouH cypvUwmygbciAsr/
(ouHcpaomod)wH Owfa&NyDyD)

pippawmh toui, fi, eH &nspmxmwW vhw[m touHrncnfayh ciAsr/
bmaLumiHvJ qHwmh jorDunm? tgrvih]EwHlyH"e]qHkmawmh olwHrn u
vif, blu w, vG buHAs' urawmfvH a, muHawHfawmh ynmoiftH[NyDawmh
tvly&ritH[/ reHrwa, mu&blta&; awHawHfaw; cubomAs'

EHyD urawmf&nspmxmwW 4-yH 3-yHv&lvaoHgyawmh ol]tw,][m urawmfvH
awmuv, brmouH b, enfelHbabmrwbH/ t&ubqHuaZmf qHlyH&Sf
taygifiqHlyH&Sf axmiLUUd qHwmh olbrdeH urawmfzprfsvJ od&m olwHvH
w&lvDubwvH pi pD OuHaxmifH;omell ay;pmvLUbAs'

tbnftcHrn urawmf &lrwwHcHw, / urawmfouHcguqHif urawmf[m
reHrHbrO puvemyDawmh vlyHud t]zpeHbl wouHvH aeofHawmh rvHvH ouefbl
qDawmhra, mi h, mi? puvabmi bitwlyD aemuiv, fHUmgybH? &nspmqHvm
wa, muHxmxvH raumiHbl? rnrsmxms puvat&r, /]reHrqHwm aqmiHavyrmaH
twHfoabmrwn? ajymiHvHwbnjvH ciHrmiHifqHw wH twHf? u.HvH
wa, muHajymiHvbnwHt cg? uH rHn vuHuseHw&Hew, i qHif bmyb&mwleH/
tbnfvHvHvlyD wcxlyDvH chHbHwH pmoH,]zpeHwH urawmf[m &nspmxawG
&oavmuH ajAmuHxmwawmhv, Asv &elueH&d mu e, ius, hvmbAsr/
&nspmrsmxmvHw, / NunfriwHapsxu txnbni rav;? atbHrHusniHu
9-wefausni fo? oHbuDapsu xHvurHvH&miHwH w&lvHujm rav;? vomvrH
peHr&Hua' pDponjziH aygAsr/ e, iurHuav;awG rHqH b, fHvHrv?
wa, muHxmvHvHwmeH wHvHvH owifzpeHlyD

tHvH urawmfHrn &nspmxawHfawmh b, bluHziH igr&HifaeHawmlyg
blqHvH puvrHvH r&bl/ [m..b, bluHwmh igwu, rvHsiHbl? taysnbqHvH
puvrHvH rxmbl/ u.'gawHku ezHpmgyvm wa, muH, muHawmh nmrHbHvH
puvlyH]zpwHxmvHvHwmbH

wuxJ &r, Hawnh urawmfawwH emeltHfH wHrHusnu aentmav/ oluH
urawmfawwH 13-4EpH tyHawmiH]zpvH]zpxiH ygAsr/ oluHt&t&HvH, i
vH [hvHgybHAsr/ ppbuH]zpvH &elueHrHysuHlyD tmvH&nspmxawwH uHrHocHvHlyD avmh
anmiHpm&;uH i&lvHvHubeHf 0, &atmiHbH&ifeH taumuHawmiH NunH atmiHvH
ajc&HlyD xHvbuH ufocH&ifeH wuxJ rarHvHvHbeH aentmawHlyD nmoHvHwAs'

]jriHvHrform; bOwHfuvJ armiHvHvH &nspmrsmwmbH]vH emeHv
ajymw, fHvHm/ t]gu t*HvHfawvH vuHuseHw&Hgyw, As' bmaLumiHvHqH

ureawmivw[m cpvuprwkicif Ahawv0ef0efcsvll uellu&wmmv;As/ wa, muf
wa, muf opiazmuuvvrs [kvb/ w0ellw0p p0vbmUnip&mrS r&llub/ wuxl
&elutrlu0 at;aq;of;vll *yefacwrfn jyeaw0luawmh tajtaet& wcs0v/
t0fxmiawv0vlygAs/ ollomf '0, lucpaw[m (ureawmiv0lvll tcp0pvl
jzptsijzpaer, aygAs) usnaoaoonv/ usna&rajymifbtqllvmvll csp0vawv
rys, luawmh apmik0foibavmuf apmik0f0luwll &nipm;w0rfus &nipm;wckvyawG
jzpluleluwmaygAs/ tr, i tlgvl t&omvrstciAs/ ureawm urefuav;awvll
r&upuivwz/ trst0rdqllif oem;v/ oem? tm;vemwwf w, i r [kvvm/ '0awmh
'0umi&nipm;rs;w, lvll t&yv tajymc0jyeh&m/

tj..tck pma&q&m jzplvnyehawmh/ r0v0q0vll0luwlltwllfb? wuxl
&eluleuom r [kvf tlr0r0te, 0, luyg vmlujyebAs/

tcl ureawna&c0w, ? rluia&av;ell ywboulydav-

lorf, azmawell

tckS Esjrmlydawmh

v&r, h oabmqlljzih

'ko-e-aomu0 aonlvma&0

a [...olr&aumu0.

rifr0 &r0 tacsmawG wylvlyellvll ul lull lull *Plwic0w, i r [kvvm/

tjd]&r0tacs)qllvmr0n t"y0, Epr0&0gw, / wrst0 '0vliAs/ p0rfu
av;awG ureawmqd yxr0dqll r0vquivmluawmh 00aonlvmaq0 ollr [kvf q&m
aonlvmaq0 ollr [kvf ullonlvmaq0 &r0r*Zi;wlv? 146-paunaps taemuf zuivef?
&elutrlvll vmluouAs/

'0awmh ureawmv pmvapmif jyevlu0vll aemlvwg ou z0z0E0E0
vlyvnyely0 Oyrm 00aonlvmaq0c:&wm &0nygw, ? ullq&vll ac:awmh, i aem? Ellu
tcktoub, avmub] &0o;w, ? ullqum toub, avmub]v [i? bmmell
vlyvnydqlljzih ureawm0lbabm oly0 ureawm0lrtlyivrf
emeltrivpmy;vlu0vawmh "mvyknvluw, / ullq0toul ocs0if tjd
"mvy0unly0 celr0fayg Ellv ullq0q0 "mvyly;vlyygqllvmr0v/

tbn0nfr0ell olw0'mvyllwG &vmawmh acsmvmylvmu0&0v0 ureawmv
u&nipm;jzpatmif vlyv, / w, ly0 ylvmb0qllif r0v0q0vmlu0ll] &y0aygh As/

tjgalumi h olw [m &r0u wqilvmorll &r0u ureawna&0, wlltw0v? &r0u
ay;wll]&r0 tacsm/ ya'omu &wmull ya'omt vlygAs/ ollomf... ya'omuw, ly0
toul0nvlvmm [kvv? &r0ub0rnygw, / tcl azmfycl wll rluia&av;uawmh

ya'omu&wll ya'omt v&ygh a[m.tcht]ya'omt v&S av;[m ule&awntqlu
a&uum&uum&uofhlyD r[kvlygvm/ 'gaNlumi h oltw&uf ule&awnt t&u&ql&lx] Oie&lyD
ykvif&azmu&omu&mu ykvif&puliyw&apum jye&xl&ut&lon&uplyD
ule&awnt&mw&vr&fq&ulygonf

w0u&aus&ausf &rykvifell ule&awnt&fjye&h&mu&iv, lqll ule&awnt&g&vllf
E&f&f&ft&wllf qll&gav;qell w&cu&h&omu&iv&lyD ule&awnt&pm±my&G Oie&xl&iv&ly w, f

t&bnft&ct&r, f ule&awnt&aj&ct&ae ajym&O&Dr, f ule&awnt&el&hen&rm&ll z&ipm [m 12-
E&pm&um&r, f cav; 5-a, mu&f ar&f&r, f t&bnft&ct&rfn 4-a, mu&bm ar&G&ao;wllt&w&uf
ule&awnt& a, mu&P&u&del jye&vni oif&rwlyD olwllt&f&ay: jye&h&mu&h&ejye&ly&As
bma&Nlumi&iv&ql&awnt&]c&py&ef&E&f&ct&ll]ow&ell]yy0w&v&K&csi&E&f&ft&lyf a&G&qi&hemu&q&ih
x&lv&iv&u&awnt& ol&xri&f&vcaw&G t&mv&lay;E&llwllt&jyi? ule&awnt& aus&mu&iv&ell&x&lv&iv
ys&up&do&h&wll ol&t&f&ell&h jye&f&yt usor&v/ ule&awnt&u&ay;v&lyf ou&ms? [J.[/]
ule&awnt&rf&v/ ai&v;u azmaew, f t&bnft&ct&rf&f&f&q&li&v... ule&awnt&h, mu&P&u&du
ule&awnt&ul& o&yt&pv&mb&As

]rif...raell 0, f&mv&ll ac&gu&q&u&N&umf o&f&h&umi&f&wmb&u&ll? 'del&um rif&bm[if
0, ts&uft&h&rv&h []

ule&awnt&rf&n y&lu&q&ll&ev&Gif ule&awnt&oni u&h p&v&v&u&u&ll[if u&h f&wllD, f
u&ll&wll&ts&uf pm&wwlygonf on&awnt&h a&um&iv&mr&u&du ch&v&G&f&aw&u&oy&gh

ule&awnt&oni olw&ES&b, f&lyif oif&rw&h&e&apum&ll ule&awnt&pm±my&u&ll awnt&h
em&ell&t&f&f&bl t&lr&x&monf pm&oit&ef&x&f&n aus&ni&om&aw&G q&h&ew&lef? ule&awnt&rf&n
a&E&ll&h&om&v&nf olwllt&f&rf&n y&lu&q&ll&y&w&f a, mu&P&u&du jilp&ly&q&li&awnt&h ule&awnt&om&r&O
a&r&awnt&ay/

x&h&Nlumi&h ule&awnt&pm±my&u&ll olwllt&f&rf&n rx&m? ol&t&w&uf ule&awnt& b&ma&w&G
a&aeon? b&ma&w&G v&ly&h&eon&u&ll a&enf&mb, f&awnt&f&so&ll o&at&mi&f p&pr&f&csi&f w&lp&v&f&f&D
Om&Pr&f&v&bl&f&r&ll ob&v&mu ai&bl/ ule&awnt&on&Dw&f&aw&G a&ae&w, lqll w&mv/]
ol&uz&w&v&v&v&mr [w&f pm&q&ll&vm zw&h&au&mi&f&f&f&ov&llt&f&rf&n [w&f&acs/ ol&t&ar&v/]
x&h&nf&=if&bl/

x&h&Nlumi&h ule&awnt&oni pm&a&q&mw&a, mu&f ta&et&m&j&zi&h pm&ay&u&f&w&E&h&w&ll
ule&awnt&Dw&f&aw&G c&f&f&E&f&bu&iv&ll ref&f&r&f& a&em&ux&y&v&ts&ib&on&f&tr&f& t&ct&f&t&cg&E&h
t&ct&f&t&a&u&ll bu&h&vi&bu&h&qq/

(c)

pn&E&f&ap&mi&f

xlelu uleawnpma±yg xllvluhomt cgu &nfpmpwapmi ES h b*lv;nD\ pmwapmi h&muheonf

rvhqbni &nfpmpmawul a&b;lrnf zwb;rnjzpaonlvnf uleawnh vtaumifsrhom &lvwgom b*lv;nDw\ pnr&ulum awob;taumifrs awob;ayrnf xllumih vetlom tEpi 20-ausfu pmwapmiul ul, hznfy vluigtv

vm&hD

5-4-51

tullqG..tullqG..tullqG..tullqG..

tr, hv;awnf ac:vlu&wm/ tullqGmai;ilheawmv/ tullqG&nfpm ul vefaevlvm/ tullqGrn &nfpm&Bvm/ &nfpm&&if a, mifravmi;ul Muntsiw, q&m/ "mvlylvuprf/

wu, bl.wu, bl.cilbtsiw, / tullqGrn &nfpm&Bvm? &&i&lv, f ajymaenf..rnm&b;/

bmvl tullqG cilifaumv ar;csibvm? ar;yg/ ciluawnh &Sf&Sfb/ ajzrfib/ r&S;csr& clvr& aemiivr& b, hawmrS/ &nfnf [lv/ cilu 'gr& em;vrvnb/? Ogoemvrygb/? taruvrbuluzi/

[&f...cilul aemulylvlaumi hawG trsm;Bv, bdlm? 'ifw* &pluhaygi]

] 'gxuf tullqGn? a[m'lv;hDGrn ae&wm cilysiw, luh..tullqGvl &eluf;Bv&muib;csiw, ? ul.cilvml&iav tullqGtGrn ac:xmr, lv;? xri;aur, lv;? &ly&Sfyr, lv;? ajymprf...ajymprf]

]atnf..raellu cilv;hDGrn rhaw&vluvm tullqGn? tck {lv;vqefqh awnh oduftul;ac:r, hycen? cilav rhawG r&v;hDGrn c&w, ? EHV;csrv; tv&mxr;h apmitlu;aeawnh bmv;vrob; tullqGul ow&vluvmul? nae 4em&D 5em&vmutrayg t;tcGrn tullqG bmv;vav; ajymprf? t&uhomuhcovm b, fe;rv;lv;v aemuly;aeov]

]cil;ar;wmawG tula;jaenf prijrefjyef gb]

tullqGpvlhD...

cilf..

ob, bvbqllvmull pm&bl odygyden? olpmt of; tvmuullunly? ElyD plvbnf
ajymi (Orfv memaelyD ohaonf.. ureawntollu & nspmvly&bi? olTJD pma&awmh 16-
EpxJ a&mu&lb&lo;w, ? olrh (aemuf.. vbsifawlawmh o&wm? tm, kl
OmPvrfaLumi(rquiw) ureawntvll vuPnyw) xi&mu&lv&lvlyf wvfvll
ow&lv, f)

ollu ureawnt & nspmvlyvlu&if wuxJ &efulevluvmvll oltouf
rjynfvmeJ bmeJ 'lu&svlu&mu&EibAs'

olhaonf.. Bulvllfvjzpz? rlu&ESlvntjzpzvwbntfll oESlu&awnt[mav nm;bl
zlpmygcLhaonfv) onDwktprfn aznjydlwll uAsmtwllfb/

'blyef c0gc&, lu

ty&nlvzef elbmaw&gygvll

Eplu& Nun&ef vmvllpgyefaygh

a[higwllb0aw&u ravstf..

Jlatmf.igu& hawnt q&fy&efv&S o'gv&lvlltpr&ef vnruly&lawmh 'umrav;a&U
&yivef u&yLupllq&wll tyllfq&lvllw, f

ureawnt twlywll 3-yllfch&r, ? yxryllfu ai&vm&D*Zifrn 17-v a&clyD
tck y&lu pmtly&lvw, ? tcl[mu 'lv& yllf? onflv& yllf rfn tJD 15 Eplor&av;u
ureawntllp&clwll cllf[m t"uZmw&vumi&jzplvmv, f

olhaonf..'Zmw&vumififordra&mutD Zmw&lvifordaw&v) ureawntfn &lo;AS
ul.tbntvaelxrh a&mu&lvwll & nspmpmvapmi&uawnt rhaumi (rlllu
austmfq&mrclAS cllfvll i, f, &G &G f rjzppavmu&uav;r[lvlygb)? "mvlyllk) rfn
aw&wm x, lx, ft, ft, buldygb? emrfu rjrv&lvll? ollubl]v&lv&lvlyD
ureawntull jaq&vllhc:ygw, f pma&v) nubAs Lun&av

rhaumi (rlllu

4-4-51

aq& aq&lvll&lvllw&v; emem;uyly&jymvllutslw, luf? bmvJ.olv&?
jaq&lvll&lvll oyl oyl&lvllp&lvllw)vl? 'lvwntq&u vl&lvll zu&erf&lvll r[lvllv&v/

erfap&lvll, f aq&v..vl&lvll jye&erf&lvll, ? Lun&prf vl&lvllp&lvllp&lvllw wv
Lunly&den? vbsif w&gr&faw&lvll&lo;bi? love exists not without lpe. t&lvllf[m

ajrřivitsuf&bell wnrtraebļvll t*lvypum&lv, r[kvlv m? aqēlvēf
aw&atmi būluplūf

'Dřaag onEřEīlīāwnfōbūēf rEāv;rřn usifyr, f r[kvlv m? 'Dawnh
jrpBūdem; ucsiraemylvēfu vll pma&q&mawg zlvāwnh aqygvnclltē, f r[kvlv m/

awmuē tJD jrpBūdem; raemylvēfu aqēf&ubmēll vōrvnEīlv m
emvluāvjciřaq&n? tJ&uyllrřb) vōluemruēf jzphē&w, ? aeraumiř&uēll
twiřzphēlyD vnr, pōvluřyao;w, ? 'gayrll vōlvtrm&lyBūD aqřriāwnh
pōvlysubn; rřpřlvll oēllv m/

a[m..tchwnhv vōlvuēřma&[m b&Dzpbāqē tJēlīāwnfōbūēřn rEāv;
vnjzphātmiřmcllyg/ vōlvāwnh aEāusniřyv&urřb) ququlvncllrřb) rEāv;
a&muāwnh &iD)bzBūD pmtlyqlllu ll jqilv m) x mlyD cēřllur, ? vōl[m rEāv;
Oupvāusniřn 10-wēřatmiēlyD tJāusniřn rlvwēřq&nr vlyēll bōlvmb)
Eřā, muřx) vōlvvōlvvyřyř awllubllvōlvēpDē, hēnř aqōmrřyēll
ququlvnjzphātmiřom Būlpmygaēn..tc p&, ?

Eřā, muřx)qllif armi&, f...

arřarřrřmpōEřh

armi bxnOpOf vōlv

tceř (5)

(u)

jreřmEīlīH pma&q&mt oif

1948-49-50-51-52 Eřrřm;wēf pplyāacwř jyeřvnōlvnāxmīāom jreřm EīlīH
pma&q&mt oifon) tiftm;taumiřqEřh wukuvly&n; qll jzphōnř pma&q&m
jyZmvrřm;vnř Eřpōf uē) atmiřriřbōnř 1949-cEřf umax;&lln uāom
lewōlv hēmi jyZmvrřn tatmiřriřqlljzphōnř vōlvnūm;vēři <apmīh vmaē&onř

riřom; a&hmarmi? riřorD arEīEřh tyālvnōlvly&ēf tjc m;řēřuav; 5-
a, mubm &ly&řē, řřac:, līn;&řī uēřm vāumiřm;řn pma&q&nr m;onjzph \ /

tbnōlvēfuqllif

ewfawnfvrñ *aZmfvjrjrell

urefawnfvllwawG aysmlyyq;Muonf

Zwfluc wn 10-vJ &ouW

þ ew&Sfæmif jyZmwlvif urefawnfu 'b&eivl (ipifum)Esh wbuuf yiv, f'mjy q&nbfiyivl vly&onf xþ0fu urefawnfonf *Gfbm;upm;wlefjzpf &iftlyum;um;Esh vufarmi;uubm;rsn awmi;lvefjzpbñf abmi;fb&ñf 'lacgif acguEsh yiv, f'mjy0wâom tu&vuivl tpi;um;Esh rsupvzuyvEsh yiv, f'mjy "maumu&uð c;g;cslvum vufarmi;uubm;rsn xlvfi &lvxmaom "mvlyl;sn;uH urefawn\ pm&n;fpm;O;rsn;jzpbom jar)Esh jtcl v&G;lv&Muonf olwttirwef oabmusonf

q&mbuð a&Da'gifyif jatnifm igâumif tJyþeU Zwvpiây:rñ jri& avmh awnfawnf uli MluH ßxnfv;gvma [] [k c&f;f;cl\

xþ0fu r, f*ef arat;xH;vñf juHqG 'âvnuâbnf l;æwv armi;bð &atmi; NyH;ÿðiygvn;? tlvbqH armi;bð pma&;q&m ul;v;acsn jzpbñ;rfaygð [k oN c&f;f; rlvz;lpmv&f a&;vluâo;\

ppppâwmh urefawnfu wef;bm;? *Gfbm;om upm;í Oðv;f;ol [lvb;zi;h uli ßxn;f tay;yH;fuom awmi;lyð atmuyH;fu awmi;lor [lvâcs

olaomf urefawnfu arat;xlvH juHqG Arnjyntñ tjc;armibðR, h vlvâ, mu;ul taEñit, lvf ray;csi;vgb;f/ pma&;q&mtjzpbell; awnfygyð [k jyepmxrñ xnâ&;vluâo;\

pipp;vñf urefawnfonf armi;bð Oðv;f;wlv;lv&vH ayg;fvH wlv;v&G ylbPne;u;law;ul vbn;fxiâcs xkH;xH;f;u;law;Esh tr;f;or;law;G oabm awmh rnb;lor

pma&;q&m toif;Esh tpH&

xþ0fu z-q-y-v tpH&onf pma&;q&m toif;ul txlacsnarmh ayg;foif;\ urefawnfvH jyZmwlvv&f Oe;u;ptzibH vuf;svlvapmi;fv&f w&mEsh oñ;a&mi;f;\ Oe;u;dc;lyu tpjy;f uli wlv;lvmaμMun&um tmay;t;maj;rfu;f jy\

xH;c&f;ñf jtxuf jrefnjynf pma&;q&m toif; [ñ rEâv;rñ oðoef&ð ao;&n? 1951-cE;f;f; azaznDg&B/xlv&f Oe;u;dc;lybnf txufjrefnjynf pma&;q&m toif;ul &e;uleb;lv zlvâc;\ pma&;q&m toif;om r [lvf txufjrefnjynf owif;pmq&m toif;vñf ygav&m &e;ulefu pma&;q&m? owif;pmq&n? toif; rsn;u {n;cl;un;f;w;lv&}\

, ifumvrñ uráwnóní pma&q&m toi\tráqmíwa, mujzpaéí
{ntéhunrwb&lg&av&m? [m.[elusvliw] jzpjci/ , ifowifpmq&m pma&
q&mawúll &elúhfrú&ll oñhítótoóu nwllíyif zúváç:ojziñ uráwníwlrñ]blefael
qurí]aygí ulí faomuzí rpm;ba;wll Ópúáwç Ólláwé Óa&ny tpm; tpmawç
b, E&uMum wç tlróvávwmif rrsvráwníygbí/

aemuqúllwí Elwqúí {ntéhúawmh aelv, tírñ Óifgr) mxlu Oeúú c&yí
tífrñ 0, srólvuzú&níyí

pvuzú&níyí tlyúí tm;vúvawç jyeúawmhñí[k vlyly&n&ní
jzpluoníwí tbulbrm; uráwnóní Oeúúç&yftem;óñ;um olvúúll Zmwúel
ullíwúlyú wçgró pum;rajymb;lvuf olvby:váZní vlyéní pmtlyxlu twllí
tírfwéí &i&Éonítrít &njízík

]Í'óní túllú? túllúwll tpt&tzú[m azaznÓg&v 12-&uhelrñ ucsi
jynfraemyúll óñ;rvú r[kwlvím? 'ávwnh uráwníwll pma&q&mtoifulyg ac:yg
vm;Así? pma&q&mawç [m 'y&ú&mubílvim avlvmoílvmaygí

'ávwnhS Oeúúç&yí uráwníápapúuníum..

]at;...at;...rífb, bvlúú

]uráwní aoníwmaqúgí

] [kwlyá [hrifajmrsb] igv] pólúú&w, lúé óñ; óñ; [íñ ubelbñ;ac:
vlúprí}}

xúóú , cluvor^{*3/4} twúíOeúúç&yí [mí; Ópoeú Oeúúç&yí\ twúíOeúú
Ópoeúú uráwníuawmh &tróñ pma&abnftjzpeSñ ollyómb; wçgx] Ópoeúú vúúll
qúyú ac:clawmhóní

aemuíwaelwúí jyeúumá&xmerS ucsifyníwúí usíyaonOeúú qrm;
'íÓgaemí\ raemyúll jreírmÉllíH pma&q&m toiírs 4a, mu? owifpmq&m toiíu
4a, mu? txujreírmjyní pma&q&mtoíú 4a, mu? owifpm q&mtoíú 4
a, muíwúúç&yíáúúmi; ausnmvlúávoní

ulí ftóif&Súú í v&úúawmh uráwníuawmh 'Éçúfta&&atmí zelúwúll
[ú&úúAsí/ eljwDríaygí useí 3a, muú Óuúú 'lélvnm&n&, ? aíg&éí
trúúú*sae*ú&, ? tráqmíí wa, mujzplúú ríí&S&, í olwúú [molvúú uslvá&ç
vlúúúoaygí

'gallumí h uráwní]zúáonívm pÉimvúúç]Ówlv&awmh olwúú 3a, muí
uráwníZmwáumí áwç jzpaewmaygí

tbnftçgrñ uráwní yxróúqú av, nÓlyúúúúúúúúúúú 22a, muíúú 'gúúúvm

av, n0A/ tbnwefuawmhjrefmjnfrñ tBuDqelltaumi{qkaygAsr/

uReawniwll &eUefuxEuvmcllyD rEAv;uq&mawEuH csiJrompni
av, n0u0frñ acwqiflyD ac:&onf

[m..tbnraemyEñ ucsift&uáwE acgi&náwEu aznjci{aonjci{uM9
uReawniwllvll aomuwwllvll vhw[m aelvi{ nrvi{b/

raemyEusi{yyk

raemyEonf ucsi{ac: *si{azmvr{swllN uBubwlyD , ZlybZnfaom olwll &M&m
ewly{zpygonf vlvllDil{0efuceMu&ef uE{us, us, f tvn{wn{wnfrñ pluxmaom
raEñwllul aq;jc, lyllfrñ vsyayonf

praEñybll ucsifjnfrñ&ñom &ñtoDodu 'l0g(oBuD)rsñonf uEñ Eñ om
tzDtoDDESh vmluif olwll[molwll Og:rsñ? opñ, frñEsh wBuDwli, frñ
xhaeñonf olwllwEi, ZlybZn&ef ullyguf ulñ, frñygcñonf

olwll, ZlybZnlyyñfrñ uBubjcvuf rwyháEñib/ , Zivllfrñ cñcñcñfrñ
vhwEu0ñ{lyD vEñxññonf

uBubly{Daaomtcg ta&uEñElyD aygiáw&uáwEuH tacsmi{vluif clwlvD, Muif
tacsmi{vluif/ rZuBDrñjzih zklvluif zll&pmññonf

'l0gBuDrsñ tcelpm, pmññonlum, toESvñawEuH cyáo;ao;wll? i&lyf
MuubE? qD qmEsh Og:usñáwmu{bxñññ aumuhS{usñáwmu{vllDzklvlyD
pmññonf

rusu{vusufaygAsr? [m..t&uEñawmh oq{aumi{wmb? uReawniwllvll
{ñbñfrñ;uH olwllw{xbñ;vDif 'gr{Esh {ñcñlygonf

ucsi{ft&ubñf tvElyiflygonf

ucsi{vr{swllonf a, muñrEfr tmvññomññonf

'l0gBuDwa, muñ wbl&efulefS owi{pmq&mtjzpESlygvmaom tñá0
ulñfrBuDEsh twbññlyygonf Muñrlyyay:wEi wilyvifácxñññ wEñ haom
'l0gBuDonf uReawniwlltmvññf olb&Efrñ xññápi usñáwmu{zkw? uRtoESvñ
[i{Eshft&uf {ñcñlygonf

olwll aomupmyñvññf celvlyg\ / olb&EwE{cxmaom a&tñxñS t&uáwE ulñ
'e{zvm;BuD tjynftjynlyyay;\ / uReawniwll wa, muñvcEufay;\ / 'l0gBuDonf
ñif' e{zvm;tjynñul a&aomubvñvcuñxñ tjywfññlypñ /

urawmwlwnf olenfwi arnlulawmh atmir, av;A? Epsulublusul
Esfyets&\ / tjrnf0g&\ /

'!0g;Budu, f olvbl tjw&sf&ejym\ / urawmwlwwEilfg? vulum
&ijvyl[k &ibwylvjy&\ / '!0g;Budu tm;&yg;&&, f olawmh aemuixytcufjynud
csvlujyeN /

p'ezvm;tjynfn wtmvm&yg\ / urawmfonl pcukrs woubmom r0
uleygonf va'gipilsum '!0g;Budtm urawmfnijfu rmzvm jzkvf
vufqmiay;clbnbm rsvfygawmh / Odnjrbudulj owf&awmh raemu0fxj
a&mubfnlyd tjhuvlulvmav...qrm;!0g;qiDgaemiudellv) vtsifb, vlu b, vl
awobfnluw, f rajymwwfygbl? Epa, mubm;wlyd uvluuwm urawmh woufvmfn
wegrS 'Bvmurubfygbl? raemuqllvmuv) vlwifueilfgw, f

olwucsi twdturmuuv) olwqrm;Budu) wlluaewmh urawmwl
ofrav&m aemu wvluhaenuoA? Epa, mubm; ucisjrefm cplunh&; jrl;aeluwm
b, avmuuwm, f rodwmfygbl) am aemuqllfn Oelucsyul) wllf aemuuvulvmllyd.

Ja [hawmluawmh awmluawmhG.aonlvmaqG awnawmh riwll
Epa, mupvhl ofraeluwml? ylyrfvlyd [bjym&if aemu atrac:vulvmllyd
qrm;Budeh urawmlul vtsiftwifqac:? urawmlul arnawmlumay:wilyd
ulebnawG wntctef jyelyclfoA? urawmfrsvrb)? reurS ty&muEhawmh
ul ftg&mx) a&mubawmo&w, f [m...vlu) haw&uawG emvulvmmawmh rajymellawmh
tpvhoam?

qrm;Buduawmh rsvrdvtr, A? bmalumicqll reufawmh urawmlqd vlwlyd
Opulvvlvmylclfw, f 'BwmrS urawmDpuell jprfityjvlulvl vlyef vefvmw, f

qrm;!0g; qiDgaemif [m rmeime [vlf[ef&ll vlwifull cpcilwvlyd tirwef
povES/txmaumi fwlvBudyg/

olul urawml yxr0dqll jriblonu 1947-ck EpsDylfujzpN/ xp0u
urawmfonl uomESjrpudem;ul acguflyefull uloeaepOf waelhom naecif
jrpudem;blwml r&xm;Oifvmawmh olvulvmvnpvtrn/ wlvllf
ulv@ulunhe\ / pwGjrpudem;trllol Ellll&;Ogoemygol urawmEsh rlvagG
jzpaonh ucisjrefmujym trdord a':oeflunlu Itjg qrm;!0g;qiDgaemif ayg
ucisjyne, pnf&h&;twlul Al/csyatmiqef&lvayg Al/csyul) wllf oell
vmawobfw, D [k ajymjygonf

xlccslu qrm;Bud\ tOwftpm;rn tjcm;ucsiqif&bmrsm;ESlbr0jcm yg/
ylqll' lacgifavmuEsh ajcaxmufbzeyf&ly/ qif&bmwllajcz0g;rn zeyf rvlyg/
yuwdtm;jzihtrllvrf awmvrfb, lufref&rvl vllfBudav&tmu? awmif Bud z0g;atmul
a&mu&onh awmi ay:omawub/

xp0u uleawmivnf omrelebonr0 , ck praemyuDrfawmh pma&; q&m
aonlvmaqG tjzpESH vnfaumi? qrm;udu ucifjyné, f OeBUDtjzpESH vnfaumi?
Efa, muí wluçvlu&awmh uleawmfrmpfr*Pi, rbnf , ifeúu olvmyllifaom
Oluáv, f OpuBullomu&i; uleawmfynivnf p0fpmr0bnf

[J.[J tbnfraemyvlefu &, tsiwvav;wck ow&ao;? , ck awmfv&h&;
tp&vufxurfn ur0t&y&ybll awmawmh&muZtcllyzpaom q&mwuivlonf xp0u
jynlv&frfawmif [K DD oJlyDa&muZtjciifr&ao;? praemyvlebu
owifpmq&mtjzpESH ygvncll&m o0r;cgeDu olu uleawmular;onf

Ja[hufimif..rifu jrpudem;rfaeclb0w, ? 'lvrfn jrpudem;&moDwll m
b, mlvh [J

[[m.txuArmjynxvzsm, aqmi;0wk oJat;wmaygq&m..a&clv, f qDESfusw, ?
taEGxnáwmh q&m wwEllbavmuí, clJ[k uleawmuv&Rm [m..at;wElli h0r;wll
olr0váq0aw0du ifr&r;vmvluívm ulvftu0 qG ívm? avmi;ukv
wxlylvyludygAsm/

jrpudem;vJ a&muíua&m uleawmfvawmhbaygh

Jujri;f taumi? ig0ubuf a*smutsw, ? ay;prf..rif;tay:tufv;bJ
ig0wáwmr, J

olu uleawmhajypum;t& qG ívmESH ulvftu0b;rywf 0w&e&awmhfnf
atmuárlí odw&eus tay:tufn , hvncll/ awmfyao;&ll uleawmouávyf
yg;yg;tay:tufv;u awmfv, hwmr [kvzlay0v? olu; ll NuyNuyfuav;
0wfvllzpa0As/

jrpudem [m ajrjye0rll0/ &efule&moDwESH bmr0rjcm;yg/

uleawmíawmh pyv&f abmi;f&h? &fvu&hESH euíwllpnf\ / , ifonf
0w&eus jrefmvkuf yly0Ely0bnf[k xir0/ talumifrn uleawmh xuf
i, hon&n;fpm;ESH c&fxmonf [kvlygvn/ xlyi&efuleívmcllaom tlypk xlv&f
v0fri;v0? oblu;fzpatmif uleawmh abmi;fbma&mi? vn0n;rn0ll [k
lat;av...v&f aq0'mvlyllw&v/ jri;blae;ly0? vG ívG rsvrEli;rfayg0 v0lu;v/ aq;ri&f
o&r;fayg0 wck xlycm;atmíawmh v0&ibwrfn Esh;q;ye;e0D wy0k;cll yg? v0;qlu
jyepmu; ajr;fv;ibll t&f&áwm;0? obut;gbJ &efuleíxurfn v&f
qufquívmcllaenf./

jrpudem;ESH r&aumifonf &efuleESH wluBUDr0u0r r0&xm; aelp0&0bj;zh
uleawmíwll wn;cl;0f0mem;0ll c0fuyívmrn;h touftp0v;f0 ul; m;ll; xnf
awmíawmí &i;bw;ye;e0ESH tr&0r;du;ll uleawmh&elp0&0r0cl;N/

0llonf ay;rvn/ txu;v&f aznfyclonftwll; xll;cluf obmruef

ciribctsi? vuwM yinU&n? , if 4-a, muftauf oefaQESH rifatmi?
ueEßh, mußawmh rrvfvdwmyg/

olwMull rsvrbnh talumißuvn? 'ifwMqDu obueßvMucGull wq, fS pnyD
w&mxday;0, clyg\ / w&myf wvvdqMomtçü rifatmiBuDu a&mißrnfi jlygao;\ /
olhoni ureßawmü ulß wvEßbavmuf tck vufiðawmh 50usybl ay;Eßf, ?
ueßvmull aemufS qMwmh rifatmiBuDu]rißvM aumifqDu aemuf xyf &blqMvm
uawmüß? a[haonfvmaqG a&TtHay;r, qlyD xßhájy;wM ajracß ulß apmißewM
yPß;avmuf igrrilygbt,üß? [m... [m... [m... [m.}}

oEßh ureßawmf pövißufvufyßuzpnyD olwEßtEßxßvMclawmN/

, cif raemyßveßu ureßawmf vpeßaumißvlyfi &nßpm,ull <umçlEßlyg\ /
Munßrf vGßwa, mußull armißawßcißvmeM wjcm;vl 15-a, mußygaumißpm;om;Mü yg\ /
pipßblwßoni trßßubgygu vGßullußZi;wixßulßßonf armißawmh
]tcpéß]awßblqMif bmrqM rzpßzpaßtmif vlyfßbl ponziß &nßpm;wßrnßoni
olcßpßl ajymor0 tm;vM, Munnfvw&um? ureßawmf tm;yg;&BuD <umçlygonf

a[m., clawmh 'ßvpeßaumiß zGßvßum; jzpeßygawmh rñv; /

bwf-Eß-eAm; bßat zGßvßum? vpeßaumiß[m vpeßaumißb/ vpeß
aumißwßrnßoni Bußnße&nßvñf&ß ulßumißolvnijzpn/

(c)

umuG ß&;OeßußaonfvmaqG

1951-cEßfi Eßßißwmbußeßul rEßv;Müli usify&m {lyßv 12-&uf obueßf
tBußellwGf &eßueßf*ßvm'ßvqyßfS eßuf 9em&DvGf wpiß? wem&Dß rEßv;Müli
av, mOEßpißxßhßcrnf

peßpißteuf yxrtpißrñ z-q-y-v tzDifßm; Eßßißwmbußeßul qiEße?
'lvq tpißrñ owißpmq&MESH pma&;q&mzGßvßum;rs; vlygMü&rnf

xßpOü av, mOßßatmußS av, mOßuGfxbM om;Mü&ef *ßvß*gußß&ß onßawG
emrñhç:avß&n? z-q-y-v tzDifßawG emrñft oßoßac: MÜ& mü-

]Oßbaqß[k ac:vMßaomtçg vufqßßvßuav;ESH aonfvmaqGü Oifßr\ /

]AM/ßß;atmiß[k ac:vMßaomtçgü rißßßßemißißvMüßvM\ /

urawmwlunlyd z-q-y-vrsm tltmoionu rif&shemi u]OObaqeU
ANr&atmiwlu vpefaumiawb? olwlu aonvmaqeu rif&si aemi&lyzpatmi
ajymifwlv, f qlvmv] ciAsmwlokmluyg] [k cywniwni ajymvluN/

taLumifrn oefaQG rifatmiwEsh urawnapsrwnhomell nae
rif&shemiEsh urawm twt&uatomuaomtcgu urawm tuu taLumifuh
ajynjyaomtcg olu...

]a [h..zhaqG rifqEjzpeh lwm wcsu&lv, lu]

]b, lvlu]

]OObaqeU ANr&atmi [m euzereuf yxr av, nOElvluZl lmr, ay;
xm;w, lu& t]g olwlu rvluZhemuhelS OeBucsyell twvlur, bqlvzplw, f u&
'Bwnh t]gul 'htcbnlyd ajymunbatmi? OObaqeU] rifultpygw, lu]

OObaqEsh urawmfrn rif&shemiEsh ywbuif bl r*lvrf cpwDxriqllf rn
wcgr0 xriftwpm;blao;on/ rif&shemi u.. OObaq& t&awm&yguf vl, lwmf
wbgr&B "mr&B OiEllxellbnf

oEsh urawmwl OObaq& t&amubn;luí tuu taLumifajymyawmh OObaqeU
olu] pm urawmvlubn;&ef v& p&bbabmwlvon/ 'Bwnh rif&shemi u...

]urawmv] aonvmaqeu twl vlubn;csiw, ? ANr&atmi ulv]
aemuhelS/vluZl ajymay;ygAsn]

onawmfvnf OObaqeU olyifuh fat;pupuftoell..

]ygw, lu& igrvlawm ANr&atmi vrvlygb? rifwEpa, muvlur
ofnluayg]

, ifolzi h urawmwl [elusvnci jzplygon/

rEav; csfjrompn&vqyf qlu&omtcgu &elufu z-q-y-vawlu rEav;
z-q-y-v rsm;uvma&muBulqelluav&m urawmwlEpa, mujriawmh

] [if..pma&q&maweu oifpmq&mawlu aemuv, nOlvpiell oybyf
vmr, blyd 'pma&q&m Epa, muu b, E\$ f z-q-y-vaw&] ygvn&wmv]
q&f,q&xl uuh&sa&mv]

'Bwnh urawm u]luuh&sx] q&f,q&h&mvmygA? ciAsmwlu *Pfyksif vl tck
usyvmvm [m aonvmaq&aeell r [lvbl? ciAsmwlu muG h&; OeBud OObaq&aeell
a [m'D rif&shemi vlvawm OuKBud ANr&atmi] [blymlyd rif&shemi ftzpf
tppftr&lu &Sfjyawmh x&OfrEav; z-q-y-vtzlS tw&f a&;r&? aemftrwf
OpaX;u, f [k emrn&usmvmaom , ck ul lvcrafaviefjzwl 'lu&vzphaom

uX;u, u..

Uu.uu hlvu usywuae&mcsxm&r, ? u&iwEpa, muu z-q-y-v
{nbnvlyrvm; 'grf [kvf pma&q&m {nbnvlyrvm;}}

U, b, hlvjcmemrfrlv}}

Ujcmemrfrawmh trsmBub? zqyv {nbnvlu usywu rEav;toifu wa, muif
waelwq, ? cE&uf wCufay;r, / pma&q&m q&mf 'DEav;pma& q&mttoifu
zCvum;b? b, hlvuRr, hrgr, fob? aebwvutefawmif olw urefuwef
&fawefb? usywufrawmh zqyv toifwluu tqibib}}

U'gzih wcler;yg&apt? ureawwlvu zqyv {nbnvlyfrawmh 'Ezqyv
toifwlvfrn rwnfvluum jzpbvm;}}

U[m.jzplvmayg trsmBubjzplvmayg Bulwlv toifwlvq&f ofraeElyg w, ?
wnDefawmif uifao;}}

Uaumi fyd 'gzih ureawwlv zqyv {nbnvlyfr, }

ureawwlvfrn olwlv aiG yfrawmh a&fepma&q&mttoifu {nclh &mwvif
ofra&muif pmaomuhelzpygon/ trsbj uX;u, i ajymonftwlf
a&muifwlvfrayif olwlu wa, muif wael 10-usyEefay;ygony olhomf 7-
&uifwlvqlyd 70-usyfr&b olwlvh 10-usy acgifykzwl 60-usyb&ygony olhomf
ureawwlvomr(ajymy/ zqyvwl fvl 60-usyb&wmb/

aemuifven&D0 Numaomt cju &efufu pma&q&m owifpmq&mwvgyaom
av, nOfqul&n? ureawwlv rEav; pma&q&m toifESH Bulqleawmh oefaqq Esh
rifatmi bnf ureawwlv; wapul jriwlv&oulbv jzpbfrlv / raelhae ubl
ureawwlv olwlv pmvluzlv vufif 50-usy? tau; 50-usyay;clho;
onf [kvfygvm;/

ureawwlvbnf rif&S&emifm; ureawwlvwuf zqyvaiul , Bef zqyv awESH
xnlvlylyzpl pma&q&mwlvu x&m&mae&mol vlvcllv\ /

xlvlv&muilyd rlvurD acsmarmvyaom ujym;trsvrd wa, muibnf
uif&mwvESH a&muifmonf ureawwlvbnf olujrivofritsif rsvrbnf ol vnf
rsvrf e&bnf

obnf rEav;NrlcelteBub "mwlylvlyly&Sf trsvrd"mwlylv&mr cifBub?
uavmiftrnf ywfrmcif [k ajyniyi ureawwlvpma&q&mrsm;ul wa, muipD emrn&znf
rvlvqub&&mu ureawwlvemrn&ajymvluawmh cifBubonf olwuf urfay;um.

U, t... aonlvmaqD

]]&upf rllft)*v}})

, ifoM ajymvlibonit"yih, rfn oESluEawmtonf , cifuwnfu awOlyD jriNyD olyDom/

taLumi{rfrn 1946cE\$iw6f ureawmf qefulebonftjzpESH rEAv;Hw [ofmEEl qepulyll&Sf ODoufwi? a':apn&iifw\N [ofmEElwLurfrn wnfchepOf xPOlu tydygur&lo;aom cifBudonf qllu, pDum a':apn&ixH qeD, f vmav&mu ureawmf rsupluslonf oluawmh rod olvtsiwlqeylvlu&ef r6NlumNyD ureawmf]]rr&ih&... ureawmfEAv;rfn yxrODqHr suplusvnuawmh obj ciA? emrnf b, blwlv}}

]]w*Eupiw]] Armvll cifBud}}

]] [m.wifuCu [D &ifuV] Budw]] cifBudelt, EEl vluhayAstr}}

]]'gayr, h rifaemufuofNyDu? olfrn t&faxmiE}}

]] [lu]]qvlurNyD]] [lvrfraygav 'Avmuivsvlt r&lorD [m ty&buif &f&cbm; b}}

xPOlu (ureawmfuawmh rsupluslonf oluawmhrod) [k tcleu a&c;l&m cifBudonf aonlvmaqG pma&q&mtjzpESHum? ureawmfDwfwG tvEbuLuvS allumi fajymonf aemuivaelhaerfrn olum;uH wll&armiivmi ureawmf mac: NyD olum;ay:wu&apvsu? um;x&u&omt cgu...}

]]' M.aonlvmaqEul um;wifbfrNyD []]] [k atm [p&clonf cifBudonf xPOlu &&iif ays&fivww&om refuav;jzp&clonf ol'mvylwlvuf tay:xybll ac:ofrNyD? toifjiixmaom t&uyESH {n&clonf tjcmtr&lorDwa, muiv] ygonf olwlvnf tenfi, p&omuluvsvuf cifBud..}

]]uHqG.aomu&omaomu? bmr&falumuEEl uHqGuH t&uivluNyD cifwll u bmr&vlyfz? pavt}}

ol tazmf -

]] cifvluH rlatmiwlvNyD oltdvfxlu ylvqEEluf, &atmiuv] ul wll c&ixm;wll t&uivkviifbfrS &ygrvm;rob}}

cifBud -

]], f-olqdu ylvq&awmh rajrfivielq&n? azmiiveivacmi{b] &EElv&fr, ? r [lv&ivm;..uHq& azmiiveifawmhq&ll r [lvivm;}}

tm* oli, raw& olwlonf [mo pma&q&muH &, p&mvawG ajymvlibonf 'Avmh ureawmfuvnf..}}

]]pma&q&mbAsn..wacsni fawnh &vmayg}}

]]tJ Bzmi lveU a [mi f r s n a e l y B / m ; }

[m . v k y j e l y }

ra [mi f b i A s / u l e a w n h a z m i l v e U t r s t a u m i f t A m v w p i w i f b }

x h l u m i h t j h u c i b u p a t m l v l v G f u l e a w n h a & c l b n f n . .

w c g a w R & h U

j r n E s h a y R , l u N l m t a j y R , e U

r e f o l a w G e e f r e U a x l w , A s

r a r h y g i f o n l w o u r f j z i h

t & u l u l t a z n b l a w n h , f

b e f a e l q u f t /

... [k r t r e l l b j z p l u w w f q e f a & y p c l a w n h o n f

x h s i c i f b u p e s h u l e a w n h o n f c i f i & i f e p c l u l y ? a e m u f l u m r D o b e l u e f
a j m i f c l i c e l c e f b u p " m w l y h v l u z G h o m t c g ? u l e a w n h v l b r Q " m w l y h w G & l u f a y ; y g o n f
(, c i f u r l y e f c o p u l u l v ; " m w l y h v l u u & l u f a y ; y g o n f)

c i f b u d u a j m a v h y g o n f

]] u h q u l c i b u l u l w l y h s i & l u f a y ; & i f b , f t r s t o r d r b u l u z l a e v t h r v l u f i } w l

]] * & e l w D u h q e a * : w i l f p l r , }

(*)

a r o l v e f v s g l y D

x h s i a & f e f o l u e f p n l u m v s y l u l w n h r a & a w n l y g l y D u l e a w n h u h h a & ; u p o m
a z n f y y g a w n h r n f

v G h a m u l m v G i f u l b z h q u l b m o f y g ? o u u l e a w n h q D v l u l y h y g v t h r n f [k
p m a & ; x m o j z i h u l e a w n h o n f b , h e l b , f t c s u b , f e f e h e r n i [k u l b z h t m ;
a j m l u m x m & y g o n f x p o l u u l e a w n h u p m a & ; q & m r s n ; w n f c l n e s h q & n b u D

a&Da' gifaom q&jrrsvftfbb ulcni ofcsh&? xhe&m EpcitLumü &om
ubZk &&ipmtlyqllb OidilyuLeawntck pma;q&awG a* [m ofi r, Ad]
jyelmclawntvni]uleawnt tck q&mvftf ofilyAs] [k rjywrfn.rfn yptL& \

olionf v&bnf obuey& nydonftxd a&murvmbj Epcqef 2-&u&els
uleawnt&rnESh ubZkllb pma&muivmonf

rlaumi&

12-4-51

aq&&...

aqG.aqG.aqG.v&ll tjyplwifawntu..wifawnt v&awnt aq&ibovll
clawntfbb/ v&f..aq&sfwll&uf bmaLumiirvneibvqllvmu ll aq&it&lx a&mur&ll
toemclygawnt, / tclawnt rajymOlb)...aqG v&ll rlefo&trfplvll.

Ely&awntvJ tckv&f [m b, &u&S rE&v;vmE&r, qllvmvJ rajymE&ao;b& tJg
bmaLumiirvqllvmvJ aq&it&lx&mur&jymy&ap/ aq&upellb rE&v; ubj
apmi&eygO&aenf v&f vne&ll&if vne&ll&isif csutsif&u& uq&lyguivmcl&, f qllvmawnt
p&v&cs/ aw&u&awnt&if v&ftjyplv&f aq&iborO clygr, /

aqG.v&ll oemygu&aenf

armi&llw&ll wpue&lxuf wpue&le&e&v&nyll [k ar&iv&iv&su&f...

armi&xnOpOf.v&f

(P.s &it&lyv&ll&v&mu&G ? tou&, f..)

x&tcgü u&leawnt&v&D, ?] [if.ayguiv&lez&ll rx&lawntly] [k obue&fn&bnf awG
{lyD 12 &u&S 18 &uf Epcqef 3-&uf jye&ll&rn&ll u&leawntv&ll&awntly& x&tcgü
rE&v;rs &efule&ll av, nO&vur&svi v&tsibaw&f&mae&? u&leawnt tjyef vuf&v&ll
ar&it&llps&ESh a&mi&awnt&jz&p&awm/ olionf ul&ftod jz&p&aeon&ESh oD, v&f
usr&hps&if 110-usy&ES&ll a&mi&v&ll&ly& a, mu&P&u&pt& m; x&llw&uf ay&ef
xri&vcuse&ig 50-usy&ll ri&f&S&hemift& m; ay;v&ll&ly& \ 'gr&S&J aenf&m em&cr&f&omr, /

[ll.'&v&ll&w&ntvJ zqyv igh&G 170-usy&awntif tvlyftaur jyl&of&ryga&m vm& [k
Or&fajrmuf &T&ive&f&p&av&q&f&S u&leawnt wn&f&cl&m q&jrrsvftfbb&x&m v&ll&u&ES&h
a*mi&f&cl&av& \

q&mu&Da&Da' gifaonf 1950-51c&E&ll &efule&ll&aus&ub&jrmif&y&? olvm vrf&w&f
t&f&vj&cr&f i&f&it&awnt&ll&mr&O aec&ll&ly&paemu&? 51-c&E&f r&w&v&v&mu&ll rE&v;ol
jyeb&it&cl&en&? x&P&Or&fn ol&t&f&f&f& r&ao;/ q&jrrsvftfbb& aeav&m u&leawnt&onf

q&mbu\{nbnftjzpES#i? q&mv0N {nbnftjzpES#i? vi{EIVyfi
xri{0HfEpcv6f BuLu&n0Hf OipmawmN/ t&u&awm6q&mv6fu tHwLuw, A/
tbnwlvfuq&mv6f6n *piumawmif &vLuho;/ vlvzubm uH cpcifwvfi
arw&apwemxm&nu q&mv6f6H vbnf tv&E&raom vrs6 jzpN/ u&E&awmH
twkylvbOrsvlvrf&;&mv6f tv0foi&mu auZi&S&aw6H auZi&qy&ygrn/
xHhLumi h.

uLjv6jav;t aLumi f acw&yly&awmH auZi&Sf jv6buD;t aLumi f/

tcef-6

q&mjrr&v6f

u&E&awmfi q&mjrr&v6fuH toujyeb6fygrn/

u&E&awm6q&orm; totw&aq&sm;xlw6f q&mv6bni t&kyqHqH?
tunfwelqHjzpyg\/ oH&omf polt&kyqH tunfwenbftR0 olp&vES/vu
aumi f&fzlpifv\

&H&ajym&v6f u&E&awm6bni i, p0luwnfu t&cpftv6f 0wfr&uH Ogoem rygi
u&E&awm6bni p&omq&mv6N pmzwy&bwrjzpc&acs/ &Sf&Sf&qH&omf q&m rwic&lb6/
q&mbuD a&Da'gi f&Da'gi f/ xHhLumi h u&E&awm6bni q&E&ub6ni o&X;om;
a, mi h, miftjzpES#i? z0vlum;tjzpES#i? rE&v;r6n aepOf q&mv6f xH o&ra&mu f
aw6q&bu&fr&luH rjy&cl&acs/

o&mv6f w0Dw0Dc&pc&f u&E&awm6v6N b0yg&r&uygav&um/

(1) u&E&awm6bni pma&q&maygu&tjzpES# 1947-c&E&fi EDibmvr6n
rE&v;utjyef q&mv6ES# &x&may:r6n aw6q&H&on/

(2) t&e azmjy&cl&bnftwif r&u&mi&fu c&pbu&Hpmi&f u&E&awm&f&e&fr6n
wnf&cl&awmH q&mbu&Da&Da'gi f&ae&m q&mv6ft&tbH a&mut&cl&on/

u&E&awm6bni &r0ü0wK E&py&fyg&v&daomtcg t&cl&yl&bnr&smu&lvn&f a&f&cs, f
xm&ly&fzpf &e&f&e&f&e&um pma&j&ic&f&zi&h tou&f&awm&rn&f[k pp0&cl&u&? q&mbuD
a&Da'gi fu [a[h igv] &e&f&e&f v&lu&cl&tr, lu& rib, &elyer&v}}

[q&mbu&bu&lv&h&elb&tr, &av}}

[at;...at;...igpOfpm;t&tr, lu&[k&lyD a&mu&f&ael&hae olv&f&av&ou&mu

jyft vmw6f..

]]a[h armi fusi farmi f&l? igawmh 'kvd wefu 'umclt, lvi aw0ybu6 eufef
reu&xmel? ri{v} tJ Bxmelb} vLuayg}}

]]0?BuD b, bu 'umclt fawlef}}

]]jrr\$fv6 fu6}}

urefawnfoni tb, fv6f 'kvd wefu p?Eftlenf/ wwd wefrS vLuayg vmclt
ausuq, blwmqLuawnh q&mormrsm, bmrsmOwBuD0wfi, f jylp&n&yg oenf [k
olwN 'kvd wefxJ wub0rawnh q&mormBuD Efa, muf ylvmi fwi? aeluoAs/
jri fjlwlvqyf OpUESH

urefawnu q&mbuDt m...

]]0?BuD bmrsm vlyay;p&n&bv} qLawnh q&mbuDu..

]]at:.. 'hynpLygou6}} [k ajymvlef q&mv6 fu-

]]q&mbuD 'bli, b, bv? &ly&nfv; uoeflygb}}

]]usywynh pma&q&maygubayg0 oDw|Epykfi &rOr*ZifxrfygyDvD velt, f
armi fusi farmi? uavmielt, fu aonlvmaq}}

'Bawnh q&mv6 fu Orfomtm&..

]]aonlvmaq6 usybldw|zwzlvmayg0 tifwefawnlvJ oi, b}qlyD
urefawnf m...

]]vm ulkif aomlvw&lr [kvlv m;}}

'Bawnh q&mbuDu]]obomlvw&lv m; ar;vLawnh q&mv6&, f rdcsni? av;
a&u|vw&lv m; ar;ovH jzphaewmhvmayg0 ul.vm.vm.armi fusi farmi f xH}}

urefawnu q&mbu6c6fykS xH Dlum wa, muivc6pD q&mv6 fu urefawnh tm
u6lu&u6lav;&sfvlyfi armlyDluom tcvu-

]]q&mbu6&, f ...urefawnfraellu q&mbu6wynhva, mufygtlr, f ajym&m ayg0
urefawnf 'Dkvd wefubl vufsvD, fvLurfayg0 clawnlv rxlygb? 'D6bl ulonlv m
aomv&if pm&if aysfaystfygyg; aeaya&n0 vufsvpplv m&if usyi lunhijmr, ?
ulkilypnfyg&ivl o6r, bsn}}

q&mv6N cirif &ub&mwvlyluH xH pfi urefawnfawnlonf q&mv6f onf
p tcvu lAvbCbmr m; \ txujrefmjyni &ly&svuH pmvS rH Oihai0umi? aeonf
OpudS wvlyDwvW aqmf gawlvvJ aowvvlvuf a&cA|ESH c&Paqmif, vmclbuW

q&mv0ft0b0 reu0w00 reu0w00 q&mv0xuftou0u0u0y0y0:aom v0u0
wa, mubn0 b00pu, u0p0u0m v0av00/ rraomi0oni p0v0u0 tw0u0
vu0zu0&n0E0h0r0e0u0t0h0j0i0x0m0&0\

x0h0u0u0 t0c0f0r0f0s0f0 a0mu0f0m0m0 a0mu0p0m0y0a0em0u0f0 q&mv0ft0m0]q&m0 '0a0e0
u0r0a0w0n0b0m0c00(p0&m0&0b0v0)}

q&mv00u0]r0&0y0g0b00ci0A0m0}[k0 ajyma0omt0c0u0]u0r0a0w0n0t00j0y0k0g0}[k0u0y0p0 olz0e0y0a0&0m0
b00pu, y0g0 x0m0c0u0y0p0 x0u0b00t0\ / naer0S0 jye0f0m0m0 z0e0y0E0h0 b00pu, f0 u0p0u0y0p0
jye0a0v000/

u0r0a0w0n0u0 '0v0u0p0 (olemr0n0a0r0a0e0on0)t0a0L0u0m0i0f0ar0;M0u0n0a0w0n0h0 obn0f0 a0&0\$, cif
t*0v0y0a0c0w0u0 y0p0r0i0j0z0p0\ / x0h0t0c0f0r0n0 jrr0v000u0 emr0n0v00r0f0v00f0 awm0u0f0
p0m0z0w0y0&0b0w0f0q0u0 c0r00f0r0v0z0p0m0aw0G0 w0z000&0m0u0f0 '0v0u0p0u0 a0e0l0w00f0a0&0m0u0f0 x0h0t0j0y0i0f0

]u0s0y0f0w0h0c0w0u0 t0c0r0m0i0&0i0w0h0c0w0v0i0r0*Z0i0f0aw00r0r0m0b0? t0m0ru00&0b0? E0p0y0l0v0e0?
av0;y0l0v0e0? &0p0y0l0v0e0f0 v0h0c0i0f00w0f0aw000 a0e0p00b0w0i0f0p0m0r0n0 t0c0e0f0qu0D0w0f0aw0G0 e0l0
a0e0p00b0w0i0f0p0m0r0n0 t0c0e0f0qu0D0w0f0a0&0&0aw0n0h0 u0s0y0u0a0e0l0w00f0a0e0l0w00f0 a0&0;y0l0v0m0r0n0
olb0j0t0m0u00&0o0A0? u0s0y0n0a0&0; olu0 p0m0v0u0z000t0c0e0f0 v0m0, ? t0b0n0u0x0u0 p0N0y0p0 u0s0y0f0t0f0
r0e0u0w00f0v0m0c0l0w0m0 t0c0x0b0j0 u0h0om0i0v0m0a00}

q&mv00u0 '0y0p0r0i0f0u0p0t0m0 &0u0&0u0a0&0m0a0m0 ay0;ur0f0cl0r0n0u00w0n0h0 u0r0a0w0n0f0
ar0;aep0&m0 rv00w0n0y0g0/

p0w00f0 rraomi0f0u0-

]0'00n0 q&mv00? u0s0y0f0t0f0u00 reu0w00f0v0m0v00 awn0r0aj0ym0g0e0}q0u0y0p0 u0r0a0w0n0h0 t0m0
]0'00n0 a0om0f0v0m0a0&0...ri0f0q&m0 &0e0u0e0u0b00t0a0e0w0, ? '0gr0f0 [k0v0f0 w0j0c0m0c0&0D0x0u0f0 a0e0w0, b0k0i0f0
u0h00 a0w0n0f0r0w0u0p0 v0m0aw0n0f0r0a0w0n0y0g0b00ci0A0? w0c0g0w0av0 t0f0a0&00a0&0m0u0f0 v0m0
(q&mr0a0&0mu0a00;0b0f0v0m0ar0;) (ra0&0mu0a00;0b0)q0k0i0f0 olv0u0e0l0 x0u0b00t0a0&0m0? u0l0'00n0
M0u0n0p0r0f0a0om0f0v0n0? r0i0j0r0i0v00t0w00f0b0? a0e0p00a0u0m0z00v0u0zu0&n0000 r0e0l0y0j0y0i0f0 ay0;&0w0m0u0i0g0?
w0u0, b0k0i0f0 q0&0m0r0&00v0e0f0 q0&0m0u0a0w0n0f0 u0r0a0w0n0b0m0v0y0a0y0p0&0n0&00; v0l0
ar0;b00ra0u0m0i0f0b0f0v0m0? c0a0w0n0h0 ar0;ay0g0i0a0w0n0? t0f0a0w0m0i0f0 v0m0az0n0f0&0aw0n0b0? olq0&0m0r0S0
olq0&0m0u00g0r0s0n0 tou0&00v0, a0w0m0i0f0at0m0u0a0r00v0m0 r0 [k0v0z0f0}

q&mv00u0 &, f0r0m0a0e0\ /

u0r0a0w0n0u0]t0c0k0 olz0e0y000 b00pu, f0x0m0y0p0 b0, f0u0b00t0;w0m0v0}

]b0&0m0r0n0 w0a0e0l0v0000t0a0e0w0n0}

]r0 [n0j0r0w0r0e0u00 r0 [k0v0f0v0m0? awn0a0w0n0a00;0om0b0? b0m0v00b00pu, p0p0r0o0t0;v0}

]]atmir, f.olvj Nunhnlwlvaw&lv, áarmi? tJlb&mvrfaj;wll
bwplum;ormawlu olq&lf b, blursylufqll, llubf}

xll/bu)onf q&mv&oonftxd aelp0fjywlvmlf]]q&m' áelluláawnh
bmcllfp&m &lv}}[lr;jrefcJN/

ul..oilv&f p&cepti&ll o av;pmo&lgovm;/

q&mv&lum; vlvtsifuom r[lv? w&p&efsm;uvnf c&pti lluo;\

q&mv&bnf olv&iáw&ll q&f&q&v&mi&avlr&llonlvnf? aelpmuav; aw&sh
i&luav;aw&ll q&elyu&auR\ / &shuav;aw&ll xri&auR\ / opb?
i&lu&ymo&auR\ / olwlltw&f oilv&lpifuav; jyK/vy&xm\

q&mv&f tvlyrfn pmuav;? i&luav;aw& tpm&uR&mv&f jyóem&llonf vnf
&shw& auR&mr&f olw&f&t&n&ai&gu&ao;\

talumi&rfn (ul&áawn&p&0&lluf owjyl&bn) &shf&bu&q&ll&waumi&bnf Alv&us\ /
oilv&lpif&f ol&waumi&xj vmpm;lyp 'jyift&umi&f, áw&ll rme&ll oltem;vmv&f
ullululv&wN/

on&awnh q&mv&f&f 'áumi&f tpm&maeon&ll Nun&e&\ / oDly&rpm; awn&bl?
ollonf oilv&lv&y:u rot&bl onjy&i&umi&áw&ll tlr&v&z&f&f?
apmi&f&ar&w&xmi&áxmi&sh rme&ll&ely&ly&gu q&mv&lu 'áumi&f&bl&f&um-

]]a[áumi&f..rif±ly&f&f ol&f&awn& ol&sm&e&f&rae&ll rif&awn&bnf awn&áawnf
p&lv&ES/vly&lv&w&ll&umi&bu&f? rif t&ll&f&áawnr, } q&lyp 'á&sh&us&ll olv&uh&lav;ESh
&ll&lv&ll&áawnr&S ul& áawnr&rw& ol&áawnr&N/ 'áawnr&S tjc& &sh&w&/mpm;&\

p&sh&áw&ll q&mv&f&rf&i&onf ul&áawn&ll&lum; tem;uyr&f&c&ll/

A&v&lv&v&f, m

w&el&omt&gj q&mv&f&ll&áe&om t&f&á&f±ly&v&f A&v&lv&luav; E&f&áumi&f
vmem;í q&mv&lu rraomi&ft&-

]]rat&bu&á&...a[m'D rif&av;aw&/ma&elluw, f q&el&av;, cllygt&ll&f}}[k
v&f&aj&mv&ll&f rraomi&fu q&el, lv&lyp t&f&á&f& yu&áur&v&ll&áawnr&S ol&f±ll&v&/
q&mv&lu ul&áawnr&ft&-

]]aonlv m..tj D A wlvuv E s h a u m i f b, f i f t x d v j b, f i f t r v j o d v m}}]

u l e a w n f v n f w e p a e f u l l t a w n f a v l v m o j z p f i -

]][b u f a u m i f u t x d ? ' b u f u t r r [k w l v m }]

]]at: [k w l v, f ' g a y r, h o l w l i, f i f i, f, m r [k w l z u e t x d a v; u r l q l l o l l t r a v; u a e m u f, m }]

]][m..q & m b, E S f v y f o d v }]

]]' t x d u a v; [m t & i f, m e l l w e f u x l u ' t t d f f i v n p m a o m u h e w n f o l w n d & i f j y e b f i; l u a & m u e a e m u f q m r s v n l l u w, ? p l l v b, f a w n f s c b l ? w a e l a w n h u l l o n l v m a & . t r a v; y g r v m b l ? t x d a v; w a u m i f x ? o a [m' p m y a y: r f i t a w n f a v; w z s w l z s w e l l v l v l u f f i v m..y g p y l u v j r n d l u e o l i s u r a v; u l l w a, m u f a, m u f u y p f v l u f c w l v l u y g v d f i r, f. o e m p & m t i f r w e h u m i f w, ? o a b m u a w n h o l u s y f u l v m l y d w l l i v m a j y m v m j z p l y g v d f i r, ? a e m u f q l a w n h a [m' d u s y & i b w f p y f u s, E l w e r f a j c a v; u l y f v m e m l y d u s y & i b w f u l t a w n i f a v; w z s w l z s w e l w l y d a w n f s y s b f i w, ? w v u l l o d w i f a v m u f o b y: r v m a w n b l ? a e m u f q l r s t c h u m i f a v; e l l j y e f v m v m u l i & l l }]

q & m v e l a p w e m

25-11-62

a o n l v m

o w i f p m x t f i z w & o n f t r j z p & i f a i & l v, / u p u l l r a r; v l b l / a i & e l l v m / r & e i f m o e l l y l v l u f n f

b v f i

q & m v e l b n f p m u l l v l v E s i v l i f o m a & o n f j p m u l e a w n f q d a & m u f v n e a o m u p u m, 1962-c E s ? E d i b m v 22- & u a e l h w e f u l e a w n f t d f a j c & i f t d f u t z f i; b u d t m, u l e a w n f u y k i f E s h y g u f i & h a & m u f t r j z p h e a o m a l u m i h o w i f p m r s n x l y g o f i j z p n /

p u p u l l p m z w b l r s n t m, , c k u l e a w n b o r s v i w r f u s b l & s i f a w n f n f

o n f t z f i; b u d t r w l l b n f i n u l e a w n f u a o m u p m r l, p l y d t a l l u m i f r l l o u b u f o l u y k i f E s h y p t w i y g o n l [k l b n f

u l e a w n f t & u f r i b l a w n f q l y g / n a e w l l f r l a e u s b l t a l l u m i f u a w n h & y g \ /

' t z f i; b u d t d h e m u a z; w n l v n f i n l t l u l u f v y f w c k e b n f o l u r w e l w q a p s E s h

0, ðe onf yll&sfu ra&mi/ 'guð uleáwnfu uleáwnbi, tsif (AN/NU) , ck
tifpéygvð epi OuKAN/BUÐ armiNUntm; EþaxmiESÐ, áy; vluonf þrþí
'Ðt zþ, BUÐ uleáwnfu ðe hþollwnt/ uleáwnf wtt þom; sm; ES h rac: rajymawnt
uleáwnft alumi; tremyajmawnt/

xþOf AN/NUntfn yEG luefræeí opESlvubrmaw&twí tðáqmuí ap\

þt zþ, BUÐt þonf rlvuwnfu aemuáz; ðekulð olðzlvþultwí
wawmiávmuðíátmí aqmuíx; \ / ðyíll&sfu &þom&þu 'Ðt zþ, BUÐulvnf
alumu&þ rajymOþu? ou yllqðv; awnfawn&þ t&yfxl aiðvðacspmaeorn
qif&þmwll tay:ü MbZmv&þ\

olul awnf&þblu uleáwnfva, muþl jzþæouw

vubrmawg tðáqmuðelluawnt olvlyþfn oltt ðt ay:xyí rðzðeíu aelyðawnt
tnpftanu; a&awg wriíwumú; aeaom olvþultwíS wzefzef oðtæonf
vubrmawg oltpyly&ií avmi; c&iírn vubrm; sm; u uleáwnfvwll\

uleáwnfu oluðtm; oþwll\ / vubrm; sm; tvlyí vlyrjzpeíávmuf atmií
jzþæonf 'ganumi h a&awf oðtæobð olð [lví a&wðvþu vlyzð oþrajym ay; yg [k
awmi; ye\

[lví.. 'Ðt zþ, BUÐ 'þBUÐ þm* &þluívdírv? olþu; u oluðtay:
awnfawnfrsm; &þewmuw

]]igu oluðrsm; aomuí &þluívdírv [k uleáwnfumu; atmií wriíajymlyð yll oðtæ\

uleáwnf kvð txpí vlyðo; \

AN/NUntuawnt a':NUntvnt a&muðecklvzþí rlvðyíll&sf a':a&ayg&, í
uleáwnfðeð, ? a':NUnt&, bþa, muí 'Ðt zþ, BUÐt ðáy: oþryðajymbðtllí\

xðelh 7-em&ðvmuf uleáwnft ðjyeh&muðawnt rðzðeíxj 'Ðt zþ, BUÐ
tðbuíuyðewll jywiíayguem; rñ uleáwnfvll víf, m; Eþá, muþumajymNU w, /

]]ar 'Uael armiíajymwllt wllí oþrajymv;}}

]]ajymw, í..tr, áv; þnjyehajymw, ísví? igðabmwll nntwll gtt ðáy:
uqif oþ, NUwll}}

, íttclufíðl 'Ðt zþ, BUÐ uleáwnft ðjywiíayguell wntvnt olttceí
jykvíayguírn uleáwnfvllul ymrceírsuEíðuðell bþuel ay:vmawnt uleáwnf
alumiítt ðáy: u íejym&nf ykvíEþvll [m uleáwnfawmií aumi; aumi; roðvlluf &ygbí/
OleíOleíell wvnyðwvñ xþubþ, NUwnt wvñu wttg; abmiííðlyð vnjyí; uð

atmuyllfu tftatmuusothw, ? aemuwvhuawmh oltcefxj 'g&luZj Oibthw, /

wu, hawnh 'ykvifaw[m oluithr&fygbt/ ureawnraumi faumi foygw, /
aoaocscsn r&hpcsi vlpvvel c&ypivmr&[lvib/ ureawnru a'goBud tirwef
vufreivhumi rll..

tu, fom ureawnraoacscsn c&ypivlykvifomol&ibwr&f, tq&if 'gud
b, bubmr&wef? 10-ayavmuuuhwmb?

tclawnh olrh b, wlefujzpxmwll 'P&ma[mifr&froygbt? n&y&h
atmuemrhn ureawnlykvifr&fygw, fvll p&suiviv, / q&mdeluvj w&hcomt&m Owf&ll
x&dlur&vm jzpEllw, fvll x&lv, /

trrh olbuu ouhaoav;a, muhawmif xn&xm,w, / olbr&, ?
olw&tt&llud ysup&wm vnjyihawll vubrm&ola, mu&, ? 'lvubrm
ola, muftauf q&mbudwa, mubm tJ&tc&fhn nolq&lvubrm&c r&ao;vll ay;rvm
apmi&hewm/ E&h, muu naeuwu jyebth;Muly&

aemuf..u&zo&f tft&qmu&awmh ureawnftJ&lvubrm&aw&ll i&ray;vll
tulez&hjnly& ureawnru&ll awmi&yeluygw, / olthrh tcifjzpt&h&hewll
vubrm&buduvj obmr&v&lv jriv&lu&wmr[lvfygbt/ 't&zth;Buddll/ tJ&tc&fu
bmr&xc&lv P&mr&fygbt;wll olq&lv vubrm&c &p&mr&hvm obifwll twll&rx&h&if
ray;b&ql&vll v&h&awmom;Buddaw&ias/

ureawnruawmh b, buhao& rac:ygbt/ tJ&hu pma&aw& a&h&ow&aw& u
ureawnp&mw&fv&h&q&awjzpa&awmh ureawnru&lv&h&mu&v&mw&ub&ll aw&ob& jrib&vll
Orfomaeowll 't&ruv& ureawnru&w&lv bmr&sjzpe&llfygbt;wll t&zth; B&ll
p&su&llunly&awmh b, fvll&h&r, tq&hvmv& oif&xm;Muygw, /

't&zth;B&llp&su&ll J&aon&vma&q[m tv&ft&u&llom&up&mr&t, pty&awmh olu&ll
ta&llumi&rlbubuf ykvif&ES&fygw, J&q&hwmh ol[m&ll re&f&awmh&ll/ olthjy&pb&ll
z&h&csi&v&f&t&mr&B&awmu&ll 'hwmh ureawnru oillm&xm;wlltwll&f..

J&llfygw, i ureawnru&v&ft&u&ll r&h&eygw, ? tJ&kvif&ll ypv&lv&ru&v, tq&ll
wmawmif *w&lu&ureawnru&v&mr&f&rb&ll o&fygawmh&v, J&vll olp&su&Dec&lv&h&awmh
olq&ix&mwll ouhao&aw&h&wmif ppp&mr&v&h&wmh&ll/ 6-v&tw&f& aumi&f&h&e&ap [h&om
p&h&ics&u&ll&ll Nyp&po&h&ygawmh&ll/

, if&h&zi&h 'lv&ly&f&h ureawnru&t&mi&jrib&n&ll k q&h&rn&lv bma&llumi&tq&ll
ureawnru&kvif&ll nO&py&ll&f&h& ypv&lv&u&v&wm aemu&v&ae&le&h&uf ap&map&mr&f&h&ll Al&v&llunith&ll bu&f
u&h&aw&ll olw&pv&th&ru&v&ll a&w&h&v&ou&iv&ly&h& Al&v&llunith&ll a&rus&t&mi&f vly&f awmh&As/
olp&h&v&lu&u'lv&h&ias/ ureawnru olu&ll tJ&lv&pv&th&ru&v&h&us&v&llup&h&llumi&h ypv&lv, fvll&ql&h, /

'Bawmbu r[wlygb!/ tfrfvmlunElygw, ? 'B&wlvouf wyfxmwmbo?
b, fvmuMumygyD a[m'lvubrmawG ouho&gyw, lv tuuf qilwmuEiAs' tm*
tzbuD/ obonf avmuü trsbuom atmjri&\

, if tustalumi fawG jynjynpBN q&mvGqD pma&vluáwmh q&m
auseybnygonf

aonlvn

tJpuf tJbwislawG q&mcDrfw, /

bvfi

uJ-auszE&Sf q&mvGftaLumi; Nydawnh cpb|vG|taLumi; jyequiygnf

xlvruao;/ ptzbuDtm; ureawnlvuvéajcvéf us;véjyrbnf
ureawnlvuvéajcvéf Nleaoom tjcm;taLumi;rs;vnf &B; \/ olttfrfn tapch
av;wa, muf xmav&Bm ureawnlvuvéajcvéf olttfrfn ajymifvmlhom Eprfn
thusifnám tydygurav; acsarmaom &ly&n&N/

tzbuDoni ptapchav;rs;uH nsfqhom nnO&N/ xriřudatmiř rauR?
tapchawG tyřplyD Ovsrn&icuw, ? ociutmcnyD vihemuřwuf wwlv, f[hom
oldg'jziH olthgyuřuH arřrlvmaom thusif acsarmvřvm onřuH r&prfn xlvLumiH
thusifuH wzlv&lvuřuř xriřuH Opraur? , ifuH thusifuraeElylv cpmawmh
jochr)[bnyD vnyřufuřiř elwcrřuH tyEřbxH \/

, ifowifumuřawmh tzbuDr&lvéf ureawnlvuvéajcvéf thusifuH ac:ar; \/
thusifuH pryřuyg oluH EEmEřh &ibm;rs;uřy emuřatmiřylygao;onf[k
ureawnlvuvéajcvéf ureawnlvuvéajcvéf u&Pmouluonf eiftrfu
xlvajy;ygvm? eiftrfu q&B;lv; ar;awm armvtrřibufn&gyonf obonf
ob, lub, lvbtr&řřroH armvtrřib&mu&řawmh ob;wwlygonf ElyD c&Dp&lvu
wjym;ř&gy/

'Bawnh ureawnlvuvéajcvéf aicw&řawmh ryeD 'lvay;r, h;ymnyD armvtrřib &xmay:
ta&muř vřřp&lvitjynft pEřhaemuř; třřu vlyřuD uluHéřtm; ylv[vlvuN/

tzbuDoni tv&lv&m rch&yElyjzpN/ ureawnlvuvéajcvéf ob;řawmh xlvplyD
olureawnlvuvéajcvéf trsubbnf

llyguH bmrřvov.[llyguřuH a&lvluřp&ifOif[lly a*mb&ifriřjrw&D a&Emawmh
ayguř[lly[k ureawnlvuvéajcvéf wriřatn&ajmav&B; jziH uG lvébl olciřéřu
rnbenřpřřlvunawmh [lvwlvu pmwlvuAN/vwlvuAs? tJgalumiH a&lvluřp&ifOiflv
olbmrřmu &lvluř tar'gawř&ajmygellq/nřr? omawG ullyjefmefN/

xlyif uleawniwltm, qyluvnf ynmomyg\ / uleawniwlt ofu acgrsm,
olt t'buif othaomt cg..

]] [U. *rsifrt ofuac(aw) 'gu uleawniwlt wG lvm / uleawniwlt yH uawmh
]] [U aomufrsifrt ofuac(aw) eifwlocif t&ubrmu eifwluuMumyD t&ueHrDob
igt ofvmyD igacspm; Luwvm; wD)

ul. olpum, t'yth, f b, fvmuvmov? 'Defrbu taumi fbuif om
rawncsi he&r, ? onlvzubm, Ebluawmh awmbAs

uleawnirfn ul p'vluir&onh pum, ohr, syif jzphaeí olc: r'fnyD lyHrd onf

olaonf.. uleawniwlt aqmi & ctsulum, ul f[muH i r'k'vmjzpb&onf / taLumi rfn
av; igajcmuEprQ Numomtcgu t'husiftm, & eueHr' r'f' b) crfom aom via, muH ES h
acsmarmvyaom Zeptjzpf Alvt' syapsrfn r' MuncPaw& onf

v'et' l'omE syuyif oluav; Epa, muES h uleawniwlt of vma&mu'vni ywao; \ /
olrfvudwf vupmaw@jynh

tcef-7

tyltat;

v'et' q'bu ob, hel' Eav; oH vneH' rnuH uleawni awmawnES & uct' r&
ao; acs' taLumi fycsu'vni r'aznfy / uleawni it' c' x) a&mu' r' b) z' e' f[awmi fye
Olygrni f[k v' d' s' ubz' h vly' x' m; onf

on'awnh uleawnirfn yH p'v'apm&on'aygh

x'lt' c' l'urfn a&f' e' r' r' u ylt' l'ubn? ar' r' l'ajymi f'umt' ofi' f' i waE' c' h' n' f[k q& n' b' u
a&Da' g' i' f' u p' p' o' b' n' / ar' r' l' r' b' olw' yn' r' sm; x' p' ma& ; i t' ofi' f' r' a' p' onf / n' h' w' n' & y' D, f
E' p' x' y' w' l' u? a' t' mu' x' y' i wv 50- usyES h & v' l'ajymi f'awnh uleawni vly' g' o' h' o' aygh

t'bnft' cgrfn uleawnir' r' l' b' l' yx' r' o' p' q' h' a& mu' z' j' c' i' f /

ae& m' x' mew' c' b' l' yx' r' o' p' q' h' t' b' u' r' f a& mu' & on' r' fn ul it' z' l' o' p' i? t' e' f' i? ae& x' l' l' &?
Mun' k' & &? vn' & y' w' & t' & om' & & / v' onf / M' u' m' o' h' r' awn' h ol' r' [l' v' i' t' acgu' f' tacgu' f' t' c' g' t' c' g
a& mu' & awn' h & h' i' t' h' o' h' awn' onf / bn' ES' l' v' benf / v' i' r, m; ES' l' v' onf / n' m; p' awn' h
[J. [J. c' i' A' s' w' l' ol' l' u' w' l' t' w' l' f' y' g' b' / a' e' mu' f' awn' l' bn' j' z' p' l' v' m' o' enf / w, f.. ' f[m' r
i' g' r' aj' y' m' v' l' u' t' s' i' b' l' /

a&muZta t m i f w c g v m c l l ..

o m v l l r t i e e f ...

(2) t a t ; ... & y f y g A s

a t ; " m v l u , f .. a v a j y E S i f ?

a v a j y w e f r m v m e t a w e u ?

o i f y s b u l i f v e f ... y g w l l ..

c i f o e l l r t i e e f /

t o t v a q e & i y v n i t a & ; r b u d y g w n i t d a w a y g y g o n i a & \$, c i f
t * l v g a w p e l l i t * l v g e a o m i r l l

y e f r s p l v y g o n i t y s a w v h c s o n i r e f r a p s v n i o u b m v s o n i
i g a o m i f u e h a v m u f w i a o m i f e l l i v o f r o m z o m y y d & v e r i n e w u , l y /

l l [l v l . z h b z h b m u p e }

a r v 4 - & u a e l w e f r e h v ; & & i h o p b z l u z h v s f q u i u e h a w n u a r t l l
a r n a w n i , n o f t z l y l i f z h r j e h j y m & o n i

l l c i A s t y g p y l u t & u a p n e l v l u l v m A s t e }

l l r a e m u p r i y g e l a v ... u e h a w n i a r t l l a & m u f s t & u r a o m u & b i A s t a u m i f a j y m p r i
b m u p e }

l l a & b l u c i A s t a v ; r a & m u l v n i y l e }

l l a [... } & i b l v e f ' w l u e l y i f j z p b o t u m ..

l l e y B l v m .. }

l l a c s w , A s }

l l c i A s t w l t n m r s u p e l l a j y m v m v m ; }

l l c i A s t w l p m a & ; q & m r s u p e l l u l o b m a w l a v m u f y g o w l e q & n j r r s l v e l u
a j y m w , }

l l q & m v e l u a j y m & i f a w n i q & m u a w n i r r a o m i f v l s u l v l y l ; a e r v m r o b i ?
o e l l b , f r a w l v l v l v }

]]olt of t&ibthar;wm}}

]]tck ciAsmqllfvwv, fvm}}

]] [kvfu..}}

]]olwa, mu&lv}}

]] [ifti f..ta':Buð wa, mué]]

]]ta':Buðuam e&lv}}

]] [m.ciAsm [muv}}

]]ta':Buðu ciAsmbhv}}

]]toul 50 ausbu(Asm}}

]]auslv m bnjzpbv}}

]] [m ..awnAsm}}

]]aumi fav;u ul&awnlv b, fvlr;ov}}

]]aonlvmaqG aoyvm,wl}}

]]tnmom vlygrOellen? taumi fajmprf? ul&awnft wlv b, fvlric]] ov}}

]]rrfao;b? ciAsmlvl wlv&lv ajymcsi lv, bqlv]] ul&awnlv tck]]qu&ay; &wm}}

]]Elbu tcb, f&lv}}

]]' ttemrfib] &lv,]}

]]tl.'ge]] ciAsm u p&fumi{ ausm&umi{a&mi{ac&ustue]]ve]] vly&e& ovm?
ul&awnlv]]cs]] tck qu&ay;ygawm]]v}}

]]a'gorBu]]yge]]Asm? olu tcb]]ta':ul]] ap&]]k.b]]b]] acsm]]v]]w&ewle]]r]]lyg?
a [m.a [m.ta':Buðo]]th]]y]] olv]]m]]y]]D.}}

]]ciAsm z, f&ay;awn}}

]]aumi fyg]]y]]D.}}

ul&awnlv]]acw]]ir]]O q]]ll]] f]]o]]th]]y]]Daem]]uf.

]] [ʌ ɪ 'g v i f j r i]]

]] a e t ʌ s . . 'g u l e ʌ w m b]]

]] [m . ' t n m o m ; e s ʔ c i ʌ s ɪ u b m ʌ u m i ʌ w m v ʌ s]]

]] a ʌ u m i ʌ w m r [ʌ v z ʌ s ʔ o l t a ' : u v r ʃ r a & m u f s y ʌ u q ʌ r t ʌ v ʌ w ʌ p j y e ʌ w m i ʃ a e v ʌ t c h y ; a e y g ʌ y]]

]] a e m u ʌ y ʔ c i ʌ s ɪ u a 0 ; a 0 ; z , ʃ y ; a e n ʔ u l e ʌ w m ʌ w ʌ s i ʃ v ʊ v ʌ v ʌ y ʌ y ʌ t m i]]

]] p ʌ v t s y g ʌ ʃ n . ' g a v m u ʃ a w m h u l e ʌ w m ʃ e m ; v n ʃ y g w ,]]

]] a t : . v n ʃ y g r b ʔ ' g r s v n ʌ v ʌ e i ʃ 7 5 - c s u ʃ a v m u]]

]] t ʌ . a q]]

& ʌ v ʌ w & u f r e ʃ u a v ; o ʌ v ; a y : v m o j z i h u l e ʌ w m ʌ v e ʌ u e y i f y c h ʌ w e ʌ v ʌ w ʌ f r ʌ m . .

]] [i f . j r i]]

]] a q ʌ v ʌ v t s i ʃ r a w ʌ a o ; b ʔ a ' g o ʌ u ʌ v ʌ u ʌ w m ʔ b , b ʌ u t ʃ a e w m v]]

]] [t n m o m ; u ʃ y g t c b b ʃ n ; ʌ v m]]

]] j r i t e m r ʃ n r & ʌ w m b]]

]] j r i h b , ʃ e ʌ u a & m u t ʌ w m v]]

]] ' ʌ e ʌ b]]

]] a q ʌ q ʌ u ʌ b m v ʌ u ʌ u ʌ w i ʌ w i f r a & ; v]]

]] & ʌ v ʌ w & u f v m c ʌ w m a r m i]]

]] b , e ʃ & u f a e & r v]]

]] ' ʌ e ʌ a v ; & u ʃ o m ʌ u m a e ʔ c e ʃ & u f w e i ʃ v m a e ʌ r ʃ n j y e & r ,]]

]] e ʌ . a q ʌ u b , ʃ a w m h b , ʃ e & m r ʃ n a w ʌ u r v]]

]] w e * ʃ e ʌ e ʌ r e u f 8 - e m & D o u p v D r e ʃ c a v ; a u s m i ʃ x ʌ u ʌ m c ʌ]]

]] t ʌ u . . ' t c e ʃ r ʃ n q ʌ i ʃ e ʌ u s m i ʃ y ʌ v x m ; v ʌ a u s m i ʃ o m a w ʃ e & ʌ b ʃ r ʌ w ʌ m]]

]]' gaLumi baygh armi farmi }}
]]tj Busni fu tapmi hawel jri bbbvm}}
]]jri h q, lwe f atmi clwlb usni f b j armi farmi }}
]]ul..tck jri ft ovl Num&NyD &lyl bP h e vl "mwyl k r n jri & b l NyD to ma & mi b j
b, E S h e o v l r o a o ; w , ? a & b b e y t g ; v r f v l l O g O g n u h u f j z l a e r h a y g h e m f }
e n f e n f & , f v l u l y d -
]]r j z l b t a r m i f a r m i ? t h r l w l b u d v l b j r h e w , }
]]j r i h a v ; u a w m l u f n . a w t r s t & r f b u d z u e r f y p f v l u f t h r , }
]] [i h a e n f a r m i f a r m i f o y f a w m h r o & b l a e m f }
]]j r i h e l w t r f u a v ; z l e f o u y f v l u p r f ? a q G l u a e p l y f v l u p r f r , }
]] M u n p r f M u n p r f ? o l t c h a w m i f [i h l v l b j r i h l u m u l w , f q & n ? t a w t r c l b l }
]]j r i h & }
]] & S }
]] w e * h E h e l b , h e & m }
]] t h . a r l b h ; N y D / m ? a o a o c s r c s r s v l x m ; t h ? O u p v d r e f c a v ; a u s n i f & S h r e u f 8 -
e m & D a r v 6 - & u h e l }
a r v 5 & u h e l e h u l w f u l u l e h a w m f o n f j r e f o b u e j o w l u l t j r e f t q h o w f u m 10 -
e m & t e l l i * p l u m ; E S h q i f c l o n f
]] a u m i h a v ; a & m u l y d a e m u l w a e l j y e c l h e n ? e i f a r l r h a e l y d v l r E h a v ; a e j z p r f n
r [l w t f ? [h & m u & i f y l v e f t l u l v e f v l t p m y s u f t t o y s u e l l r s u l u f a c s m i f u a v ; e l l
j y e f v m r n i g r i h , m i h o ; w , ? w e v h a e l x d t m i f a p m i t r a e e l O w l u l b z l y l c l l f ?
a i b m , N y D j y e c l }
u l e h a w m r f n O x l y l b e f u l b z l b d a i G B e f [h j y m l y d v m c l b j c i f j z p l y g o n f [l w f y g \ /
a ' : B u d p l a j y m v l u b o n f t w l l y i f 21 - r l l a u s m l u f y i f u l e h a w m l u l r n y l v m a v l y d
a r l r h q , e m & t e l l y i f a t ; v S O w l v m c l h o m q G l w m u l c r l v l u l u l y d a w m i h j c a t m u f
a j r j y e h a & m u h o m t c g u & S y t u l l u , b d a w l u l j z k v l u l u l y d u m a y : w f c l m & a o m
a v r f i v n f a v y l / a r l r h a & m u f S r p l c l h o m a c r w l l v n f N y l u l y l u l u s a v l y d
p i p p a r l r h E S h r E h a v ; a r m f a w m l u m ; v r f 42 - r l l f [h & ; x m o n f q l a o n f v n f t r e f n

Crow's by 24 miles ušičulb wnlvndu yčičlhom 24-rifom &\ / 4-Esh 2-taetxm včeon/ vrfaulawmi ywf tqift xyāwālumih om c&Dyhejci jzpbn/ o&mwšif arñloni rEāv;xuf ayokaxmiceš yjrihe \ / xhālumih prōtytat; jcmem&jci jzpygon/

aeršwvluāom tyččbnf ajryiū pčičtmiš \ / tyjeN / oltwēuf ajryiEšh ešuyāomavrñ tyrs&on/ ajryiEšh ušičlhom tylyg vsmvmon/ ajryiEšha0;clhom at;vmon/ a0;avat;av/

arñllawmi šy:oh wlučwā&mu&v mclhom avxbonājryi fš ayoh axmi šausfuf t&yf jzpbwnf/

awmi šuleš'a' ooh at;cišoni poabmw&m/

ulēawnp v mclhom *šlum rEāv;ñčxbl a&mušv šyit&šoni wa, mušajym \ /

]]ušyāwnh tch' šñ b, ēnfelš rtyēil b/ uplyšy šyēwuf, š

tjcmwa, muš]]ušyiv] wu, šv tčšēēawmif 21-rñ jzpjzpi jyētš r, š

]]ššwlt zlawnh [lwřayčāv? urawmif arñ 4-&ušeršvmeš "mwšyšlyš yšyw, šv xišē&nyš arñ llawnh aē&modš ēāēšygyššš

a&fešolwa, muš axmučN/lN/

ulēawnf q&njrrš včft fob a&mušāomtēg bnēlwšqupumr0 rajymēil fš vušlu vč ftvīuav;uš zlvuetš &šftuēl ušuetřvšvlušlyš tēššwāqg wa, muš, yāwmif uš twišqšvlušonf

aemūšvael.../

Opvšd rešuav;t xušvēušmif [k qš awnšawnčřēmBudus, švñ rñ xičlygon/ o&mwšif ppf Pčēlšayon/ yxrr&iš orešvvišay:rñom x&lum Oguyřñtaqmuft Oēščēšbnf aemuzū txyEšyšlum tlvuyřñ wčēšbnf opšyif t&šftnOgobudšřm;rmr&il a&šbuš xāmif yīuav;wyif om ulēawnf tršvftom;xmclhbnf

OšbZIEŠ ulēawnfoni popšyīuav;atmuřñ t&ščlum tajctaeuš Nūñonf ajcmušyivšygon/ tšvš taqmuft Ošwš jywifayguřš zčřxmšlu? twčšü v&č erw/ vūñbuš wēšvsmū vbudwa, muš aēšbwāeonšubm jrišonf

]] [kv&r, Asm..ubZi uleawnu rjriblao;ayr, lv uleawntwofpof rñ
tvlvbwm, fqygawm}}

uleawnpum; qhonN ra&SraEfi;fyif oli, fonf ausi;oi;xb csi;fvmum
uleawnwqob tly;ye; yfvluavonf

ubZi/nf on of;ohcswuBuawlu;jum..

]] [m.. [kviv, Aq}}

]] u..ciAsm; jyeawm}}

]] b&m;lyDv jir;zsuyvm;}}

]] rDehawmif &lyptciw, }}

ol..uleawnw cywlvwajymepOf jribnf uleawnw xaemiyifuav;
atmub a&muivmum xDuav;u cswlyd.

]] tm...yvluvnf a&muhevm awnawmlyvm;}}

jrikuf q, fepyl apmw, }}

]] 'gzi h uleawnyer, hem}}

ubZi Elwquav&m uleawnu-

]] uAsm.uAsm..jrefre}}

ubZi lywluwEsh xubtaomtcg jri uleawnu apapluN
&, ygonf uleawnuvnf ruv;csi;ql &, mlygonf

atmf..rjriblw &n;pm;csi; awlu;Denf

uleawnw ruv;lawen pt"yih, f ay:ygonf

wa, muul wa, muhapluNlygonf ylvptheNlygonf]cptcsi; 'kvq
rsuply

luNhe&Nrs rlyd;wm uleawnu pumpygongf

]] jri h&..' tlvluav;away: xlu;lvvm;}}

xaemiyifuav; ajc&i;frñ tlvustlyuav; &ygonf

prS obnf uleawnr;suEfrS rsuptum..

]]atrf..b, hami(rv) aq& ausni(cef wck&K) OiNuwmayg}}

]]wtgawG tuletVH yvfvxm;wmb}}

]]Z&fxm;wm wayguhayguhawmh &&rfraygh vmygaqG.}}

olu urehawmh&S Opaqmi bth;gonf yxrtxu&om taqmuftODuH ofi
NunNuygonf

]]'gri fvlH aeclwH abnf gaqmi hayg}}

olhonf ptaqmi u wtg:wckS w&fr&acs/ urehawm u aemuZulu wefvsm;wck
jyeNunfvNuyD..

]][hfn wtg;uav;wck [aew, f jri h&}}

]][kvNyd.aq& tJ bJ ofi;Nup&D}}

tw&foH a&mu&omt cgu uav;wllf ukm;xll uav;awG xyqiplyH xm onful
aw&onf urehawm u E&fclul q&svNlum.

]][m zlnfb) jri h&}}

]]'tcef raumi&ao;ygbt aq& onfyif tcef ofi;Nuygp&D}}

Oifvml&om wtg;ulyvlyD olu a&S urehawm u aemu tjc;wcefoH
u;Nuygonf ptcefrn uav;ti, bqlawG ae&njzpf[elvlygonf ukm;xll r&H
e&Hb;u pivefxmaom ausmubiylefwicluav;aw&ay:w&f wa, muxllf
oijz;vfyuav;wcp&bnf

jri bnf tcef xlw&f toi&haom wjrupnfESH orelvvi;fyi&e&mu zNvSum
oijz;uav; E&fclul ci;vNuyD..

]]aqG.xll}}

urehawmfrn aemu yvfvz&yESH jzpa&eí waumu&u&wif;gqpts xll vlu f onf
olu z&yc&wif urehawmfvuDb;ü , Oium ylpfvlyxll vlu bnf

uL..bmajymí bnjy;Nurn&nf/

urehawm&wmh taw&xli ptwllfyif Oifvmonf

ywDe;usiu qvNifvbnf avmu&u&D, f urehawm vH E&h, mu&wnf
on&bbw ol&mw&f wpwp&i;usuh&om Bu&u&wmu f aea&miN atmu&w&f
ajcmu&o&om taqmuftOD tajcclhfn r&vmi&xmaom wrelvvi&fa[mi&f tay:u

ow&vlibnESH

[[atrf.ubZBUajymvmuH aw&rd/vyg}}

[[ou b, vHajymv[i]}

[[jriH [uvmawntav}} pae&mi , ck ezlaw0 'law0w0f urefawntuH f urefawnt
[lvlef u pncsi f quc:llwvH jarmi} bhajm&rvm? jaq0b) ajym&rvm? 'grs [kvf
[urefawnt}b) ajymvlu&rvm? juH }bhajymvlu&rvm, avntawntuH
p0vfxh0of;ygao;on/ NyDrS olurefawntac:yHuH ow&onESH t&p0ellum [[aqfu
a[m[Hfn jriHvntlybHwntav? tr, folu r [kvfygb0wH? ciAshtumifav;u onkuf
t&yfritv, vH ajymv, jriH0}}

u-urefawntpum [m b, hvmutav;euygov? ta&Bu0ygov? p0fpm,lu
ygciasr/ 'g[mb, hvmutav;euygov/ 'g[m or0&n0fpm;pum tppvHac:yg w, /

uav;ruvnt 'gubj p0vDi0m;v00ESH

[[if.[kvvm? oluawntfrsvrb) [Hellu aw0b0&llomell}}

[[kvw, f rrvrb)jriH0? aq0uom }tHciAsm;bmajmajym 'g urefawnt&n0 pm
tppfStppf [kv&r, }vH ajymvluwmay0} (e0yHvlibn? r0v0q0to0g)
[kvw, hvjriH0? aq00vfxHfu tvlvb0dewnt0? tlvHajymaewlef;rf0b0v jriH
aq0v0q0NyH0yD 0i0vmvm '0awntS iellu [m-urefawntv0vmay0v0] o0H 00w, }

urefawntu ubZHtm; Ellvlu0yHuH tom, hajmygon/ w, f Bu0us, vlu0f w0
atmi jriH Bu0u0As/

'gubj ac0romell ac0ror0u oabntuv00v0 wa, mu0wa, mu0 [uf[uf
yufyuf lyHaeluon/

[[jriHuv) aq0 0em&0S a&mu0y0rvm;v0 p0v0vapmapme0 vnc00wnt}}

[[atmifm b, fa&mu0z aer0v jriH, }

polhajymly0 bmqu0ajym&r00frof acw00 pumjyw00eon/ aemurS
Bu0pmyrfpm tu00&0um Ell.jrif0ck '0va, mu0xlvnc0lawnt jriH0t wlvnc0llw0 ta':uH
bmajymc0v}}

u-llu0nt0av? urefawntar;yHv? tHury0pavmi0uy? 'gub00si0v0 E00a, mu00m,
&e0u000h&0b0 c00faw00luw0t w00f/

[[v00q00 jriHnc0llwmu}} (tr, f oluv) p0y00emub) ta&wBu0ci0A0
'0ellu we*0EG aelav? we*0E00000wnt jriHv00ausni0fu q0mraw0 pppw0maw0

c&v&u&ygon/ yg;csiftyfxm;v&lygon/

jri&ye&E&mi& Elw&rf&uav;u& u&e&awn&fri&ygon/ u&e&awn&, ci&E&S&h
p&u&aj&y&m&cl&p&0&u&=if? a&;a&om p&raw&6&rf&n &=if jri&h Elw&rf&uav;aw&n&h aw&U&S t&rf& Bu&D
p&lv&yp&v&u&ft&h, j&[&k ta&em&u&E&lf&H &ly&&S&aw&u&n&i &=if? [l&q&m on&f&q&m a&;a&om
t&cp&D&w&K p&mt&ly&aw&2&w&i &=if? t&[&w&Bu&Dr&sv&i&um Bu&rf&O&g&cl&b&on&u&u& ow&&ygon/
wu, b&u&awn&h Elw&rf&csif p&lv&rf&n rv&G& ly&g/ wa, mu&E&S&h&va, mu&f t&aw&n&Bu&D
u&lv&&zu&&r&n&f w&G& &wu&&r&n&f rou&f&n&n z&ph&S&&r&n&f tay;t, l&&R&n&f

u&J. 'E&t&cs&f&f&aw&n&h u&e&awn&f gr&S&f jyl&E&lf&y&gr&v&m/ jyl&v&p&ov&&y&gr&v&m/ 'B&vm&uf av&mi&f
y&&t&u&&w&J t&x&f

x&h&u&mi&h u&e&awn&f&on&f r&td p&ov&u&f&v&e&f Bu&rf&O&g&x&m&cl&on&f&u&u&u& vu&av&v&h
v&lu&um jri&Elw&rf&u&u& p&lv&&er&Bu&D&p&m&aw&n&ly&g/ olu&m, raw&u&bl&ao;f p&ov&u&f, Of uav;E&S&h
aj&rf&v&i&u&mi&f aj&rf&v&i&h&y&r&n&f

o&h&on&f u&e&awn&f&ww&E&lf&y&g/ yu ylt&u&f&v&ly&D , cly&q&p&lv&ly&uav;aw&E&S&h u&h& tsif
lu&u&aj&cc&w&f a&&E&em&u&xy&f uy&x&m&&on&f&S y&x&r&x&u&v&lu&h&om p&ov&uav;al&u&mi&f&on&/
w&j&n&j&n&f&E&S&h&aw&n&h N&D&f v&my&gon&f om, m&rl&u&e&f v&my&gon&f b&mw&ll&w&e&f un&r*P&q&u&v&m/

j&pi&pp&f v&w&h&nc&E&mu&h& b&n&f y&x&O&D awa&Z&m t&may&g O&ga, m "m&w&Bu&D&av;yg&E&S&h
wn&h&q&mu&fx&m&on&/ r&td&v&h&ex&h&om a' o\&mo&D&wk t&av&sm&uf c&E&mu&h& f&vb& av&mu&f
p"m&w&av;yg; r&O&va&ev&O&f ae&i&x&h&f&f a&u&mi&f&on&/ u&e&f&r&n&E&f&ive&f&on&/ t&n&E&lf&y&g;
t&&om&cp&m&E&lf&on&/ c&p&m&v&p&ov&&on&/ o&E&mw&f&f p"m&w&av;yg&rs w&ck& w&f&f
, w&av&v&u&f&f&f? y&lv&e&lv&u&f&f&f? v&h&fa&e&i&x&h&f&f ra&u&mi&f&aw&n&h &om&t&n&E&lv&u&h
rc&p&m&E&lf&aw&n&h c&p&m&v&p&ov&&aw&n&h [k lu&m; bly&gon&f &ly&u p&ov&u&h ze&lv&Dr&ay&ay&g&h

, ck u&e&awn&f&n& ar&h&u&w&f&f ae&x&h&cl&on&h r&td&E&mu&h& ? v&b&n&x&u&ly&h&om
awa&Z&n&f&mw&f v&e&lv&h&u&mi&h&j&zp&&r&n&f u&e&awn&f&&S&u c&sp&ov&u&f&f wr&f&w&cl&on&h n&n&E&ly&sp&if
jri&h&av;w&i&f a&&E&f&aw&n&f&t&mu&f y&ly&u&av; a&mu&h&ey&g&v&su&f ay&lv&u&&ly&er&f p&ov&x&i&v&h&f&f
lu&rf&f tou&&ly&f&e&f&oj&zi&h jaw&n&p&rf&y>&h& ar&mi&ar&mi&h&, j&[&k n&h&h uav;r&O
r&lu&m;cl&B&av&w&um;..

p&t&al&u&mi&f&u&h jye&h&j&ym&if&f u&e&awn&f& , f&aw&n&f&S& a&em&f&w&y&go&n&f&/

r&e&f&aw&n&h 2-en&D x&h&av&mu&f&S c&p&bj&ci&f t&E&lf&E&lf&cl&um u&e&awn&f r&E&av;r&f&n
rae&E&lf&aw&n&f&oj&zi&h to&rd&v&h&q&h&w&G Elw&qu&e&cl&ly&D ar&h&u&w&x&mp&D&f c&D&w&O&uf
aw&mi&f&t&w&u&h&mu&f&f&zp&ly&gon&/ p&t&cs&f p&ae&mw&f&f &mo&D&w&h&t;f u&e&awn&h u&h& f&n
"m&w&av;yg; n&D&ob&h&av&ly&D jri&E&S&h&aw&cl&ly&u&h w&oo&j&zp&av&ly&D u&e&awn&f raj&y&m&cl&h&f
r&y&j&cl&h&on&h t&al&u&mi&f&t&m t&cs&u&f&v&u&aw&u&h w&ly&h&vac&gi&f&Bu&D ow&& av&ly&D

ta&;x&J w&f&t&w&f&f&n n&m;cg& Ze&f&ar&mi&E&lu y&g&v&ma&o;on&f ol&w&h&v&f&f&n

wa, mufuli wa, mufuli arsi? wa, mufuli wa, mufuli arsi? uEdu, aelion/
awmiapmi? &ar0tsi?uLunlum LunEaelion? wcsuwcsu eib;uvawG
touxufulely[k, qovmrod ygcsiyif tyhevLUao; onf

lawmul..ri?wEpa, muawmh igwltce awCllwbe&mr\$ ylvLutsiw, f ufi
uleawmpovxli usvrElt&ESh a&&vVluygon? jri&, f.. jri&aqG tck vH
ae&mr\$ql b, avmu&umi{rv}

uleawmpovxli yH, usr&tjzpqhrn nty&nDiw&jzpygon? jrihuav;ESh
c&lonfll Eajrmwoo aeonf [Lsh&apmi?ESh tyvtrays? usvrElt&
, chersn oth; jzpvif jrift&lv&g; ykvH EHyD-

lvmygawmjri&, f.. rboabmeU EpaEfygt&, lvH aelti?uajymcLwU pumawG
ajymi?vVluyD tcb&v vlv&lygawmU& }

aemu&vcgaw&atmi? BulpmNyD onftwHfajymawmtrn?

o&onf..3-&ufajrmu? jri&qu pma&mu&vmygon?

jrihu&melbmc&Elt&wU

pma&;q&n&u&S h.

jri&v [Helu vtsif&vnyD t&fy&mu&omtcg ty&mxDi? ezlay:
vulwip0fpmrygon? aq&rn , ciu jrihu& cpv&ygw, lvH pmtwelwef z&Elt&
ayr, h , ckvtsifaw&uawmh jrihu& aq&vu, f rcp&Elt&umi? aq&u& haw& ob&ny&v
jri&w&ry&nyD [lv&, hv? jri&v tnmorwa, mu? aq&cp&Elt&vmv] t&v
p&mr [lv&gb]? jri&tr&onjzpygw, f

vtsifaw&wmr&n aq& cif jri&q&clwU pmaw&lv&v&ygw, f aq&, f. 'lv&lv&
[Husi&cef&x] r0if&ubj jye&lygp&lvH ajym&lv&ygawm&v&u& f.. bmv&
'&vmu&awmi? 4-en&&vmu&ubj tcb&lv&e&w&mv? 'gayr, h aq&tri t, maw&[m
jri&tr&ay:rn x&lv&rp0f&vmt& 0w&u&0w&lv&f Bulpmj&f&hew, f&lv&wm jri&v c&v&nyD

ul..'&v&mh aemu&q&ajym&lv&v& aq&0&/ aq& jrihu& rcp&Elt&f&v] aq&u&q&obd
o&nyD jrihu&v] rajr&f&vi&w&ny&gbt/ [lv&f&uj&zi&h aq&u& wip&ny&v&awmh jrihu&lv&f
aew&lv? jri&tr&bu oabmw&hew&lv&u&lv& jri&f&iy, h&eclw, f tcb&v&mh aq&, f..
o&v&pma&;aumi?fwU pma&;q&n&u&S, f. ju&lv&f&v&f&v&awm&lv] j&v&lv&lv&lv] r&v&pm,
em&x&mi&awmtr, lvH q&lv&zw&ts&v&lv&ny&S h

ul..&y&lv&wefu &y&lv&ny&gp&lv

v6bnf [htyitat;)ow/xu jrihvH tyst&G fi, fi, uav; r[lvfyg/
ureawnESH awOUawmh olouf 27 Esp? ureawnu 32Esp? ul hvuH hvguf
xh;xh;t dESH jynfynEsp?

oESHureawnf awOUonfn OupvD re{uav;ausmf rvwefpmoitef
xhfibjzpN/ obnf pausmf rfn q&mrvtclbfi ae&mxllcifull obpDtefwp
xm\ / aE&mod ausmfyvfxm;ojziH pmoitefawefn vbluifrlae\ / tayguf awG
tm;vlyvfxm\ /

oESHureawnf awOUonfn arv, hvmufrn jzpN/ cefqHomaelvni 1-
em&dvvduusu ob&muivmaomt cg olvuivbu ylobfxpami fvl
wbuuvubqjci f/

Epa, mubnf wa, muiva, muawlawcsif NyhvLUuaomtNyhu; woufS
wgom buhrnfNyhrqkluayon/ pmcsifumvNumpfn &nfpmjzpnD NUrS
cefawOU&onfn ureawnvvlv vshom buhaomt cft a&rsjzpyg onf

ureawnf olvuubqjci fuf qd, hvluum-

}}bmawefm , hvmlv6&, }

}}txlur&6Nunhygaq&, ? vm.vm}}[lqlyD pmoitefwtg;wefz6hvluif onu
tvluibihy6b6nyEpa, mupvH txh&muawmh orifwixH yvvlvluif onf

Nyv6f olvuubqjci xli tay:u zhtlyNydygvaom aun6Zmyg;yg;av;uH
tqibibj Epcquixmaom pm;ay:rfn cifvluibnf oljci xhfnum;... b&ef D
tao;wv? aun6EESH a&c'mwAti, ? Oubm;aygi? *yef, yuav; wck.

}}'gaw6u v6elhaq0 aelv, pmav? a[m' guawmh tBUU}}

}}tlaeylybuDrif? aelcifiBuD aq6aomuivwfygblav}}

}}'gawmh armi babmb? aq6clawlawmh v6lvpmxlvvH cftovm; [i]}

}}tm..oqfcpf t&rfcpf}}ajymajmqllqH.

}}aqGerf..erf v6lu6m;yg;& zuerfprfyg? NyDrSv6bmaNumi h oBue6efw
wefurvneHlv, ? aemuNyDomaNumi hawn6awn6H &ucsf ray;Ehlv, f qhvlv6h
tjzpaw6uH ajymjr, }

ureawnbnf tm;yg;&BuD wcvarmi fay6zuerf&lylvluNyD..

}}u.ajymawmh}}

]] [i f t i f ... [i f t i f a q ð e m u l w c g e r f y g t]]

]] t h b , E S f v ð i t & i f v ð e w m v ? w a e l c i f v ð e r f l u & r f i b j r [k w l v m] }

]] r [k w l z t ... r [k w l z t ? v ð f t j y p l u l a j m v l u & i f a q [m v ð l u l q u l y ð c p á w m h r f i r [k w l z t] }

]] t v l . b m a l l u m i f v A s m] }

]] w c g e r f y g t h v l l q l l e] }

(u [m r a & l u] [k p o l v x t f i n q l l y]) .

o l v n f u l e á w m l u l t m & y g & t i r f r & j y e r f y g \ / o n f t e r f w l l o n f w a , m u f t c p l u l w a , m u t e l r s f E l l y g \ / v ð b o n f u l e á w m l u l w l e á e a t m i f c p & ð a y o n l w u m / & i t s i f t y & m u o l E S / l o m w ' k w l k w t e l e a e o n l u l u l e á w m f a w l b & \ /

E ð á , m u l o m t i r f r & t e r f w o a w E S h E f f v s o f a o m t c g r S o l u u l e á w m h & i t f i r l s u f . .

]] u l . a r m i & i t f f x l v l a & m u l y ð a r m i f t e r f a w & & l y ð v ð f t j y p l u l a j m a w m h r , á e n f v ð á j y m a e w l e f r f n a r m i l w c e f w y g ' r S r a j m & b t / a r m i l y g p y l u l y o l v x m r , ð q l l y ð o l v u z m a v ; E S h u l e á w m l e w c r f z d -

]] a q ð & . . v ð f [m t y s t f [k w l z t o l v m ? r l q l r ? o r ð a v ; w a , m u e l l t j ð a v ; t a z a o w m u 4 - E ð & l y ð o r ð a v ; t o u l u 5 - E ð ? v ð f [m t o u f 20 - u t f á x m i l u s w m ? 22 - E ð r f n t j ð b r ð a v ; a r á w , ? c a v ; u o g f r u s e f r m c s i b t ? a q l q ð u l o l u e l w e f u r v n E l l i w m a e m u & u t c f a w n á w m e l l r a y ; E l l i w m [m t j ð a v ; z m a e v l o l a q ð & l l . e m v n l y v m] q l l y ð o l u l e á w m & i t f f x l r S Z u l u e l c f x l u l u l u l u m -

]] u l . a q ð v ð l u l t p h o ; & l v m ? r c p á w m l o t r [k w l v m] }

' ð e & m r f n u l e á w m f b m v l y & r n é n f / r o l v á q l o y g o n f o l l o n f u l e á w m f u a w m h w u , t c p l q l v m E S / l c e & r , ? & i l w l e & r , l v l r t * l y g p m a w & x t f n z w l z t w , ? v ð á w m h c k S u l l á w l o ? a e t h a r m i l y g p y f r [e l l] q l l y ð o l v u D g a v ; E S h u l e á w m l e w c r f z d j y e l y ð]] w v i & l y ð w l l r l q l r u ' ð u m a j y m & v m v l a r m i f o l t s i f q l l u d f r , ? ' ð f n e m a x m i l y g a r m i & , ? v ð f y x r v i & w m [m r b a y ; p m w m y g ? ' ð / E S / h w l e f & i t e l e f

]] u l . v ð l u a r m i l u l ' ð / l l l l o m , o m z ð h j y m v m a w m h y l l l o t c p l v m w , f , l v m] }

]] , l v , á r m i f . . , l v , ? a r m i E S / l o m u ' o l v l o l e á e w m u l v ð á w l & w , ? t c p l q l v m E S / l c e & r , ? & i l w l e & r , l v l r t * l y g p m a w & x t f n z w l z t w , ? v ð á w m h c k S u l l á w l o ? a e t h a r m i l y g p y f r [e l l] q l l y ð o l v u D g a v ; E S h u l e á w m l e w c r f z d j y e l y ð]] w v i & l y ð w l l r l q l r u ' ð u m a j y m & v m v l a r m i f o l t s i f q l l u d f r , ? ' ð f n e m a x m i l y g a r m i & , ? v ð f y x r v i & w m [m r b a y ; p m w m y g ? ' ð / E S / h w l e f & i t e l e f

tcsp[red] nm, Luwm r[wlygbt/ wu, fawmh armif[mV&W tcspOdygarmi? armif[ul
b, mb, f[haw[qllyD csp[vmw, q[lvmulh ajm[ycsi fygw, ? armifem, axmi[csi fvm}})

]]t[tcsp[obum; q[lvm Luwm; v[lDw, f. t[lV, b, & f[v] tou&, ? ajm[ajym}}

]]1947-cE[f[h v[l[b[i[f[e[f[q[lV, ? ' hawmh vi[hawmh l[h[f[r[q[lVw mh y[l[a[q[&
wmaygav/ t[l[f[h v[l[upnzwf Ogoemygawmh armif[l[b[& e[f[lvykvi f[] ow[l[up[llyD awmh
aom[lvm aq[ul p[l[lvm? yxr[O[b[q[h r[v[l[q[upm] O[aom[lvm aq[& S[] uaely[hawmh t[c[k
armif[i[t[c[f[x] a[& mu[h[e[lly[h[v? vi[h[op aomu y[& d' Or[Du[h armif[l[m[o[Ow[k aw[l[u
Ni[f[ay; w, ? t[l[f[h p[m[omru v[l[y[Du[l[u[c[l[lvm b? E[lly[hawmh v[l[h[jymr, f,] y[gaem}}

]], y[gw, f tcsp&, }

]]v[l[f[m[av ausni[f[ob[O[u & n[f[pm; rxm; c[l[l[b[l[y[gb] t? aemu[f r[bu ae& m
c[x[m; awmh r[b] olw[h[ay; pm; w[l[v[l[v[l[i[f[x[f[h w' l[v[f[l[v[l[e[l[v[l[u[l[v[m? armif[u igaw[hawmh
olp[maw[b[k[f[h[v[l[c[p[l[y[g[t[h[r[v[m? ya' omr* Zi[f[x[f[h armif[h[& c[l[l[v[l]] t[E[lly] ow[l[x[l[u
] p[ma[& q[& m v[s] y[v[l] p[p[u[l[f[ac[m[i[f[h "mw[lly[h[v[ay; x[m; w[l] tush[f[we[l[Bu? t] ...
elt, hawmh h[e[y[g[llyD olw[E[s[h, mu[l[v[l[h[s[n] jz[p[h[e[v[d[h[r[v[m? t[l[v[l[q[l[l] armif[u t[& u[hawmh
Bu[l[u[l, ? v[l[u[l[h[c[p[E[lly[f[v[l] a[& h[i[x[l[u[b[h[r, f v[l[y[hawmh (aq[&, f ' l[t[& u[l[u[av; awmh
aomu[b[h[y[g[t[h] ay; r, f[v[l] a[m' l[b[& e[f[lvykvi f[u[av; O, c[l[lvm? armif
t[c[h[omu[f, f[m; [i[f z[l[v[l[u[l, }

]]t[h. v[l[f ael[c[i[f aey[l[BuD armif[aomu[z[t]}}

]]a[m' D "mw[l[x[f[h a[& c[l[v[l] y[gw, f armif[l]}}

]]a[& c[l[v] A[l[l[u[f[h[& mu[hawmh y[lvm b[l[v[l[& l]}}

]]' gzi[h v[l[e[lly[t[w[l aun[z[h[omu? E[s[p[em[& hawmh i[x[h[o[h[r[llyD armif[h[e[lly, p[m q[ma[& n[r, ?
v[l[f[v] q[m[v[m[w, ? c[p[l[e[r[f[& w[m[v] y[i[y[e[f[om[y[h[em[armif? aun[z[h[aomu[z[hawmh
y[e[f[u[e[lly[g[r[v[m[c[l[l[b] / ' Dmw[l[t[z[h[e[lly[h[o[mu[& r[f[h[b? w[c[l[u[f[x[q[l[hawmh armif[u[u[l[u[l?
v[l[u[u[l[u[l] Oub[m[ay[gi[f[v] armif[u[u[l[u[l? v[l[u[u[l[u[l] t[l] v[l[v[l] h[armif[o' l[v[m; [i]}}

]]u[l.. ' gzi[h v[l[h aun[z[h[u[l] c[P[c[x[m; t[l] armif[v[n[lly i[f[z[u[p[r[f]}}

u[l[hawmh v[l] tawmh Lu[m Elw[f[q[u[l[v[h[e[lly] D[r[S.

]]u[l. ' l[v[l] Elw[t[r[f[c[i[f[p[l[v? v[l[c[i[f u[v[d[ew[l[b[t[s[i[f[u wa, mu[lwa, mu[l
ro' l[v, q[l[v[m & f[y[g[t[h[r[v[m]}}

]]a[t[m[& l[u[f.. ' g[r[S v[l[h c[p[h[armif[armif[u[l[e[aumi[f[v[l[u[l[v[m tou&, ? v[l[f us[f[u[s[e[q[h
u[s[h[jymy[g[r, ? v[l[f[m vi[l[llyD cav; wa, mu[l ar[c[l[l[& w, ? ' h[v[mu[l tcsp[lly t[& omu[l
raw[c[l[l[b[lly gb] t? olu[l[v aq[l[v[l[l] p[h[v[lly g[v[u[lly g v[l[f[c[p[t[lly gb] t/ ,] y[gaq[&, f a[& m[h[a[& m[h
armif[u[p[aomu[l[u[l] c[p[b[u[h[oaw[lly & w[m[e[l] aq[h[v; arm v[d[& n[r, }

urawmwlbnf polarmi lwustuf r, lwustuf aomupmae&ifrS urawmf onf
urawmfvnDefull ow&vnyD-

]]v6f v6fuawmh v6ftaLumi fajmnyD aqQuVJ aqQt aLumi f ajm&awmh r, }}
obnf rsufvD 0h f0h fESh rsufawmf ykvtwf ykvtwf vlylum..

]]ajmyg armi }}

]] [ift if ck rajymEh ao;bt? aunftaomuNyD v6fuH p6v&v6vD zuerf NyDrS
ajymDtr, }}

]]bmVhV}}

]]le v6fvlygD aqQt aLumi f v6bbh;awmh aqQuH v6rcpawmhbt jzprfn pLh}}
obnf wcp6pf &, fvLhNyD.

]]'t w6fawmh p6vtsygarmi? v6f[m ri, lygbt? aqQuH tEhtqH aw6xm
NyDomyg? aqQt ay:cpwJt cpawmh b, fvLnfellS v6frysubt? p6vtsvut6om
ajymprfyg armi &, }}

]]'gzi h ajymr, ? aq[m vlyst [kvzt }}

v6bnf c6v6c6v6e&, fvuf..

]]atmir, fv;..q&mbu? q&mbuVh vlu vlyajymvH usyu, h, f., h, ? 'Dh
&ly&nrsell 'Dkukufjrujruf vrs[m 't ouf 't &G fn r6fr b, E6f a, mu f
&NyDyvb6m &&r, }}

]]r6fvmajymr, f E6a, mu&NyD ci A6}}

]]enfao;w, ? 10-a, mu6v mu f &NyDyDqhwmi fv6f, hv, }}

]]'v6qHJ v6fu aqQu6tpr, }}

]]cp6faygh armi &D [h6fraw6H bmqH6awmhov? tck aqQu v6fuH cp6h6yD
v6fu aqQu6tpr6h6yD t6p6qHvm E6a, mu6v6p6yg armi &D}}

]]'gayr, h cu6v mu v6&, f armi h6fu v6&6t6f6xm6eD}}

]]'t xd jzpfv6tr, fvLhVJ v6p0fpmNyDomyg}}

]]'6wnh.'6wnh}} urawm6pum&E6ae&m? oluquf]&&b6majymprfyg armi &D
armi fv6fuH r, E6hbt? , fvLh jzpfz r [kvfv6m}}

]] [kvfygw, }}

]]'guH v&furylgb&armi? t&sp&lvM t&faxmi&f&qlw, ? v&xy&v&u&f j&ci&f[m
a, mu&f&e&ll r&e&f&rw&e&ll c&p&ze&D&ga&eri&f&Bu&D r&e&f&wn&e&f&w&mb? a&e&mu&f&e&f&p v&u&f&D a&e&u&sb&e&ll
&e&w&mb&v, / x&n&Op&Of t&A&mv&w&p&wi&f&v&A&f q&lv&mu&aw&mh a&rm&ib&e&.. r&n&mb&f
o&r&D&n&f&p&mb&O&b? 'g&a&M&u&mi&h v&e&f[m a&rm&ib&lar&f&ib&u c&p&e<f&j&z&p&e&ll &mu&ou&f&ye&e&e&of&er,]

]]t&z&w&e&f&v&u&f&v&ll t&sp&,]

]]a&rm&ib&v&n&O&e&u a&rm&ib&v&ye&ust&w&ll&f&b&v? a&rm&ib&w&f&aw&e&f&h&n v&e&u&e&n&f&e&f; l&y&D&aw&mh
v&e&f&e&mv&n&f E&ll&r, f&mo&f&p&mv&n&r&e&ll v&e&u&e&cs&ny&g j&rly&g&armi? E&ll&y&D&aw&mh [l&v&e&f&u&t&w&ll&f&e&f
c&p&e&O&P&f&v&w&G r&jy&w&e&f&ae&ll&ur, f&v? t&c&e&f&w&ll&t&c&g&f&n 'l&v&e&f& c&e&f&aw&O&ll&ur, f&v? t&v&e&f&e&ll
a&v&mu&bu&D&f&n b, f&v&mu&f t&e&om&e&f&v&f a&rm&ib&, ? 'g&r&S t&v&me, f&v&A&f]]

]]a&rm&ib&aw&mh t&sp&f&t& b&f&r&f& q&e&r&e&ay&ga&mv&f]]

]]v&e&f&t& b&f&r&f&u&ll a&rm&ib&f o&ab&n&rus&e&f&v&f]]

]]o&y&f&us.. t&v&e&f&e&f]]

]]a&rm&ib&u&f&u r&emy&g&e&f&a&e&f]]

]][m.v&e&f a&rm&ib&u&ll 'l&v&e&f&j&y&mv&w& ra&u&mi&f&b&e&f&u&f]]

]][J.[J v&e&f&u u&f&e&mv&w&y&g&armi&, ? r&su&f&me&f&aw&mh&n&f&y&g&e&ll c&u&ll&e&f&g]]

o&u u&e&f&aw&mh&f&e&f&e&f&e&f r&e&f&'O&g&e&f&e&f&u&ll w&ll&w&f&av; n&n&f&ae&v&u&f&e&f; \/
r&q&ll&e&f& o&e&f&e&f&q&ll O&g&e&my&g[e&f&v&N/ t&e&ll&u&mi&f& t&q&ll&u&f&e&f

]]v&e&f&e&f&ar&mi&f a&p&ma&p&mu&aw&O&ll&y&D n&mv&e&f&e&f&u&mi&f&r&e&f&a&e&f]]

]]'g&u&aw&mh r&j&z&p&E&ll&v&mb&ar&mi&, ? a&rm&ib&u a&t&mu&A&rm&jy&n&f&n a&r&e&w, ? v&e&f&u
t&x&u&f&re&f&jy&n&f&n a&r&e&w, f&e&f&e&f&e&f, e&A&mp&w&f&e&f&v&f r&q&ll&u&f&e&f]]

]]a&rm&ib&f a&u&mv&f&f&S r&a&mu&f&e&ll&w&mb&]]

]]r&u&my&g&e&ll o&f&g&w, ? 'g&a&M&u&mi&h a&rm&ib&p&ma&e&f&q&e&m j&z&p&aw&mh&S v&e&f&u a&rm&ib&u&bd
&w&mb? 'e&w&mh v&e&f&ur&q&ll&r a&q&u&t&e&f&ax&mi&u&f t&c&e&f&av&f&b, E&f&e&f, mu&e&f&v&f]]

]]a&v&f&a, mu&f]]

]]a&e&mu&f&xy&f&v&f a&r&e&f&t&f&r&e&f&a&e&f]]

p&o&ll&jy&mp&Of o&ll&rs&u&E&f&ix&mv&E&f&h o&lp&um&f&n u&e&f&aw&mh&f&mv& cell&a&om&t "y&f&h, f&y&g&ae&on&f
x&ll&u&mi&h u&e&f&aw&mh&u p&um&v&f&..

]]t&b&n&f&t&a&u&mi&f r&p&O&f&p&mv&cs&f&y&g&e&f& v&e&f&, ? a&rm&ib&f[m a&rm&ib&f&t&e&f&ax&mi&e&ll r&ay&sv&f&y&g&e&f&?
a, mu&f&u&f&u o&ll&w&h&e&w&f&t&aw&e&f&t&ac&e&ll a&rm&ib&e&lp&u&v&b&ab&mv&cs&f&f r&w&ll&u&f&q&ll? o&ll&o&r&e&f&u
t&v&e&f&t t&v&e&f&e&f&e&f&? x&r&ie&f&f[i&f&v&f r&cs&u&f&w&w&f&e&f&? a&p&se&mv&f r&O, f&w&w&f&e&f&? u&f&y&e&w&ll&re&f&r

nlyllwmh ajmijycsi h0;w, f v0emaxmir, lvm}}

]]armi f ajmcsilvmom ajmygarmi? armi & i f 0 b x l u a e l y d armi f t o n l u m a e & & i f v 0 & l u a v m u e d h e b h y g}}

]]armi f u v l u h i t a n l u m i f a w l u h c p f o h & t t k l v & w m t & o m y g b ? ' g a n l u m i h a j m c s i l v m y g ? r a & p m n l y l u o l u h p s 0, t l l f w, f q l y g a w n d o l c k u i y l i f p m a & ; a y ; v l u & w, f o y r m - q l u t p y b o m ? n u u b e i g q, b o m ? i & y b d a j c m u f w q, f o m ? u l v m y i g q, b o m ? E l l q l v v l q l y g a w n d t l g a w d & ; l y d a i t q, l w e l v & l u e l l v l v l u l ? j y e l v m & i f o l v u b q c i f x h n r f v l u l v l y p o n f a w e l l y l v l y l u l q h v u l x l u q l y v l t l g ' l u q d a r ?] [l u y l u l q l b, h v m u f y h o ; b ? r f v l u l v m a w G t u l e & d l v m } q l i f] r o b t ... a [m i f i } q l y d v u l q c i f e l l o l v u l x l y g v m v l l y l u l q l u l l y ; w, f

]] [i f . o l u b m r o b t a j m v m v] }

]] t p l o v m ? r & o v m y l u l q l b, h v m u f j y e l y g v m o v b q l v m u l l r o b t a j m v m v 0 h & l }

]] [i f o l u b, l v h p s 0, l v l v] }

]] u l e p l & m i f w l v l u l t t f u a & ; a y ; v l u l v l p m e l h i e l t w l t y l v l u l v, f o l u t o l v a, m u h, m u e l l a w l a j m c s i & m a j m a e ? a p s o n l u t m v l c s l v G l y d o l a p s j c i f x k n h y l v l y l u l q l y e f t r f a w n h o h & w l u l v r a e w w l b t ? w c g x l j y e l v m c l l v m b }

]] ' d v m u f a w m i b l v m a q &, }

]] t r, h v ; ... e m a x m i f t ? ' g y p m r & h o ; w, f c k [m u t l v m ? t w m ? z i f v m a e n f r o d v w l v l u l v m r s m ; u v l w c g a r m i l v l b n u v l i, f i g a, m u l v l y d a y g u h a w h a y g u h a r m i l v l t t f a & m u l v m l u w, ? x r i f p m c e f j z p a e w, ? r a u r & i f r j z p b t ? ' d a w n h o l t a r b u d t t r f n w t t o m v l p m c s u l x m w m u ' d a w m u v l y d a y g u f i g a, m u f b, e n f e l l s r a v m u b t ? t t f o m a w G p m b l a w n h j y e l s u r, ? { n l o n a w t & i h a u r r, p p o l v, ? ' d a w n h a u m i h v ; a w G p m a e w l e f r f n a r m i l u a e n f m a & o f t ? v r i x y l u w & l v h a c g u l q l l f n x r i f c s n f e p l u s y z h o, t l l a e m u h z ; u o f t a e m u h z ; u j y e l v u l v l r f v l u l v, ? l y d a w n h a r m i l u x r i f p m c e f j y e l y d a w n h a [h u m i h a w G t m r e m e l l t m & y g & p m l u y g u e b b m n m a j n & w m a y g h ' d u m i h a w l v l c & d y e f v m x r i f u q m q m e l l q l h w n h b u d v l v l u l u w m x r i f z v l k l t l x l u t u l e x n b k m w m l y l u l u e l l y l u l u e l ' d a w n h a r m i l r f a e n f m j r e f r e j y e l v m y g a p q l a w m i f e l l & i b x l v ' d v f d v ? z v l k l v h j y m i h & n ? t t f a & b x l u l y d v r i q d l u n h v l u l v, ? a e n f m t & y f t a, m i f s r j r i & b t ? ' g e l l a r m i f t t f a y : u u j y m u & m c l e f q i f ? e m e l t t l u r i z k d i f b m r a j y m n m r a j y m c s u l y d o m x r i f t h r c, l y d a e m u h z ; a y g u f u j y e l v u l v m l y d { n l o n a w G t c s t r d x r i f x n h a y ; v l u & y g w, f v 0 &, }

E l l . a r m i l r, m u b m v l l j y e r a & m u h o ; w m v ? a c g u l q l l u a 0 ; v l v m }

]]armi iwl&eufelu]vr(x)ylwi]qlvm[m b, h0;rv] v&e&n? toft,tjef
tv&mlumvS ig:repayg t]g {nbnawG tm,vH xriipm;NyDvH {ntefrn aq;vfyg
aomu&elUawmrS olvylwvf vlylkwel xri(x)ylq]yD a&muvmw, i v&e&I? 'gell
armi u r]z]tef;x] Oibn;NyD([U.bn&mlumih 'AvmuNmae&v)ar;awmh w&kwre&frel
opum&umi&aevUwI? 'gbl jye&hjmw, ? 'Dfn {nbnaw&U b, lVH jzphaew, lqlvm
obw/rob? ar;vfar;b? olfn bmr&szpob}}]

]]tr, hv;awn? armi h'gorxub;vm? o]ydvf&Uub;vm}}]

]]a'goawmh x&Uvmayghv&e&n? 'gayr, h ol&U&hevUv] bmx]awmr&fn? Ny&e]yI[m
tylbayg}}

]]atmf..armi i&efru oemp&maumi&avmu&atmif ysiyg nlygvmuG }}]

]]t]g vrlup&U rodvwlvn? obow&t&mv] ajym&t]r, ? Oym t&h&U
olcav;wa, mu] av&sgay:u v&fuvU 'huel Olefue] i&Uum;NyDq]if em&Esf
zufydv]yD (tr, hv;..u, NuygtH t&yUwI? uromav; aoygy&awmh) atnlyD
cav;u t&h&U&fuvw, ? olu t&hemu&az;bu] x&U&aj;w, }}]

]][if..b, E&fwef}}]

]]olu 'hav;bnjzphaev? ao&e&U ol&U] jzphaevm? rNunD&UwUv&e&n? t]g
onjyiflu cav;ul&lx& x&lx& ygrS olvum&bA}}]

]]&fygarmi&n? 'A, mu&rs&el] D&efrr&U.. 'AvmuNum aygi&aevmv] t]yg&U}}]

]]rt&Uv&e&? armi i&fn om&ordaw&U &heawmh wu, lV&armi u olw&pe]t&fn Ny&awmh
aemur, m, , r, lq&icav;awG p&dv&armi u Ell&atmi&ay;Ell&ay;? ray;&if
olw&omv]yrv] olvm? olw&U c&pf, e&Ute]uubv]y&aw&e& armi i&om&ordaw&U
olw&rp&S&U atn&zipu]v]y]yp&Uur, ? 'Dwm]tm,vH c&pf, e&awG jzpl&eh&am/
'gr&S[lvf olw&aq&e&Ux&U c&Oar&Uv&Uir, ? 'Dwmh armi i&om&ordav;aw([m
wu&vjympD jzpl&e]Uur, ? 'gt]yif armi ft&Ux&U&U ow&w&Uf toemvwmvc&e&U ao;w, ?
t]l&rs&U] armi i&av;awG a&mu&bn;rfnoy&Uw, }}]

]]bmvlv] armi }}]

v&bnf ul&awmhv&armi&acgi&t&H ul&awmh&i&e&fn v&vsmi&un? ul&awmhftm,
, y&fw&ay;vsuf ul&awmh&ajymorQ p&vDipmp&fn em&xmi&ygonf

]]1948-c&Esf &hbnfzlaw&awmclv]E&S? oci&E&tp& &e]uleft p&Ujzpl&v]E&S?
wjyn&U&fn vr]yef&tqufto& h&wG jyw&U&pm]y&U&v&h&Oa&awG ysu&awmh armi i&U
pma&q&ma&wG Oia&ijyw&Ua&n? on&awmh xri&vc wvaus&aus&f ray;Ell&awmh
a, mu&U olu&h&ay:u E&S&cyga&ma&n? armi uawmh bmu&p&e&U? armi i&fn &e]ulef
pm;t&h&omuft&h&awG trsm&U&? ol&xri&vc ray;Ell&uw&U rpm; ygb?]

tjgarmi qifofn&EŁŁ tmr&b! eifr, mēll eilom, ordawgyg ac:ofn? igrlqkr [1P
eifvlypmawcūh auRrxmEŁŁ b!}}

]]' bVbJ ajymovm}}

]] [kvlv, f..v6}}

]] ul.quh ajymyarmi}}

]] olbrdeĹ olbjr;awgyg EŁŁcseawmh armifuajymw, ? ' Dfn telwθ uleāwmf
raoao; ygb!A? EŁŁyD..wll f jynūvl ' bVtēnfaerfn r [kvlygb!? pmtlyācwfyef
aumi fawmh telw bVxri fvcawcūh wG.tm;v hvpk wlykĹ ay;b h uleāwmf uwd
xmygw, ? ' gŕS r [kvf uleāwmf pmra&EŁŁ āwmhV h aiĹ&EŁŁ āwmb! qĹ if
uleāwmf tazqDfn jyeāwmi f ay;r, Afn? uleāwmf taz [m awmSvcsfom wa, mu f hvm
olt dftelw ā&mu f w, ? telw ttoθ tclawmf pmw h u fpm ofnjzpv, fqlif ē ely h b h
rfn v h EŁŁ ygw, ? ' gawmf r&b! vĹ Rm? armbolt dft u qifofnawmh olbrdt& if
acguācgu f ulj wyl * dV u leāw, ? (eifvif aomu f h b, āwmb& rfn v h v?
eifv h u auRrxmEŁŁ b!) qĹ hvm r fawG tbnū h jzphewē rfn wniū olarmifē r
ola, mi f ra&mu f mw, ? olucav;awcūh cpv wlv, ? ' bV h omtrawG
yh h jzphewm awāwmh olwru h oemlyD cav;EŁŁā, muēll olt dftul ac:ofn, ?
tbnū tclē rfn armbolt dft u d qĹ ' iy, āqū 4-EŁŁāus f usif 5-EŁŁā f h aygv?
aus f us f āqū EŁŁāgvn h us f

]] tj-olw h omtrawG ofnwm vvavmu h mawmh armifucav;awG vĹ f wmeĹ
wniū h v h b h w, ? wreutif armbuarmif tē r m uifawmh ay:rfn pmzwhewē f
tj tē tē S fawēll ord 13-4EŁŁā&G f tyāygufuav armb h ā rfn v h rfn b
olt v h j h ewmū h ' iy, āqū cav; yD ofn h untrawmēll bmr ajymnm rajym
cav; ygu h ze f uel & h v h u f wmv armborā v; t&G ē h v h u f ygb!?
jyif xē f v f ygw, f vĹ R,}}

]] untrē f..armif..ck ajym& ifawmf i h b h ygvmv,}}

]] armborā v; u h armbu f uz mēll awmf r&G t h b h ygb!? wu, fql cav; tjyp& h v h
wi f yg; cypypyuav; & h u f aygē clawmh armbu ([u..bnjzpv h ā vmu h u d & h u f wmv
[,) qĹ hwm (& h u f sif v h v) qĹ yD t cē f xū xē h b h w,}}

]] r h u f h v h u f wmv mēll}}

]] gellarmif u igom, ordawcūh ' bVtr f awēll rxmEŁŁ b! qĹ yD olw h ratyg
jyeāc:clw, ? tbnū tclē rfn armbu [cpjyē f EŁŁā h v h csi f owk a& h y dēly D h Oāus f qū
ai āwmi f h y dāwmh ul.(a, mu f b u dā & u ciāsm xri fvc usor& S f) ' āwmh wniū
v h u f mēll wĹ ola, mi f ryg temrē h ā wmh (a [h. armbu h i h ā t ri f r f ai ē hēly h v h
ri f r, mēll cav; awG igt dftē r m; ofn wmv h y; t h) qĹ h v h ([m... b h u h b v mu h ajym) qĹ yD
wv 50-usy Eē fēll & u f v h u f ygay; v h u f, ? t v h y; v h u f & wv armborā f omw, ?

xhNumi h uleawnf oufyi(&hBuD) csvluawnh.

]]u.l.q&nBuD rjzpE||b| r[lwfvn? tifwe| omorDoh, mZOf BuDwlv
armiElvCf[m tawlapmaew, ? o|honi vC|fn aA'iftjriftmjzih ajrEviP&m
wc&lv, ? jzpE||f rjzpE||uawnh ub}}]

]]b, fvWJ vC}}]

]]t|gajmv|jzpb|? roihavsnblarmi? ul onawnh 'DuPaw(tajm&yNyD) avmh
vC|lawUwe|awC|uf aysfaysfyg;yg;aygarmi&, ? a&harmiBuNuwwlv| t&u|omu?
vC|v| e|homuf,))q|yD olykvi|elh&cA| zC|ay;ygof

uleawnfomu|v|? vuESv|havmuftBulfn ou, l, homuN/ , ifoh
E|fa, nubm; t&u|ax&vawmh tcpf D&D jyi|xe|vmluonf

uleawnlv| o|faysf|luonf aysfv|uleawnf uAspyc|si|pvi ay:vm wwbnf
xhNumi h.

]]u.l.vC|a& u| |v|rc|C|c|if uAsvwy|favmupy|vl py|v|uNu&atmi|u|f}}]

uleawnh &n|p|r|s|x|lvC| vC|bnf uAsDgoemtygq|E|h uAsra&; taumi|q|
jzpygonf xhNumi h obnf]uAs|q|homto| Num&onE|h oluy|
u&|z|p|e|onf|r|s|u|j|y|i|um..

]]aumi|fwmaygarmi? armih uAsDmP|v| vC|b&wmayg}}]

]]'gzi|hc| vC|a' i|v|u|v|v| pmt|y|z|C|u|f}}]

uleawnfonf azmi|ve|u|z|C|awnh vC|vnf olazmi|ve|u|z|C|um.

]]uAsn|elt, |b, |v|ly;rv}}]

]]aq|awnh 'v|u| u| |c|p|r| uAsr|q|k|if a&;|y|D|E|h, |ay;wwlv, |}}

]]'gzi|haq|xr p|ayawn}}]

uleawnfrn 'gu|p|Of|pm|v|u|f|uwn|u| t|c|p|m|v|law|G|acgi|f|x|D|i|a&mu|NyD| jzpf ...

ta|umi|t&muawnh t|c|v|C|e|l|a|q|v| vu&|aj|c|ta|eb| u|p|c|a&;r, ? vC|v|u|a&;
armi|u|ajymr, |}}

]]t|u..&, |f|b}}]

aq|b / rv|bm|c|E|y|u|r|fr|u|

tohmull q|u|nj|zw|bn|E|S| f..

vC|f / wqwf|qwf|emv|sv, |f

(oluquN/)

aqb /]]tJ.[kvlyD uhemuivwyll u...

atmf.a&hmvc&ll

v6f /]] [kvlvmaygharmif v6u tnmorayul? qufygtl&S }

aqb / atmf.a&hmvc&ll

/ aqbmvcif b&ilwyg;qlvGjzih

v6f / ajy&hwccfrfn txift&fr [mrl

aqb /]]tJ.[kvly}}

/ oZihfn Muif, mwyg;uN/S

v6f / pOruth Muifmwllw&mwaw&ll

aqb /]]tm; rzpb! / Muif&vixyiv, ? ElyDtpu rvbm c&awmtr, f vll
pcllw, fr [kvlv m}}

v6f /]] [kvlv, ? aqU [mv] aqbyfawmll }

aqb / oZihm Muif, mwyg;uN

cpvlm arwin opaw&km;umy?

v6f /]] [m 'lvll oyfaumi fwmaygh armil }

aqb / wqyfav y#baEyfr;ygvl

v6f /]]atmir, fav; velp&nlydygv m; armil &, }

aqb / zfr;oaenf omawmfzpi favmh

v6f /]]csp&nav; aer&armil }

aqb / acsmunmull awmfrypEll bok

&iEslull &iD, lylygvll

vllclawmh armil befawmf

v6f /]]E&awmull a&jynfavmf ac:awmfr, lvm}}

aqb /]]ac:rfaygh E&awm&, ? ul wwd yll u..

olluvll ajymunllum;ly&awmh

rysłwysł acsmunm wyg:uł

v0f /][m.armi f[m b, Ekwlef}}

aqb /][atm.v0u riqtrqł 'lvb&&rfayg}}

v0f /][r0w, f.r0w, f awmuf armi Ełtawłemufusvł v0fapš usofł
w, fuł uqulygarmi}}

aqb / a[m' D ywřm, vupřf (pulpav; acvł) vuD, Dwıvł armi bxm
clr, hmf a&jynhawnbł jyetgofł

v0f /][atmir, hv; v0f p&mbıdygv m, armi &,}}

aqb / cksjziAsm

&pm yg trsm ołuygwł

v0f / wyg:u0d aonlvmaq0fł

aqb /][a[lv0f uł fuł fuł 'lv od'wi&bıuG

rsvb xm, Ełfc&wmr s}}

Ełi wd aonlvmaq0fł

ar0p&mv bmr&dygv m

awfaw0lvn hwmh

aqfaqfrcslygwł

ax0wr0&U

v0f /][&sh.&S}}

aqb / acf0d0vısm/

v0f /][aeprıygtł armi fuAsm oemp&mv m, &p&mv m}}

aqb /][tacnjyelııufł tJ hwmrS aoaocsm zwmıunı ul.armi &0vı ay;r, ?
v0vb0ıwł t tlyftclw&/ jyetn&r, ? v0lvıh&& uAsmł, fu..

oJrnł

rvbm.c0f0yılvawnıfırl

]]tjg armitcspwlyqf x&drw? av;ig,q, &ufvmuf raysufawmbt}}

]]ol tv&babmusvsuf

]][m oyl&umi fwmblut? 'bu jcrfrn aemu fck xyvlyfay;t}}[k a&vnwll f i lvmawnt

]][v&f 'g[m rv& b&en? 'Bwmi&usfrwu&atmif armitp&vull oyl&syf xm&o&aem}}

]]v&f vj wlvbaygh armit&P ul..ckS bmx&awnt&v? [if..o}}

]]v&f..r lly}}

]]armitu vlv&frmlu&ayg}}

]]v&f..}}

]]ul&awntu ol&f q&c:vlu f olu xltw-

]]armit f.}}

ul&awntwll E&h, muf rsu&fcsif tylluum rsuptsif oyl& eduyb&ll onf z&E&ronf pr0 y&uyv&f v&f n lvn&awnt bmr0 rjri&awnt& armitw& usof&av\

tcef - 9

armit&lc&fbl

r&umi f?

arv 21 &uf

1950-c&E&f

vif...vif...vif..vif...armit&..

ul.tck v&fu armitull 'lvc:ElllyD [kwlv m/ arlt&lu Oupv&usni f&rfn armit&lv&ell 3-&u&quf vif, m&t&m ajrmu&clly&v/ 'D 3-&uif [m oyl&den fwmblut/ t&f uav;a&m*gxjyelyD qlvlpm arar&qlu vmvme ll v&f rjyetsi b&ell jye b&f&w m/ wu, q&li&v..ausni faw&G jyerz&frcsif rE&v;r&f aq&ll&ecsifvm/

v&fbr&uvj tm&B&dc&smw, luf? oltazellwlvmb/ oltaz&lltm, k vr&f&llumi f u oyl&llvm/ 'galumi h apnapmu&pc&swm/ v&f&ell&ellhm&uwnfu olvu&Pm lvnlyD

awmh 'bi touf&shb|qlvm obm|/ ararwlu ay;pm;vluvlom/ tll.obe ll nm;lyd
awmhsv/ olvuPmul vfi Lun&wmbav/

'gell ajym&tlr, hq@ a&svluDaw[m om;ord t&faxmit&awmh, q&lf owl
omell owl&rdavmi&ll ar&ael ar&v? c&Epf ou&nz&awvzuell wzuar;lyd w&utsuf
Lunluw, / jrefma'ifn v&w[m eu&vftmjzih e*g;wll b&v/wll ewll qlvmawG
&llw, / r[lvfm/ tJgcn; rwn&lf ray;pm;Nub|/ EllDtoutwll t&sh&ll
p&v&llv| aA'ifu jyEll&awmh a&fcs, llw, &v..'guh c&cwv&aw&u jatmu&atn&f&v|
a&S&ll t, llq&v&vll q&lluaonv| wu, &awmh vlyb&lv, &armi / 'gayr, h a&fni&v&wll
ulvμv| &ll o;w, &v/

tck armi&llv&ell ulvμ[m b, fvl|/ r&odo;bt/ v&llwvll&A'if vuPm
ymellawmh tw&urajym&ll&odo;bt/ v&ll[m.r&efrwerlell t&u&awmh aomuly&awmh
b, &avmuf p&llpm;vlubv| armi&u v&ly#baE' &bb&rsup&llw, / (ul lu &Sb&iv|
r[lv&f? yw&rm;vup&fay;cllyd? om;awmh&v;zn&lf a&e&efawmhvllcllv| rac:Ellbt)
wll armi&ajymclw, / rpl&rfyge ll armi&, / v&llmwf v&ell&atmi&ubll p&vlu;lydomyg/

armi&p&v&trn ul f, bell rv&ap&btvll q&llzw&mxwm v&llv&gw, / 'gayr, h
v&llrn t&llt&pn&v&cl&ll&ll armi&ll r&-&atmi&f, clwmb| tJgaw&v&ftclw&lyd tol
, m;vlu&vmu&ll/ EllD p&v&v&lv| woop&vm.p&v&v/

tJp&v&mulv c&ll&awmh armi&llt&E&v;rn rae llawmh v&llt&sp&lf &ell&ellub|
jye&r, qlvm b&mallumi&v&v&v/

[&f...armi&llrn r&E&v;rn b*lv&n&DawG &llv, qlvm&vll o&llvm/ tJ&umif
rav;aw[m.Ellwll&lv, / atmu&rlvllvm/ armi&llq&ll p&w&ellarmi&llmwfjylyd olw&tsif
&um;llua&vwm/ v&llwvll &y&ll&v&ll re&uav;aw&llw, / o&llvm/ v&llh
t&cp&ll oli, tsifull armi&llaw&atmi&v&vll ta&llumi&z&llajymawmh olv| b, &umif
rav;ell armi&b, fvlqlvmajymjyw, / 'ga&llumi&h v&llf&vll&emul? armi&llt&E&v;rn ruse&pf
cl&atmi&f jye&ll&fwm&ll / &Sifv&v/ armi&ll v&llp&um;ul em&xmi&vllt&w&ll Or&fomygw, /
ausZ&wif&gw, /

v&ll aemul&vaelreuf jye&r, lnO&rd&v..e&efawmh ta&llawmh&xmi&h p&ely&fyi&ll&D
atmu&ll bul&n&ql&llrn oli, tsifell x&ll&lf p&vlu;v&llv&llpyclwll u&Asrav; zwlygt&ll
armi&, / ai&v&v&ll u&Asravmu&awmh raumi&f&layg&ll &llv, rxif&ll armi&ll t[lv&f
ajymwmyg/ ai&v&v&ll v&ll.u&Asn q&llm&wa, muft&ae ll av;pm;ygw, / ul.zw&prf..

- (1) qe&f&ll&ulv? cl&rsup&v&nf
rom&v&om? re&faov&mxuf
- (2) &ll&llt&v&v? eu&v&f&v&v&nf
cpm;ry&v&f ly&llly&lyuf

(3) refn, lif? avajyofoni

uswofburS nSfnuhuf

(4) nSfnuavwof

r, h&bObnf

r&IEefvsuf aqarmihvuf

uJ.pmawnawm&shob;lyD armi zw&wm arma&nr, / vObqD pnjye&iawmh &shEif
oavmuf &shatmi&ygarmi&, ? armi pmawC njzih touf&SEllwlvemellwlvObh tzh
atmubqD si'mwawgob/

uJ..awmftir, hmf....

With Everlasting love, thousand of lies wishing to be in your arms again and again
and for ever.

armi bknOpOf vOf

P.S armi & love Ming trade mark aw&ll araru jriawmh][U...jrvObiivnf yifell
&ih&uehth tu&aw&u bmv)ar;vD][bnjzpaw, roygob; arar&, ? rE&v;
aeuyv&svD tyu&aw&g x&lvmjzpygv&tr, } ajymvlu&w, harmi&ll u&lv&e&u&D/

tif...omJ pma&aumiw, As/ ausmifq&mruf

vObell ure&awmftbnfvD tmae;-*srae; a&wlpmaw&om aznfya&e&if pmvty&u&D
jzpb&tr, As/ 'galumi h ob&ure&awm&ell Zmwlvrr&tr& ta&B&u&ompmtc&u&D aznfyygawmh
r, hmf..

r&h&umi f?

Z&v 19&u? 1951E&v/

armi h&...armi f..armi f...armi f

qyfymoni vi&ysmufq&bvD zlv&tr&wlu&z& ajymvlu&&ijzih vOb&avor& ob&us
jzpb&tr;ly&u&th...

bmvJ odv&armi? vOb&ll p&lp&mc&ef&u&e&ll wna&qmuf&llw&D ajr&fvitsuf
ausnu&awmi&u&D [m tpolv&olvi trir&hu&b&tr;ly&D armi f

b, lv&vJ q&iv&Obell armi f&xr&O&D&ll aw&lv&bellu vOb&ajym&llw&m r&sv&rd&o;vm;
(vOb&tr& ajr&fvitsuf wc&e&O;w,)' h&wmh armi f&u (b, lv&lv&Ob) vD ar;awmh vOb&u
(tJ&ajymv&ll rjzpa&o;b&lv&vD) vD ajz&llw, f r [lv&fv&? tck zOb&ajymawmh, / armi &ll

armif..t*lyyf &mZ0ifn zwblrGaygh Uean mary of Engand t*lyyblif
ar&av/ aocgeawmh olrbblbbrvukuwunfu yllclwll jyibpfynfu Cabis
uav;rlulvl/ pp&lvll p&lvlu&cgrll jobovll oltoES/vll cllun&ifzih
ola, mutn emrnf Pllp qlvll pmvll, / Cabis qlvll pmvll, f oltojyif&aqmu&ll
x&fxmovll jri&r, / qlvmav armilvl/ tlvbl armif.tc&S fsm; v&aoofvll
v&icllunr, f qlivl v&lltojyifn jaonlvmaqqlvll v&cpfO&llvl pmvll
tu&m[m txifom; aerfygarmi/

tllawnygy&armi&, ? v&f pma&;&if &ifaw&lvmluivmu& /

wi theternal love

armib&mpOf v&f

rllukvl

atmu&lvbm 3 &u? 1951/

armib&...armib&armi f..

armiftrufqlrsm; rrublvmu& n a&ni llulovll r&wllb0ulu zelwlltwllf
v&ll v&f a' i&ll[mclwlltwllfbl tck armifcpbl[m olsm;&ic&xl a&mu&f&ygylD
armib&, /

ararp&lvml? arar p&v&sr&omatmif vly&wml 'lvlu ylluf&sr&omw, ? olvl
rlqlzbl/ p&v&S/vawmh aumi&ygw, / ollonf cplvml[m p&v&S/vaumi&vml? ai&lvme&ll
rqllb&laen/ armib&ygw, /

ob&lygi&oi&wml 7-&ufjrmufrn 'p&armilqlul a&wmb/ tp0&awmh v&ell
armif[m ar&il&xlucpbl? t&fruxlu vir, mawbl/ armilultotay;bl jrll&r, f
atmu&rl&la&w, / clawmh rae&ll&awmb&armi/ ul t&pbll v&ll&fxm;wml[m op&n
azmu&lvml jzpraeblvml/ cplul r&lvmtody;&r, / EllvD ob&lr&S armilulvl yllv&fvm
w, /

t&if&qlul v&ljymclltwllfbl/ 'lvll v&cpv&tr&ygbl;u&f/ v&ftcpluawmh
armilqD&n tjrplv& h&elyD a&lvjymifv&tr&awmb&f/

ob&lr, biff&av armilvl&fzpl&subllwml tulk&lv&hymw, / tckvl pmay; pm, l
aw& vly&ellw, vl p&v&sub&trvmlvll rysul&armi/ (vlqlvm tw&v&awmh &llwml
c&n&ay&gvll) atmifmlu/ 'lvmlv&lu (tw&v&rubl? tck ypl&lv&f&lv) armil&lpmsif
qu&llO&f&fbl/ &S&usull, b&is&) qlvmvl (tl ul lu tou&v&awmh v&ftvllvl
&r&f)vl ajym&n? v&h'gox&lyD (&S&usull v&lv&trac:yg&ll? ararac:ovll jrv&lb&c:
yg? jv&llqlvmlu ur&ay:r&n armilva, mu&f&ac:bl ob&lvmlv&tr&ci&u &e&lv&wml

awmif 'b/ pvlryszfzarmi& m/ ou touf 35E? v6xuf 6-Epudw, / t&lyqhxJ
uawmh r[kvlygb? oluv&lyful runyD ai&LD, f, lwl t"ygh, lygbJ armi& m/ araru
orpuh ai&lh&mi&fw, / aw&rvllf; oypvlrysu&vmbJ armi& m/

'Dfn armi&lv&f[m vif, m; jzpcly&emf 'dwmh pum;ule&jymcsi&w, ? o&lv&f[m
narfn&fnift&mxJ wa, mu&wa, muf rjri&wJ t&grfnolulh armi&lv& pvl&sv&h&of
Munlv, / r&lygb?/ rom, mygb? armi& m/ vtsi&f&swblulh # is un&u cated ai&om
em;vn&vl&ebnf # bes't how low to male bve; # hows only br limef

armi&em;vn&h&maygu&f/ 'gellav v&lv&cgv&cg pvl&u&f&f vny&i&f&f? &i&bw&f&f?
&i&h&f&f? ri&e&ll ri&e&u&elpy? e&h&h& ta&mi&e&ll armi&lv&fulh t&cp&lv&ly&f cy&E&f&v&lv&w
y&h&aw& tbn&h&e&mw&f&h aq;jc, fx&w, / 'dwmh ou ('g&bm;ly&vmv)w&h&w, /
v&fu rajymygb?/ (em;rvn&bell rotsi&pr&e&f)vlh ai&gu&v&lv&w, /

v&fu tbn&lv&h armi&ll t&cp&lv&ly&f&w&ly&nyD r&fx&Mun&h&e&awmh [B-&uf&uav;
jye&aw&lyD ays&f&mw&w&lv, f armi&ll b, h&wm&S jye&f&E&ll h&wm&lv&ll 'D 3-&uf v&f&armi&ll
v&f&w&f; tJ&armi&f&t&cp&lv&ly&f&w&G cw&E&f&v&mbJ

tbn&lv&f&u on&xu&qu&lyD &uf&sm&sm&ae&r, b&llif v&f&t&bulh&tmi&f&e&emf
cl&wm&t&f&u uav;r&e&sc&mv;al&umi&h tck 'b&ell , jzp&w&mv? olya&m*ygw, h&armi&ll
b&mal&umi&lv&bd&w; armi&ll z&f&rajym&ao;b?/ armi& pvl&fraumi&f&f&lv&w 'uav; r&q&h
r&lu em&v&h&f&av;/ aq;tr&f&f& q&mt&f&f&f&el&lv&lv&w&mv/ tbn&awmh t&cl&u
araru&u&u&h&ma&m ai&f&csyga&m/ 'ifu 'D&f&ri&v&ll 'b&f&f&lv&mu&w v&f&lv&ca&v;e&ll
ola&u;aw&h&aw&f&e&ll jye&f&q&E&ll&f&f&v&bd&em o&h&rar&ll em&azmu&h&aw&h&v&mu&w 'gygbJ
armi&, / b0ul&v&sv&ll rd&f&t&jz&pl&u-

ola&omf ol&f& m v&f&t&E&mu&h& f&ub&r, / pvl&ul&h&wmh b, h&aw&mh&f&f&bl/ v&f&p&vl
uawmh xn&op&of armi&ll&f&f&f&bl/ w&u&f&x&e&ll wou&p&f&v&ll armi&ll&f&f&f&bl/

u&lv&f&f& m armi&ll&b, h&vm&u&f&pl&w, / b, h&vm&u&f&f&v, b&llvm armi&ll&lyD 'dwmh
armi&ll v&f&fulh ([h&v&f&u&v&ll cp&h&o;&ll jr&w&E&h&o;&ll&vm/]ar&f&f&f&lv&cp&f&f)]p&vl&x&lv&w, m)
vlh o&ab&mx&E&ll&h&o;&ll&vm/

t&ll&t&lon&lv&h&r&awmh armi&ll&f&ay: wif&rm&m a&mu&b&f&ny&gw, / wu, h&awmh
v&fu armi&ll& awmi&f&ye&r&f&ny&g/ armi&ll&fulh o&em&y&gu&h& cp&ly>&h&u&f& pmo&P&h&w&e&ll
armi&ll&w&h&w&e&ll ac&sh&y&gr&ly>&h&armi&ll& v&f&f&f& m t&cl&oy&lyD&t&mi, h&ey&gw, &f&f& aw&h&O&f&r, f
armi&f

Withcountes Kses

armi&ll&x&n&op&of&v&f&f

x&h&al&umi&h u&le&aw&mf 1961-c&E&f? E&D&i&b&mv&x&lv&f &f&O&w&f&ly&ga&om at&mu&ly&g&ow&f&ulh
a&f&cl&ly&g&f&/

jyefnawqbnwlatmi

wcgawob&P Numumavarlygb/

[[cpptaom jw) [H-Uhijmi{ofraLumif prawnt&yg&P owdrivHbvm? wri
t&Bwuf wmbvm? tJH-U jw)wypm ygrvmawmh armitrn pmrjyeEi? jw)qLuv
aemufxyf pmrv/ waelwaelw wa&G&OumcNy&um/ tr&ajym&rbizih armitrn jw)uH
v&fwl p&v&bl wjznfjznfaq&ajrU aurly) tr&luav;awjzp? tJH-U tr&luav;aw&u
avxj v&fyg/ jw)uH wrfwwl p&v&bl jw)q&mu/ jw)u tou&svL&awmh
jw)E&acgif xDif tJH-U cgrn jw)uv) a&ajymif&ajajymifrn E≈aevH][yc&vH
acsvL&awmhurS armitEimul f tr&luav;aw[m jw)E&y&ll uvyprnfjzply)
armit&lyvHjyefay:um wE&fzm jyefnawqbnwlatmi/ E&frouv, f v&f&ujc, &,]

[[x]]

ur&awmfonf vaumi&ppppfS ulq&H&arfi&us& o&ef&aq&z&plum &fOpmy&v&f
x&H&v&uf txufyg jaq&ajrlaurG tr&ljz&plmuH a&;aepOf aemuf&u&um& pubqlybLH
NumvL&on&E&S&h &kw&w&ufzih vel&zyb&um ol&rsu&E&umH ori&vnjyef NumvL&ly)
[[bmazmufy&w&mv&As ul&usi? 'gtc&pit&Ek y#&dv&mr&kyDg' av? ci&As&maoac&sc&sc&n zwly)
yvm}}]

[[zw&ao;ygbl? us&y&zw&wmu tay:q&H&va&Lumifb? ci&As&ma&wm[m tirwef
tr&mwumell q&ell&si&w, ? A&ef&arn&w&iatmi&f pumv&ell ajym&&if ci&As&ma[m]q&ell&si&
bu&ll r, m&ygom&bl.}}

ur&awm&rsu&v&lyl;um...

[[tr, &av;...tr, &av; ul&usi ci&As&mpum[m tirwef "y&h, j&ynD
av;eu&v&yg&uv&? br&H&Lumih us&y&uH 'v&py&E&ll&w&mv? ul &ab&bnft&csi&csi&
&S&f&S&f&bjymyg &&L&u&Da&O&z&elyg? bmr&fax&mur&n&fygell}}

[[rn&fygbl rn&fygbl? ci&As&ma&wll tay:q&H&p&ma&Lumifull jyefn&q&ef&ppf Numlyg?
tr&mwumu w&u&u&u&w, ? ci&As&ma&urs&bl]c&pv&ptaom w&q&u&w&mh x&D.ci&As&ma
zw&w&umell us&y&f&zi&h t&e&si&w, As&}}]

p&w&f&S ur&awm&rn ly&H&vn&E&ly&g&awm&bn/ tpO&f&zi&h ul&usi&w&f]bl&w&ll
ul bl&w&ll vuD&q&bl&w&ll ew&q&H&O&ium ur&awm&ull ac&rb&fw&L&u&su&f&av&awm&rn&f v&w&[k
x&w&v&el&h&v&w tr&f&z&py&gonf , ck&S p&v&f&at;of&um..

]]atrf..u&us&]] u&awna&;wmu t*lvjpm Qw&ujymvmyg/]w&qlwnt
u&awna&n&G tsurfn]oef}v&jzpe&lw, /]oef}v&jzpe&lw, h&yg&As}})

o&w&lf u&us&fu rsu&v&h&ul&z&j&ye&um-

]]Asm..w&u o&ef}v&jzpe&lw, ? o&ef}v&jzpe&lw, }})

obnf t&hb [e&j&y&um]]at;av-AR b&momw&ma&wn&e&]] N&un&ij&z&i&h ow&g r&e&br&0
b0x&k&h aj&mi&f&E&h&av&awnt w&u&a&ely&D o&ef}ru o&ef}ru p&e&lw&h N&ur&fy&h&w&v&v
j&z&p&E&h&ay&ray&g}})

ax&ay&f&h&x&d p&w&e&f&s u&e&awnt ol&j&y&u&v&h&ul o&e&e&i x&h&e&mr&s a&i&g&u&e&x
v&u&ly&D-

]]u&-u&us&f ci&Asm r*Z&i&f&rn ci&Asm [mo&e&ll&] ci&Asm&Ow&f&aw&G a&;x&n&e&ay awnt
u&sy&f&mq&mr&wi&e&? a&om&u&f&v&f&e&ll&awnt u&sy&z&mo&u&sy&f u&h ft&&y&fy&ely&D
y&g&w&v&;b&mv&;O&i&ly&D E&h&f&h&;o&r&ma, mi&h, mi&f b&na, mi&h, mi&f v&ly&p&ma&e&awnt r, ?
t&c&h&cw&f 'g&b&u&mi&f&w, }})

aj&y&maj&ym&q&h&E&S&h u&e&awntu aj&cv&f&j&y&i&f&v&mr&? u&h&us&on&f u&e&awnt&f&E&S&f zu&f&h
u&h&f ...

]]u&h&Dr&w&f&r&fy&g&e&]] q&mr&u&D&mr&? u&e&awntu ci&Asm&p&v&f&i&t&mi&f&v&h w&ri&e&p&mr&
v&ly&f&v&my&g}})

o&w&w&lf u&e&awntu ol&v&u&h&w&u&h&z, t&s&i&f&...

]]rv&b&f&Asm-rv&b&f& av&mur&fn u&sy&u&om or&sm&u&e&p&mr&v&ly&f, ? or&sm&u
u&sy&u&f&v&ly&e&b&f&As}})

]]a&umi&f&y&g&ly&Asm.a&em&u&f&v&ly&g&b&f&? u&-t&c&k a&e&v&t&w&u&f ci&Asm&Ow&f&a&;y&g&awnt}})

]]ci&Asm&u&v&] Ow&f&a&;w&mu&h ae&mr&a&e& t&c&e&f&ra&f&c&h&f&a&ewnt&? Ow&f&a&;&w&m [m z-
q-y-v tr&w&u&h&r&ay&;&ov&h v&G lw, f&sm& at&mu&f&ar&he&ov&mr&? p&O&f&pm&e& ao&;w, As}})

]]p&O&f&pm&yg&Asm p&O&f&pm&yg&? a&em&u&f&u&cs&f us&y&ap&? Ow&f&a&umi&f&i&ly&f&a&mr&}})

]]a&umi&f&ra&umi&f&awnt&b, ft&mr&c&E&h&f&v&As&? ac&g&i&f&x&u x&e&u&f&v&w&mu&h &r&f&ib&}})

]]u&ly&g&Asm..a&;r&f&a&;y&g&? a&mr&h.p&Du&u&}})

u&e&awnt&on&f ol&p&Du&u&u&h N&u&ly&D-

]]t&h&t&c&k ra&;E&h&h&o&;b&f&av&? p&v&f&e&f&at&mi&f &ly&e&S&f&w&ck o&f&N&un&f&e&h&r, ? ay; y&u&f&g&}})

p&w&e&f u&h&us&fu , c&k&S&ow&e& [e&E&S&h

]]atrf..raellu rēfuav;Ešā, muf vmw, Asr? aonlvmaqēll aw(ēsi fvlvll))

]][if [kvlv; ... awnāwnefēllvm;As))

]]Ešā, mufvllsv, Asm.? atrf.wa, mufu ciAsr,ellaw(ōllyDom,qllvmb? pumajymawmh Olwlvēll? olwll 'Aelvmllutlr, fvl ajymoēw,))

rnbrndgenfqbntull ureāwntōgyll xllNumi h xllēb, fsoēawmh bl oluav;ullpmiēif pmyēvēxlllum Owrā&;ygawntōn/ emrnlu]lyēlvntql aw&onlvllātmi))

ureāwntōni aelv, hēlcifrsū bmqwēf bēvd uf bD mwnf [kom bblv;Esh tēfzēfāv&llNumi; rōvāqōlyllzplygvēlrn/

xllēll em&lyeEšētsutēllwēf ureāwntōvlllum (ēēēē llēēēē ēē) bēvd utēll ēllb;ū Nulwlllum rōtēvšllūpmiēif? b, bufygpmiēll pōu&ulūēlvsv? Elwētrnmbufērfērs bD nzeēēll arnēpōf w, fvlēll bvlvōlllum&lyDaemu? bēllwa, muf ureāwntōbll a&mulvmum..

]]q&mlull pumajymēsi fvlvll..))

ureāwntōni bD multēē&iē

]][ēf [ē))

xllēmuf bēllūlēēēfay;ēlllyē zllōllēfī ullvlvlllum-

]][llv))

]]q&m))

]]ay:tēlv))

]][kvll))

]]bmup))

]]Bu(Bu)ōllm&, f tēllē&mulvmw, fqlm))

]]a [...))

&klv&uf ureāwntōsuteēEšēzūbōni txubllriivubōlum bD nplvī aepōfē b, buēxmiēll tēchysutēllhom pōu&ubōnyivōf ureāwntōygapmifē jylvlvsoēawntōn/ ay:tēll Bu(Bu)ōllm&ac:ōllē rnblygenf/ tēcmōl [kvlyg&llvm/ a&fēfu a':Bu)ōllayēēiAsr/ ureāwntōlēmrnllum&onēšlyif &iēxlvēyēlyē

]]q&mluH cksuftsif aw[csi bow]]

]]at; at; jzp&r, ? aumi fNyD aumi fNy]]

xhemuf ureawnfoni upmaznrsuH c6fyelum rNunDi rdt&f&moH um,uH
tjyifESt&avonf

ureawm^ t&f&ntef wa, muxHq&may:w6f a':BuDpHoni celce(BuD
wnHvsu&bnf

]][vH'a':BuD? [HuvbwG usefusermm &Uygaem? uHuDifarmi&um
ykvifraxmi&wnb;qH ODbZHva, mu&zmufyelyD/H Numw,]]

ureawm^u &ef&efyy Elw&qufygonf oH&oni..a':BuDpHoni ureawmH pum,uH
*&kpHul& rsuE&xm; cybebeESh.

]]rif...xHprfyguG]]

ureawmHn rsuE&aouav;ESh ikv&vkvjzpb&awm&onf

a':BuDpHn , ckyif rE&v;r&v, nDy&ESh a&mu&vjcifjzpf oHrsuE&w6f
ta&BuD&om up&vck&HNumif aznfysu&bnf

]]ig o&pv&rc&fronjzpb&e&w, fuG f.'gaHumiHri{qD igvmc&wmb}}]

]]bmup&v/ a':BuD]]

]]rif t&ctawmtw&fr&n tmaew, fr [kv&vm}}]

]]b, ft&rv/ a':BuD? tcb/ b&v& ux&ae&ifu a':BuD&mu&v, fq&vH
jyef&w&wm}}]

a':BuD&oni &kv&v&uf rE&pr&om trit&njzpb&on? ureawmHpum,uH jzwf ..

]]tH.bmr [kv&v] tvly&awnprif? 'Dywf E&fywftw&fr&n ta&BuD&v/ up&rs
&Bv&ar;wm}}]

]]b, f..a&B&vif&ywf tw&fvm}}]

]] [kv&v, f..}}]

]]tm.a':BuDE\$ f..tr&rsu&v&vmayg}}]

]]bmaw&v/}}]

]]b, b, ftw&t usawmH ajymE&ft&rv/ o&fr&sw,]]

]]bmaw&rs&ov}}]

]] [H. [H. o d w i f u r w r f i e l l r * l m a w a q m i f i e l l . t) E m y d . . u l e h a w m h o l i , t s i f
c i f a r m i m u n a v . . . o k a y g u f v l t & u f q l l e l v m r f n o c i E l u ' l e g y e s d a w m h
i g r v m c s i b t q l v l u l e h a w m f u b l o l u l p m o l v l v n y i i f y k v d p g n y d . . r w m r j z p f v l
w m x m w l u l u l r j z w f r j z p f v l u w a u s e l l z w a y ; & r , ? E m y d . . m v f y l e u o m e l l
o w i f p m a w e k j y g v m r , h a v } }

]] a w m p r f y g u G f . . t " g h , f & t v l l [m a w } }

a' : B u p o n f p o l v f & h E l l a w m b l]] b m r s q u a i j m r a e e l l a w m h . r i f r e u z e t g
a w m i B u p u l l o f t & r , } }

u l e h a w m f r s u f v l y l ; u m . .

]] A s m . . a w m i B u p u l l } }

]] [k v l v , f . . & f i j n a w m i B u p u l l } }

]] b m v l v l . } }

]] r i h n a w m a r m i f c i a t m i D i f u t c k t l v D f a & m u a e v l } }

b m u p e l l v l . . o l t p l e O g ' j z e l c a d ; t v l y f v u c h v l u f v l v m } }

]] b , f [k v & r v ? r E a v ; v m u q w l j y Z m w r i f o r d w a , m u l u l w e f w e f p j z p f l y d
v l u b o t w m } }

]] [i f . [k v f v m } }

]] [k v l v , ? t c h w m l i g h t a y : w m D e f u s e w m a y g } }

]] b m w m D e f u s p & m & l v l a' : B u p e n ? o p l b & v i t r a y g } }

]] t & r c e l l b t [l p t & r c e l l b t } } a' : B u p r i n & k v l v & u f r s u E f i e b t h v s u f]] ' h r s e l l x l u l
' B v l z m w r f s d z u t c l u p m a w G t a & m r c e l l b t [l p } }

]] t c h c w f r s e l l e , f r [k v l y g b t a' : B u p e , } }

]] [k v f [k v f r [k v f [k v f ' B v l z m w p i a y : w u f v l l [m r s t u l l r v l t s i b t } }

]] ' g a w m h p m a & q & m a w a w m i f w E p l v c g u d l u a o ; w m b l a' : B u p e m } }

]] [l l . ' g u t & t x m l u w m [l p o l w h t o i f & y l i i a t m i f t & t x m l u w m ? r i i p u m
& h r a e e l l i g c l l f w m o m v l u b o t } }

]] v l u b o t h y d [l u s u l e h a w m f u b m v l y & r f i v } }

]] c i a t m i D i f u l l r & a t m i f j y e h c : c l } }

]]olbumifav;yg ygvnr, fq&i&um}}

]][l...rifuh 'lup&atmif vlvwmb? ar;ae&ao;ovm}}

]][m..a':Bu&m}} ul&awn&acgifuklvum..

]]ul&awnf 'gr&lawmh rvlytsi b!Asm}}

]]bmrlytsi lvmv}}

]]olw&cpjci& c&f&r, fq&awn}}

]]tr, f..Bu&us, lv&lvw? ol&tarw&fuvl ig'lv&b&e&l&w, f olvm}}

]]b, bU tarw&fuv}}

]]ci&atmiDi& tar}}

]][if..telw&rv&ri&, }}

]][kv&v, }}

]]b, be& Bu&lv&lv}}

]]'lv& Zmw&orm;wa, mu&el&ay&}}

]][if..aemu&awnh bnjzpv}}

]]bnjzpv&rvl..ci&atmiDi& taz armi&b0i&fel 'luay;pm;v&lv&vmay&}}

]]a':Bu&v&lawmh i&Bu&rv&}}

]]bmv& Bu&rv}}

]]ohsm;cpjci& c&f&wn&Bu&u}}

tr, lu& f..tc&pf&lv& t"y&h, f&g&gb& wn&f&w<&nr&f [lv&lv&w.rif&tel w[m
armi&b0i&ful&um aemu&usawnh b, &vmut&pbv? armi&b0i&ful&um aemu&usawnh
b, &vmut&pbv? armi&b0i&f aov&h, i, &G &G luav;e&l r&q&r jz&lv&mw&wmif
t&ck&demuft&f&xmi&ry&lb&hew, f r [lv&lv&w}}

[lv&lv&gonf telw&rv&ri&h&n ci&atmiDi&fwa, mu&ar&v&yaemu&f tou&ft&pv&f r&u
vi&foony&if, clv&lf aemu&xy&f t&f&xmi&ry&lb& A&ef&arn&f&lv&w&f ausmi&f&q&m r vly&um
r&q&r b0ES&h aey&gonf

]]t&ck ol&b&mt&al&umi&faum telw&rv&ri&lv&v&vm}}

]]b, b&cl&rv&f ci&atmiDi&fu r&E&av; vmae&i&f&jz&pv&awnh ig&v&n&Def&us&ewm ay&gh

vfrh puvraumi f jzprf p h v l i g t a l u m i f r l u m a o ; y g b l / r i f q b m v m c l l w m b ?
t j g r i f w h t u l t s i f l u n b o m p d h y a w n b i g w h t r c s i f w e f u a w n h i g u a q m i f & c u t l y d
u h f r s & n * P u l t h l v r f a p m i k e f & w , f w w e l l b a v m u f u m u g & w , f u d }

a':BuDajmonpum,uH uleawnfem,vnfygon/ oabmusvutfygon/ ohaonf
olsmcpjciif cef&rnqhwth , clvllf vlyduobOESH ae&aom uleawnfrin puvf&yg/
xhNumi h.

Ja':BuD&m.'Dupösn uleawnfqlb] wu#wuvmae&ao;...? [lu uluð
Oifarmi lvH uhtmi BuDwH cilfvluNyða&m}

[[l . o l w h r f u t v y f r t m l u b l [l v i g e i l q l v m c l l w l t a l u m i f u } a':BuD onf
uleawnul rsuapmi fcl tBuovlum JyxrqH elywf (1)u t&ivfrilvle f u
iguacmi&cutlwmvH aemulvi , yllfrin eilu umug lv, qhvl *Pif, hpcsil vH [l v
(2) tcsulu ciatmi Difell eif [m n t u l t s i f r u t & i f E d q H o l i , t s i f v l j z p l w , f (3)
tcsulu eif [m b m e l l b l v d u l v l y d o n j y i f b m r f v l y z l v H a q e s t u
ajymaeluw, }

JaeygtH a':BuD} uleawnfupumjzwf J'gawmbwH t&rfajmLuwmvg/
uleawnf [m w e * h E h e l a e l l w l f j o g w G f o h v y w l v H o l C m a w n f r s n q e f v l y h u R & e f v H
t & y f x l v o u f t v s c h l l t o i f r i n u h l r s u E s j r i & i f t m e m x n h x n b r , h t d f a w l u H
a & s q l u p m & i f p m t y l u H D i c l l w l v l w a , m u l y g A s / r , l i f v r i x q l u t & y l v B u D
O p b & s i u l a r ; l u n l y g / u x e c i f b l v l ' t d f a w b l t w i f t v s c h t h r i n b }

uleawnfu yll yH E H E H B u D y i f a j y m v l u f y g o n / o h a o n f a':BuDu rsuafriif
ulvum..

Jawmrf...eih awmi pO&r& pumawG eilul igaemufqlajymfrin eif awmi BuDuH
rohtcsifae&? igtrelleH cilfw, ? 'gb}

ul..ywfylvlu a&m? uleawnf bmrQjymp&m r&awmluNyð

a':BuDpfrin olemrnESHvLuatmi ae&mwumwGf BuDpHonf ola, mufn,
tay:wGf Alvusonf aqGstlawul lbZmay:onf uleawnul trelxwbonf
ojzptsilwm [brQ jzpa&onf Oyrmyl&aom eefrawm r, ERorð qizlr&Sf ESh
wlvfrinxibonf rlváqGygvtfrn/ qizlr&Sbonf rifwlefrifBuD\
omawmav;q, hussul lzicGfi rrborðawm pl&m,vwESH arwarQeaom
oaygrifomullifjylaponf xlyif jrefrn&nZOfitququf waumitb&nZrS pí
b&ilqlvGf refrawG vlsibrQ Baom pl&ful y, zsum omruawnf oaygtm,
rtbrð pl&m;rsvyg; tjcmrd&mrxm&atmi cs, lv\$ awnfrbonf oaygrin
ygawmfrbonftxdwviwr, myif tm*refrygay/ a':BuDpfrin pvH rjzprae pDluéfü
qizlr&SESh uleawnfu OyrnElygonf xhNumi h tluif olwod pma&q&m
yK&vwlbonf qizlr&Sfygonh jyZmwluH uqrnjylygu &ly&ni trit&m tajymtqluH

tuzrf&ef urefawn\ a':BuDpHull vma&muMun&Nuyg uef

polyif Oyrmwiftyaom a':BuDpH\ treDull MUm&NyDaemuf urefawnfrin
&ifxliyif uwleu, izpium ay:Oftoitvmaom aunzDeuull wusLurQrmh vLUNyDrS.

]]ay:Opa&}}

]]q&m.}}

]]igreuZef awmi BuDuH ofr&rwLu}}

]] [kvluHq&m? urefawnft clebJ avaMumi f uH pmvS fquH zHquvMuyg Ny}}

]]EMyD tOwftpm;aum}}

]]taE&xnaw&t m,vH toiJyilydygy}}

]]0-q-*-& uL/J rarlygella []}}

]]povfcsyg.q&m}}

a':BuDpHu rsuivMzLum

]]a [..eif &y&lyf, suf, suf EHFH&;ygwaw&KJ Oifajyelyvm? bmvJ Oq*& ?
ociElygwL/J r [kvlb?}}

urefawnrsuivHyl;ofrygonf pipf urefawn\ 0-q-*-&rfrin OpueSicqHg &rESh
*sif'snbD m wluHijncifjzplygonf ohaomf urefawn&kvw&uf uHtmavsnf pfr
tBu&i..

]] [Ofn a':BuD&H? Ouf-Oufaygi hJcmu&, ? q-qvw&u&, ? &fvuma&&, f *-
a*gi f tH? t, f [kvlygb? *Pef&, f pm;blawG ajymvma' :BuD&H}}

]]tH&ly&lyf, suf, suf eif [mawG [H&mu&Rif a&ajymi f ajrajymi f awDu&mawG rpmelP
tpp t&m&mqijci? [Hv, f aumi f aumi f rsv}}

]] [kvluH a' :BuD}}

]]EMyD [Ht&yfrfrin re f raw&uH owdkm? ty&scmacsaw&Rif auH&frin }}

]]povfcsyg a' :BuD? urefawnf 'gr&fvJ Ogoemrygygb?}}

a [mAs- urefawnfrin bD mykvi f wH\ OygwvluHn&vlyDvm/ taMumi f frin
urefawnfronf bD mykvi f aw&uH z&pf's, f (tat;aowa)x&xnlum tat;pofr
aomu&fJygonf , chwmi BuDfrfrin at;puvfygonf urefawnz&pf'pf, luH
a&mu&aeonESh wlvfygonf

ausZijykf urefawnvH ajrjyebmaw&t zH awmi BuDfrfrinonf z&pf'pf , jzpf onf [k

qlyg&apawnt

z&pf'pf , i olaw&llvnf (awmi BuDol awmi BuDarmi f[k rqltsi yg? &ll foni
xi fyonf) acsmarmvYMygonf z&pf'pf , lxJ xnbkmaom MbpaMv;vd
yefoBuDrsm;ulbll jynhazmi f&Eftd/suf &lygonf

rllwz&llaeonf

avwjzl;jzl;wllueonf

ywDef;usi bplyi faw&u ptf;nllaeonf

&moDwkrn wptpdrh at;puaeonf

ul&awmfonf [llv, lwnfcefü aeom;wus &lydaemulyxr bmrpdruf
Ell&o;bJ Opudull aomuVll&onf

el&upm pm;lydaomt cgu aofav;i tytsi vmonf tytsi tyvlluf
aomt cgv&f acgu f uel aysfobn onf

tjiibufrS wa'gu&f'guESh wltg;acgubllum;i Ell&aomt cgu rsupdrz&tsi?
rxcsi? wull fllav;vll xllrllfvsu&bnf pulbll cpm;rt&ll wgr&uBu llb;clv
ptBu llf yxrjzpbnf ul&awmull yif ul&awm;pr& t tyvllul;bbavm[k
tllbr&bnf

tjiifS wltg;acgubllvnf wa'gu&f'guESh tm;remy;rem acgu f ygbd onf

xll&llumi h tytsi f;wll&llESh.

llb, llv}}

llbll f.}}

llbll ft vlyr&ll? usylbmr;fvlltsi&o;b;ll}}

llr [llvll; q&ntt w&uf t llDmP&y;ll re&e*smuvllvllvllvllg}}

llbmup&sm;ygvt}}

ul&awmf ty&mr;St Ell Ell f Bu llpm;xum? wltg;z&llay;vlllyll? ollull&ll&ll a&o&ll csmcsm
rllun Ell bJ ty&mol ll jyel;vllubnf

llq&m quirt tygelawnt}}

llbmvlvJ usylblyft tytsi f&ewmb}}

lltytsi wll; ty&llf q&mzsm;vllr, }}

]] [kvlv m; usylul haw&uawG tifweav;vhw, ? bmvly&rv]]

]] xlyd a&cshvlyg? a&aEfel toipDkmygw, ? ENyD uEEl eU auzDvcuf
aomuNyD tyiul vrfavouxclyg? wjcm;t&yl a&muvmwlvawG&if 'Bmodfn
'vbjtBuDmP&y;&ygw,]]

]] ausZlwiylgw, f bE]]

pa&mu ty&mr&x&jcif? a&csh&jcif? uEEl homu&jcifwlrn ul&awnftzH
tawmyif cuc&omt vlyzplygon/ pupawul Bulpmyrtpm, atmjriNyD aemu
taE&xnxkDwium vrfavouxclygawmton/

tc&erfn 3-em&dkNyDavyD

ul&awn\ajcvuft *lywlrn wpwp aygyg;vmi p&vlnfwjznfjznf
&ivefvmavon/

wrllr0 avoufdomtcgwfi ul&awn&Bwnlvnln xiqefaom yefc&um
wcyul jri&ygony ylb@merfn p&fnlhom opyilw\ aemuclumjzih jymvU aom
*p&um;wpD\ a&Bwfi e&homuav;ru ulefulefuf&ly&ejcifzplygon/

tlbG hom z&p&pf, bl aywum/ bmt "yH, hayenf/ ul&awnfteDoll
a&mu&omt&gi um&acgixl vuEElu&eonul aw&lygon/ atnf umpuysuf
vlyguvm;/

z&p&pf, bbnf ul&awnul acgifarml Nunlvlygon/ olrsufrwll onf
olv&snulbH &&eDe\ / oLD&acgifrS Nuufwrfravmu&Bom a'vD) m yefuvnf
v&f v&fawmu&eygon/ olrsu&lvwlrn jyl;us, Dll&pu\ / rsulef arjwlrn
aumsprfa&nulbH p&fnll ygtlvwlrn uav;wilyg Nurtyluul xmonES ?
yefa&mi&jc, hayownf/

z&p&pf, blw\ ul lvul hayguv&ylul c&Nul;&v&um;]pEElqDv&f
rvluftjynlygon] [bblom &Bcawmrn/ x&h&umi h ul&awnft xlrjylawnlyD

]acsn acsn aw&if au&Bni]] [hom a':Bulp\ pum;ul ow&lygon/ ollomf
ul&awnbnf tedoll worwlvnf a&mu&Bum-

]] bmrn; ul&awnf uhEEl ygov;]]

rsulawmi h&um&ul Oih&ulum

]] &Sf umjyilvwlygovm;]]

ul&awnf&om; rajymy/

]] e&lav;rs rwwlygb;]]

obnfyguav; tuatmi tykfi ..

]] [kvivm; Opat; aqG ' Bmod ' Et & yf vmclwv [m upokt & [elwv,]

]] [kviv, f tclajymvll nawnarmif ciatmi Dif twelz] [klyd
uleawm \ vm& i f ta nLumi f uil ajymjygonf

]] atm.. jyZmwri for Drll oabmrwE ll wmvv / ' gayr, haumi fav; jri nL & i awmh
oabmus ll urf b? tirweacs w,]

]] rapmrhavmuawmh vs, fx i f ygb]

]] tll rhl rv sygb] & S]

xlaemufi uleawm ll [llv, f wclb h & mufi { nbnpm & i f uil ar; nL onf
ciatmi Dif emrnul raw & /

]] ou jyZmwri for laemuf vllv m v, f qlawmh jyZmwformawel l rsm twi
aev d r v m / olw ll vn f w l be & m o f ar; nL y v m }]

]] ar; nL y d t j y i f [llv, f wclkn wn f w, f ll ajymv ll v, f r & ll]

]] E ll . Opat; aqG wn f w ll [llv, f r faum]

]] a & mu f a & mu f s i f b j pm & i f nL nL y d]

]] ' gzi h t j y i f t f wclkn wn f v d r, f x i f w, f ar; p & m [llv, e ll wn f t f
awmh ule y]

]] u l . ' B r l q ll aemuf b j at; at; & fawmr, f rrlus f w n f w ll [llv, f v ll y d
n p n p m y g]

]] c G j y k y G Opat; aqG [llv, f t x d w m h v ll y l y g r,]

xlelh 9-em & del uleawm n p m y g p m a o m u l y d i t y t e f o l w u t l a o m t c g w f
uleawm \ wzute f r S nL m y G v b h w a z n i f a z n i f E S h e m r c s f o m p & m u l l nL m & y g o n f
b m u l l s m & l u f a y g o e n f [k e m u y f i a x m i & m r n b n f t & m D w f u l t o r [kvf a v x l v G b o m
w & f f & f j r n h e j c i f y i j z p o n f o m a & nL m y G v i t b u d p m j z p f [e l w b o n f p t o l l f n
t j c m t j c m t c e f r s u e m a x m i f s i p & m j z p a u m i j z p f r n f r e h o m f v n f , c l u b o l l & m o D w k
at; at; z & p f p f , b u l l a w G i t y t s i h e a o m u l e a w m f t z l l r f n t a w n y i f
t c l c u f y g o n f x l a nL m i h e m & D u f o t m u n u q u i v u i o n f r c e l l a w m b j
o l t c e f a & b q b l l w u t l a w m b o n f w l g u n f . W l o n [k p m u y b x m o n f u l a w l o n E S h

urawmtoni Eftsubkcsuf xlvLufyD.

]]rpövm OBvqi}}

ou tokyfmmESH

]][t m, t..}}

AWvblyggESH jyeär;ygonf urawmuvnf t*lvylbmonjzih.

]]ciAsm wzucefuvlyg}}

]]a&mh.'gzi h *Efxly}}

jywifayguf wxbcelyEfi t xlyfusvntlyD jyelyvbof;ygonf

]]tH.usyem;nnfw, MHS rajym&ao;ygvnm}}

]]ciAsm...'gbbjymrvH r [kvlvnm}}

]]r&fw, }}

]]'gaLumi fv/ usy ciAsm; qbbH *Eftoid, b m;wmb}}

]]ciAsm b rajymygel}}

]]usyfvHDrajymcsi ygb!? ciAsm; uH t memvHbm jyeä jymae&wmyg? usyävH usitef ysufygw, }}

]]ciAsm Lmyövbly&if &yäwnt r&y&if usy reä*smuH oH;wH&vHtr, }}

]]reä*sm tazubH;wHäcsyg}}

]][if olrH taz&H;vHvm? olt&G äwnäwnt BuaerH}}

]]tH.w, ftwlvb? usyf 10-en&Etd xd c&äwmi;xmw, A? ciAsm oH;wHf vHtybH ul ul em&Duävmmubbnf;cyg usyfuH taEfuft, Suf ray;ygeläwnt}}

LmyövbH wazni&azni; jrnjyävmtbnf urawmf vuävHvLU&awnt onf 10-em&DS olpum;t wHf &ypl urawmf apmrtuH tyfruc&äyawn onf

eHuf rlaomuiv&f urawmtoni tOwftpm;uH pwhus jyiäqivonf taLumi;frH xHcliatmiDi;fuH &E&nu apmrtlygvluH uhHn;zpH/ oHmw&f urawmfce;fuH aontylyDf rsuEävshvLuboniv&f rpövmOBvqitce;fS ciätmiDi;f x&lvmonfuH jri&ojzih Orfomt m;jzplum..

]]a [h ciätmiDi;f}}

ol uleáwmlu/sNunlum tltm,oihsuf.

][if.uLu]]

][rihb, fawnfov? tcb, blqD vmwmv? rpövmOB/qie]] rifebbd ovms}}

][rpövm OB/qiqllvm uleáwnfayg]]

][if.'gzihrifnu igu#f{xlvfay;wmayg]]

][tH'g uLuL/m}}]

][at;aygu# igriftoHrsvfygb!uG]]

][uleáwnuawmh uLu#piv#rv# b, fV#sp0fpmE#b# uLu#b, fLu b, fV# a&mu#vmwmv}}]

][igt&if rifuajymuG]]

][uleáwnf urfay:rn tacsmqlaumi#rav;ell cphew, fLuL]]]

][tacsmqlv#b] rif tq#tzwi jref#snfv# tcbwnlum ihq#vmr, h r'#/ apmi Lunfygt#]]]

][tH.}}]

obnf Orfomt#& uleáwnfy#hul zu#v#lum-

][uLuL/ 'lu#è#b#v#? 'gzih awmi#u#v#r#m uLu#h#h#t#b# o#f#*#v#&# aewmayg# vm vm atm#xyf vu#zu#&n#e#f#q#i#f#y#D at;at;aq;aq; ajymLu &atmi}}]

p#p#f uleáwn#b#l#v#l#p#j#i#f#u#l# c#f#&#e#f#m#l#u#m#i#f# ajym#y#v#f#i# orn#f#0# Or#f#e#f# c#f#i#n#é#n#f#/ uleáwn#f#aj#y#n#&#u#y#g# a#e#u#f#l#u#n#i# p#D#k#ay#aw#n#b#n#f#

vu#zu#&n#e#f#ü x#f#f#l#u#a#o#m#t#g# uleáwn#u#..

][rifnu Numy#v#v#v#az#ni#f#az#ni#f#ell# b#m#v#y#h#e#w#m#v#}}]

][a*gu#f#l#u#ç#u#i#h#e#w#m# uLuL]]]

][b#m#v#y#f#h#v#}}]

][j#y#Z#m#f#r#n# u# b#h#v#}}]

uleáwnf a':#u#p#p#u#m#u#l#&#k#v#v#&#u#f# a#w#f#r#d# r#s#u#f#k#&#h#u#m#.

][a[rifu#f# f#v#h#á#w#m#i#f# Z#m#v#f#h#y#w#u#á#w#n#r#v#}}]

][#v#h# uLuL#P# t#k# uleáwn#f#p#h#e#w#]] a#u#m#i#f#r#av#;#u# j#y#Z#m#f#r#i#f#o#r#f#?# o#l#t#az# u#

tzDy&S? tJg olwVH obiyneM touf&EiWV vJzpfS olbrDeJ ay;pm
EiF, fQVW uReAwmvVJ uLubvWJtwiF i, i, fuwU tqH tuç OgoemygCJ wmf
tck pDvfygvufyq BuHpm;vLuAwmh rCJ, Ofygb? atmiJriJygvDf, ? 'DeJ uReAwmvW
Jzfv&C mZ, JbJ uLufygvLuMunfygH uReAwmh, muPavmi{BuDeJvJ} rDvfuBy;r, ?
uReAwmZmwCMy:rñ pE&ijziH uLuhJyZmwri{om;vJzpf tacsM
qH&umiFav;eJv.hm;a&M}}

oDr{omtM& ajmygonf

JJEH.ri{wcgrS ru&ao;b{vm}}

Jb, fuç&tHrv? 'DfHñ jyZmw&H&Awmh &ly&S&LuH ZmwCMyi&e&w, ? raelurS
NyDw, ? euzeU puçLurñb}}

, ifonftBuLUD, f &E{&EfyatmiF Owfqifxmaom uReAwm^ z&pf*pf, f
ob&muFmonESh xH&mrSxvLuNyD.

JJa[m.rh&? &sp&mrvLwmb? awDf, hawAwmh [buteF onbuteF
olt *fyemrnf ajymi{xm;vH a[m' Dñ olygb}}

ci&tmiDi{onf xH&mrSxí rhul ukM;xHfwvH&y;um.

JJ uReAwmvJ awmiBuDa&muAwmh Armabmi{bDwAwJri{vmell AN/emrnf
, lypfvLuAwmb}}

oH&, muFom; Ny&E, Luum toDOD xH&LuNyD uReAwmFurhitw&uf pmp&M rsn
rñ, Jgonf

JJ [kwv, ? 'DeJZmwvLuAwvm vLuMunLuyg? rrrhtM&H [kwvM}}

JJtmYgw, f ZmwformawG Luntsi{vmell tqibibiJ uli&tmiDi{&nF pmawmh
usrjibi{NyD oF&acsMw, }

uReAwmvu JJrh&vmuAwmh racsnb{xifYgw, }

JJtrav; rreJ E{fawmiF E{fygeJ}}

JJb, ES fva [hci&tmiDi{}}

JJwrs{pD vLuAwmbJ uLu&M}}

xH&emuLi uReAwmvWbni rhUm;ESyif jyZmw&HbH a&muLuum ci&tmiDi{u
uReAwmvWhtM ol&n{pm;EShvnfaumi? ola, muPavmi{ESh vnfaumi{
rDvfuBy;Ygonf

emrnBuD jyZmwri{orD jroE{wiFñ ajmyatmi{acsMv&yonf olbcif

0Dbbqifn touf 50-celxi&on/ t&G ESNunivOf v&csBud wa, mufay/

ZmwlvLuf Nu&mwGf ci&atmiDi&rn to&umi&fo&vn&jzpb&n/ tajym tq&H trlt&mi ausni&uy&sn w&efuyif emrnBud&cl&bjz&n/ , ck NUm&y&v&N&Luf u&aom a*gu&ts&Lur&fv&n&f olw&tz&Bom&rs&nyif Or&fom&t&m& Mb&b&may;Nu&le&bn/

u&le&awnES&h r&rb&n&f ig&uy&v&ef&rs NUn&E&ifr&lu..

]]u&llq&(h&D o&v&f&awn&lv&mb&}}

]]' &B&umif wu, j&yZ&mw&fri&fom& jz&pb&n&f&awn&tr&f&nb&}}

]]a&umi&f&w&may&g&}}

]]v&B&ud&aw&(t&jri&e&law&n&h o&v&f&q&w&may&g& j&yZ&mw&fri&f&or&D , &B&w&ir&ub&f? olu&H i&w&H f&Z&mw&f&orm&jz&pb&n&f&t&Hr , }}

]]t&H&g u&llq&G b, E&S f&v&f&rv&}}

]]a':B&u&D&P&H&u&aw&n&h r&&at&mi&Z&su&Z&H v&v&v&v&Luf&v&mb&f? 'gayr, h olw&lc&p&f&ci&f c&f&f&B&aw&n&h p&v&f&&b&f? 'B&v&B&q&H j&y&e&f&awn&v&J a':B&u&D&P&H&u q&it&Hr , }}

]]a':B&u&D&P&H&q&w&v&m b, b&v&f? u&le&at&mi&Di&f tar&v&m..}}

]]r [&w&v&f& ta' 😊 a&q&f&f&X&J A&N&v&v&f&h&ew&J r&nb&Z&mb&u&f&ay&g&}}

]]E&H. u&le&at&mi&Di&f&rn r&b r&&aw&n&b&v&m&}}

]]ol&lar&ar&&v, f A&e&f&ar&n&f&f&}}

]]'g&zi&h ol&lar&aru&H olu&H&&Luf ac:v&Luf&g&v&m? ol&b&mol z&su&t&si&f&v&Z&su&f o&ab&mw&&i&f&v&J ay;p&my&ap&ay&g& ol&t&ar u&H i&w&H f&q&w&n&h u&llq&G w&n&D&e&f&v&v&bn&f, w&may&g&}}

]] [m. [&w&v&v&Luf&v&m r&f&E, }} u&le&awn&f&on&f olu&H &e&f&&e&f&p&mp&pm&Nun&f&um..]]ay:t&f&q&w&i&f&v&J 'B&v&B&f&B&u&H&y;r&f&nb&}}

]]ay:t&f&u b, b&v&f&}}

]]u&llq&w&yn&h&v&}} [&q&w&f&D ay:t&f&\ t&B&u&B&m&P&h&umi&f&y&H&w&Luf&H aj&ym&j&y&g&on&f

]] [i&f.' &B&v&mu&f&aw&n&f& aw&n&v&v&v&Luf&H aw&f&cs&f&v&Luf&v&m&}}

]]w&ael&.aw&f&r&f&ay&g&h r&f&}}

urawmfonf a':BupphXH ciatmiDif\ tajctaetaNumi&t&m tmvH uH
a&vLuf oltarqBhI jciatmiDiftwuf tv&fta&Bupon? tjreivmCJ yg[k
aM;ee&LuvLujcizih telwvfrifh E&uftNümü AefarnfS a&muivmay awmfonf

urawmfonf olbm\jzpx&L uH ajymjylyD.

]]tjg telwD b, Mbabm&ov}}

]]telwD obbmxf rrpHucuw, }}

]]urawmfvJ olbMumu&e&wmb}}

]]olwLcsi fzsufvHlum &ygtHrvm}}

]]olwLcsifawmh cJ, Ofr, &xiw, ? aumifav;tazBupqBhIlyD vBupcsif om
pumajmayawm}}

xHleleBuiyHfö ciatmiDifwHh nu jyZmwuI ty&eLuoizih omtrd csif
raw&ao;ay/ urawmfbabmuvnf rawLapcsiyg/ telwvfriftm rhwH t&f&f
wn&apvsuf vBupcsif wmjrp&L upHdygu oltarvnr&f ciatmiDif
rod&tmifjye&pygonf olrS urawmftay:w&f vn&faumif? oltar
tay:w&f vn&faumif? ciatmiDif\ vufiif&e&wv&v&acrnf aemuf
ao&at;r&onfum, ta&r&awmlyD

xH&Lumih telwvfrif uH tOwftpmjyiqi&pygonf telwvfrifh touf 40-
ausmlyD&e&onvnf omwa, mubmar&Ljciif i, H, &G &G ESh rLqHrjzpcLjciif?
uav;rs&ESbm quq&e&om ausmifq&mrboESH aejcifwH aLumih t&G EShrvL&atmi
Ely&v&ayonf

urawmfvlonf ODbqiftcefa&B&H a&muLuf urawmfvw&gacguvLuf jciifzih
tw&f&rs OicLlyg[k ajym&Lum&am

urawmfvlonf ODbqiftcefa&B&H a&muLuf urawmfvw&gacguvLuf jciifzih
tw&f&rs OicLlyg[k ajym&Lum&onü urawmfv]]telwvfwjy&w&ajymaen}} [k
wDwHr&f&f E&h, mubm, a&e&emuf Oib&H, Nufonf

ODbqifonf xH&mrS aigufuekum telwvfrif uH tH&pb&ESH NunfvLuf onf
telwvfrifh rfvnf ODbqif uH Nunum Nu&ao&oi aeonf urawmfv
tH&tm&oi&epOf&fyif wcPtw&fö ODbqifu...

]]tH.jrif}}

]]tr, &v;..ulqi}}

tvH.b&mq../

]]t. tEšft póláwmif ausfóhryguvm}}

]]'gayr]] jri póláxrh raeluv]] armi &]]

]]jri &lyuvrhajymi f b] [hvlešuv]] Ovwlešvšvleš b] a [m' dg;uav; [mav}}

]]zuyg zuygarmi f jri kul/vxšurohrygappellawm}}

u]]..toul 40-aus]]u]]awáwmh jri fawš qifawšzplyš o]]u]]u]]lyš uréawm]]u]]
&šv, švratmuárh jri f/hjri]]u]]awm]]y]]

uréawm]]ta': Oupšup]]u]] [h/vu]] zušawm uréawm]]u]]n]]u]]awm]]y]]/
Oif]]y]]zešjz&rn]]h upššv]] [kv? &ejzplávmq]]&ijzi]]h [h/vu]]u]] Oi]]&]]u]]&acáo;/ , chw]]m]]h
uréawm]]f bmr]]&ww]]E]]šawm]]b]] acgi]]fi]]u]]p]]u]]E]]š h rsu]]E]]šv]]E]]š&ygawm]]b]]on]]f

b, šavmu]]f]]m]] tčpév]]h xael]]ur]]v]]? x]]u]]p]]ri]]y]]g]]ap]]/ uréawm]]E]]l]]v]]f]]š&&šv]]i]] um
uréawm]]f]]ce]]f]]o]]]] jye]]š&mu]]b]]on]]ú t]]y]]&]]may]]: yp]]v]]š/v]]u]]šawm]]b]]on]]f

o]]w]]i]]f]]..ajz]]mi]]šjz]]mi]]š]]r]]š pól]]v]]h]]p]]t]]č]]š]]r]]&]]ao]]; a':]]u]]p]]h]]\]]pm]] pm]]y]]š]]y]]:]]a]]&]]mu]]š]]e]] on]]u]]]]
jri]]&]]on]]E]]š]]h]]v]]&]]mr]]š]]í]] zw]]v]]u]]ly]]gon]]f

[u]]..taumi]]f

ei]]u]]]] ciát]]mi]]Di]]š t]]jz]]p]]bep]]f t]]p]]&]]i]]č]]š]]š]]b]]w]]i]]f v]]v]]v]]u]]šawm]]r]] [kv]]b]]/]]
b, šv]]k]]at]]mi]]f z]]šub]]v]]? z]]šu]]E]]š]]f]]z]]šu]]E]]š]]i]]g]]h]]j]]m]]/ eif]]r]]ww]]E]]š]]&]]if]] igv]]m]]č]]r]] , / v]]š]]ri]]h]]v]]le]]š]]u]]
i]]g]]a]]q]]mi]]&]]š]]u]]č]]l]]ba]] [h]] olb]]m]]u]]r]]š t]]u]]n]]t]]č]]E]]š]]b]]š]] [v]]

tus]]t]]a]]u]]mi]]š jre]]f]]re]]p]]ri]]ye]]f

a':]]p]]h]]

a':]]u]]p]]h]] r]]n]]f]]š]]'g]]o]]u]]š]]a]]e]]on]]u]]]] r]]v]]š]]q]]u]]n]]y]]g]]awm]] olp]]v]]f]]'m]]w]]f]]i]]f]]t]]m]] on]]i]]
r]]E]]š]]v]];]]šawm]]i]]u]]p]]o]]ly]]if a]]&]]mu]]š]]v]]mon]]i]] [k]]i]]ly]]gon]]f uréawm]]&]]i]]f]]š]] w' šv]]f]] šv]]f]]
č]]e]]f]]v]]my]]gon]]f

b, šu]]l]]b]]h]] p]]ri]]ye]]&]]y]]g]]r]]nén]]f/ awm]]i]]u]]š]]ol]] awm]]i]]u]]š]]o]]m]]aw]]G]] š]]&]]m]]o]]š]]č]]R]]r]]
x]]š]]u]]u]]a]]om]]š]]v]]n]]f uréawm]]f]]z]]š]]w]]š]]f ac]]R]]p]]t]]č]]y]]gy]]š z]]&]]p]]f]]š]]f , š]]x]]u]] ac]]R]]p]]u]]f

š]]t]]u]]š]]u]]D, i]] t]]j]]y]]i]]f]]š]]w]]š]]g]]acg]]ub]]u]]m]]&]]on]]E]]š]]h]]

]]b, šv]]}}

]]uréawm]]y]]g]]}}

]]r&frelu8 rquvlu&bl}}
]]bmvllvj..0ðav;&, }}
]]aemufS ajymyr, lu8 tJDw/&h0trsvf b, Ævmutv/ ajymyygt}}
]]54-uleåwntf tcbj ofi, mlufr, Æv}}qlyð pntunfvluif b&krS olvç lupth
, lvm\/
pprEðftlyf acwãfr, aLumif uleåwntfvufsvx&cllyð? pntunfvluif tjiibuf
x&clmuaom tcg olvluivmclli -
]]0ðav; uleåwntu t&ifu Alvfaxmif owifpm t, f&vncsyf Alv&cl
vif&lbm; armi&Znfvifyg? uleåwnt0ðav;a&;wll Owktm;v&tp&lv, ? 0ðav;v&h
csi&ay;r, }}
uleåwntblull Nunfi..
]]aeygt&u8 riiflun&wm touf 20-jynfy&ay:ao;ygbt, iga&;cllwmu tEðf
tp&v&ausny}}
]] [kvfygw, f.uleåwntpmzwlvwlvll t&ç luplyðawnt 0ðav;pmawç p&clfr, vluivnt?
' Æwnt 0ðav;pa&;onlu , ael&cd 0ðav;&llDw&awç &filyð pl&mygw, ? 0ðav; b, f*Zif
*me, f&frq&ll a&;cllwm tuel&çgw, ? tcl jyelv&n&aw&ql&bnf wll&atmif tqubl
&fr&aw&çz&p&æwnt}}
]]aw&rvm;u&th igrS ra&;jz&pc&llwm}}
]]bmvll ra&;jz&pc&llvj 0ðav;&, }}
uleåwnt&onf olit&ç tcl v&çES uleåwnt& aLumifull wu&clv&ç&OPü
Eð&h, mubm;vrf&v&thuf lu&if&S&fjy&vlu&onf
x&Dw/&qu&ra&;jz&pc&bnh ta&Lumifum? txu&az&mfyyg v&ç&pr&ESH waelwntf
a&mutvmonh ol&h, mut&ç\pm/

q&n&0&æon&vma&qç ci As&ç...
q&monf AR bmom jref&mv&rs&ç [k uleåwnt, lLunfygonf , ck q&n&r rjr&v&ç&onf
uleåwnt&umry&llf r, mjz&p&æon&ull q&mo&fygonf olpif&v&uf q&mu rjr&v&ç&ESH
vif, m;v&ll p&mr&ç&a&;om&æ&lu&on&ull p0&f&pm&oi&fygonf
rjr&v&ç&ESH uleåwnt&rn&çifu q&n&ES&ç&jz&pc&llbr&ull tuel&ajymyygonf , clv/
p&rc&si&f&qu&b&ç&æonf æemif (uleåwnt&ES&in&ny&ðv)qu&b&ç D&ç&ç&cl&v&ll ajymon&ull

ppmuH olvipnEsh ylvqVlvlygonf olwllf ra&pmqDu aemuIvapmi f
vmao;As' tla&m/ oluleawmful cpv&fvsV, Asm'

rlaumi f

10-11-51

aqG.

]viaw]armi]awfac:&bIqllwmh]aqVllawmh aemuqHtaeell ac:y&apuG /
[pmutl aqQpvlxLu b, IvlpmllyD Zlv&&w, Iqllvmd/ebogw, / tJpm rd/ezw&
awmh rd/b, Ivzpf, Iqllvmv] aqG.aw&rdersygb/ ul..aqGul oqbyfcpwll v&f m
aq&lpum; (Og)tre&ull emaxmi Ivluemygawmr, / 'awmhv&fll qhy:wlltaeell aqGqD
uwchwmi fctsiygw, ? bmvqllwmh aqlylaewll yg&clluD clut&ell ab;cy&pmif
apmi f 3 _2 vufyull 12-vufyul&cslyD v&f qyVlvlyg/ 'gulwmh [lvluV]
(olajym jyv) oabmwlygw, / {n&efrn rcslygb/ v&f ty&efx&fn xmrfygy/
w&lvao xmrfygy/

tJgaqQDu v&hemuqH vlvmsylygb/ 'gyD&f aqQpum;v&ftm;vhemaxmi f
lyD aqQyulmlyD aqQdw&awb) zwlygawmr, / aqG.rs&rs&pmawG a&Elygap/

armi b&nOpOf..v&f

P.s a[mawmh.]armi]qllvmav; tr&vrla&vlufrlylyD c&f vlvlygawmr

, ifonbN aemuqHpm r[lw&o;acs' oNawmi fqltsuftwllf ul&awmN
"mwlyly;yVlvlyDaemu? 6E&fQ Numaomt&ju olqDu wz&lvny&ao;onf

uleawm\ygc&ll h

rjrv&N E&foupt&ufcic&laom ul&awm\ygc&ll bnf rd&wllf zar&wllfr [lv?
uleawmftaztarrfa&n? ar&csifaygu&azm&x&fa&n? wa, mu&f&g;c&llfygclacs' ul&awm
wa, mu&f&m 9-E&f 10-E&fomavmu&fS pyg&cllu aumu&fci f&jzpygonf

onfyg&clly&jym&aomf vlu&lp&mawmh jzpv&f&kyg&ll bma&llumiqH 'lvrr, f
t&G luav;ubpnyD r&ESlygwbuif ay&f&f&lv&umi&lyuW

uleawmv&f ul&awm&xu&lv&E&f&Daom atmi&x&f&f&f&ac: tuD&f&us wa, mu&f&f

cllygon/ (16-Ep̄b̄m;u aoq̄h̄o;on/)

a/ṣacw/ awmuav;wll̄on̄

ur̄awm̄wll̄b̄u blef̄uḏausm̄i;f̄n̄ jr̄em̄pm̄ 7-wēf̄tx̄d̄ oīāom̄av̄mu"m̄v̄f̄
ausm̄i; ac:ygon/ tēḏȳw̄ḏeḏusi&ḏ &ḏr̄m̄;u ausm̄i;om̄r̄m̄yḡ v̄mael̄uav&m̄ wr̄ll̄f̄o
a0;rn̄jz̄p̄āom̄ juḏuḏ&ḏuvm̄aeon̄h̄jr̄&ṣ̄lac: aum̄i;f̄av;on̄f̄ &ly&nb̄em̄;ur̄m̄av; Eṣh
csp̄&ḏawm̄ḏawm̄ḏaum̄i;on̄f̄ tbn̄w̄l̄ēū olu 8-Eṣf̄ ur̄awm̄u 9-Eṣf̄ arm̄i;ḏēf̄n̄h̄i;u
10-Eṣf̄

ur̄awm̄wll̄ ausm̄i;w̄uḏēf̄n̄ reuf̄ 10-em̄&ḏ 12-em̄&ḏq̄i;f̄? wem̄&ḏyēf̄w̄uḏ? nae
4-em̄&ḏ t̄nyḏq̄i;f̄/

tbn̄awm̄h̄ 12-em̄&ḏll̄ wem̄&ḏausm̄i;f̄jz̄k̄v̄x̄m̄c̄ēf̄n̄ ur̄awm̄wll̄v̄i;f̄, m̄v̄lȳw̄r̄f̄
upm̄;u;w̄m̄ygb̄/

nr̄ll̄tac: 'gq̄ll̄p̄m̄;q̄i;f̄c̄ēf̄y/ ol̄āom̄ur̄awm̄wll̄ awm̄r̄ḏawm̄h̄ r̄bn̄ur̄&ḏ &ḏl̄/
0, ḏm̄;Eḏll̄u;w̄m̄r̄s̄ [kw̄z̄? uḏ̄ f̄t̄ēf̄uḏ̄ jyeḏyḏ x̄ri;f̄m̄ur̄f̄m̄;u;ygon/

cleaum̄i;f̄av; jr̄&ṣ̄j̄t̄ē&ḏm̄ uḏuḏ&ḏuawm̄h̄ wr̄ll̄f̄o;or̄ll̄ ol̄t̄ēf̄jyeEḏll̄&ḏb̄l̄/
'ḏawm̄ ur̄awm̄ell̄at̄m̄i;ḏēf̄n̄h̄i;u t̄ēf̄r̄ēf̄jyeḏ uḏ̄ f̄t̄ēf̄n̄&ḏv̄ll̄ x̄ri;f̄ [i;f̄z̄uēll̄x̄w̄t̄ē
nyḏ? 'ḏaum̄i;f̄av;ell̄ v̄i;f̄, m̄v̄lȳw̄r̄f̄upm̄&i;f̄r̄s̄ x̄ri;f̄t̄w̄p̄m̄;u;w̄, f̄

v̄i;f̄, m̄v̄lȳw̄r̄f̄ upm̄;w̄, ḏll̄w̄m̄h̄ t̄x̄i;f̄t̄&ḏr̄ [kw̄l̄v̄r̄f̄w̄&ḏaw̄Ḡ, lw̄ll̄u;w̄, f̄
rx̄i;f̄m̄;u;w̄ygel̄? oluav;ui, b̄ēf̄v̄nyḏ&ḏm̄py, Eṣp̄h̄o ri;h̄o;b̄l̄/

'gzi;h̄ri;f̄w̄ll̄b̄, v̄ll̄upm̄;u;w̄ow̄ll̄v̄/

ur̄awm̄wll̄blef̄uḏausm̄i;Oif̄uḏu tus, ḏuḏas/ 4-{uav̄mu&ḏygr, f̄ on̄ft̄x̄l̄
r̄n̄ op̄lȳi;āw̄ē xēȳi;āw̄ē c̄ēll̄k̄v̄āw̄ēv̄j̄ r̄m̄;v̄ygb̄d̄ 'ḏausm̄i;f̄t̄ēuḏ t*ḏa'ḡi;h̄
acsm̄i;usus u r̄ll̄ēll̄k̄v̄f̄ [m̄j̄zi;h̄ awm̄ḏawm̄ḏuḏw̄, f̄ ol̄at̄m̄ur̄f̄u v̄h̄-5a, m̄uf̄
Oif̄ēEḏll̄āvm̄uf̄ at̄m̄i;us, jyeḏyḏ\ / r̄ll̄v̄ll̄ av̄v̄ll̄ t̄lȳf̄t̄yḏll̄f̄oḏll̄f̄uḏ
ur̄awm̄wll̄z̄m̄uḏx̄m̄w̄ll̄ x̄ēf̄āyguḏ Oif̄āyguḏ w̄c̄b̄&ḏv̄, f̄ 'guḏ ur̄awm̄wll̄u
t̄ēf̄v̄lȳll̄ygw̄, f̄

oll̄.ael̄c̄i;f̄ ausm̄i;q̄i;f̄nyḏv̄ll̄ at̄m̄i;ḏēf̄n̄h̄i;u Eṣh ur̄awm̄ x̄ri;f̄x̄lȳuav;aw̄ēll̄
oll̄v̄b̄ll̄v̄b̄ll̄v̄b̄ll̄v̄ jyeḏv̄m̄;u;w̄awm̄&i;f̄ 'ḏaum̄i;f̄av;u 'ḏēll̄k̄v̄x̄h̄&ḏmuEṣh̄ēlyḏ ur̄awm̄
w̄ll̄upm̄ȳll̄u 'ḏel̄aum̄i;f̄av;ell̄ ur̄awm̄v̄i;f̄, m̄v̄lȳw̄, ḏll̄i;f̄? at̄m̄i;ḏēf̄n̄h̄i;u oll̄i;f̄
i;f̄n̄? oll̄aum̄i;f̄av;ell̄ v̄i;f̄, m̄v̄lȳw̄ll̄t̄cḡ ur̄awm̄u v̄, x̄ēf̄ēf̄n̄? wa, m̄uḏv̄v̄s̄h̄
wael̄p̄ḏ

yxr ur̄awm̄wll̄ b̄m̄v̄lȳuow̄ll̄v̄? awm̄&ḏx̄ll̄p̄ll̄ t̄ēf̄s̄v̄i;f̄, m̄a&ḏm̄? oll̄i;f̄i;f̄n̄
a&ḏm̄? Zēḏv̄lȳb̄u x̄ri;f̄ [i;f̄j̄ȳi;āy;v̄ll̄ t̄w̄ll̄v̄p̄m̄;u;w̄, f̄ p̄m̄nyḏv̄ll̄t̄cḡr̄n̄ oll̄i;f̄i;f̄n̄;v̄lȳw̄ll̄

vlu xefvuEfi,w&Dfel zvfawmi&0\$xeubqlyD v, fxbfiwlbabm rlet&lvlu a0;&muul xubfiyaya&ni 'Dlet&lvfxj viir, mrvlybi Epa, muxj useclawmh bm&, i vlr [lvbi? ureawnu ureawnftazu ureawnftarujymwll pumr&lawbu olitazu olitarujymwll pumr&lawG ajymLuw, ? pip pawmh cav;wllom0 pdvfu, OMLwmayghv/

olionf bmr0 t&G fra&muLiao;bell 'lvLif, moPtefvlwumull refu av;awmh b, llier, fobi/ ureawnwll a, mufuav;rmuawmh p&ubom, mri jzpLuw, /

'galumih odvifuRvf ausmifyvlyD jyeftz&irfn 'aumifav;ell viir, mrvlyLU &wm t&uf 20-avmuLumaeawmh 'delbt&iivlyr, ? igt&iivlyr, ell r, mrv&if nltpluEpa, mubm; owvLUluwm ureawnu i, fi, lwefu &ejzpaw, fq&if w, lyD tulubelwvm? olvu&armi&uul ygpyell ule&chawmhvmb? 'awmolu tlwclw& wck aumulyD ureawnb, bufyg;uul ylvfxlvlu&vma&sm wcgxj aofaigu&awmufefyga&m.

Munprf...ureawnf b0tustay;ylsm; tbnitemvl usu&a&mh ureawnrfn &lvLuwmh yg;c&llud c&lc&ay:awmhvmb&sv

ul.on&awmh Orfw&fyg r [lvbi] tbn&v&n&fell jzpay;vmwll 'P&myg;c&ll [m r&v&v&up&mv&? vlvbv&? rvluz&vm/

[m..vlu&v, A&? aenrmu ar&wll ureawnbr&t&udq&r&f? ureawnw&f atmix&f&ir&fi tlwclw&ellx&y;wll b, bu&wzux&, ? or&usawmh b, &am&ma&m E&pbupv&h ly&vlu&if xi&xi&f&f&f&ud ar&uawnfuygv&clw, ? 'galumih ureawnh or&emrnu&ll olz&rat ujymr&awlu Dmpe 'i&y, lv (yg;c&ll h yg;c&ll)q&lvll t''y&h, ell z&atemrnyg]'i&y, lv&q&vll r&nb&As' pip pawmh tqif&yl&irfn Z&elon&ll p&u&v&ll pdv&ay: wnfygv&ir, /

&lyES pdvf

ul...onfyg;c&ll up&ofn]'i&y, lv&q&v ureawnell ar&wllureawnbr&f? ureawnh aof&vll xm&y&gawmh. olionf ureawn& &n&f&ma [mi&f rjrvc&llom&uav; rfygv&v&mu t&llbp&ma&umi&f&lv&vm/

aznfyclonftwll&f rjrvc&ESh ureawnfonf 1951c&E&f ule&ged&avmu&u v&tsif p&ncsif&tq&ufto&G fyw&lu&ny&daemuf ar&ES&ureawnr&h&nyD 3-E&pr0 t&lum 1957-c&E&f&u rjrvc&f&qu pmvapmi&f&mu&vmygonf

rjrvc&N t&c&ped&h

pmtvfuHzmuf twofupm&ufcguful jzeVluafawmh oKgvn&G f
omā, muhāv; wa, muN "mwylygvmonf cav;onf ab;wluCwāpmi fapmi f
tm&yg;&Bu&De&m ygcsMfcuf xixi&h&h;ESh.

olpmrñ.

aqG

vofvuh&;uh rsvrdo;&ll r[kvfm/ tJmwyh b, blbm;xivv/
vofelluk&fyntu arGvllomyg&Sf 'gayr, h zata&m rata&mrñ&hvll ygcsMfuell
aq&lrwbivm; [if

'ygcshell om;uav;arfawmh aq&&? vof&m ob&m oydromluwmb/ vofu
bmalumi Drfomovqllvmawmh aq&ll txlajymp&rvlygblav/ olua&m bmvll
Orfomovqllwmh. Jla[h rjrvof rifcpvlygwll aonlvmaqGigom;jzplyllvll J]u.onf
awmh rifvjgult;plyD [kvfm;]wll

trsbhqa&m.vofck olult;pbh;gylyD aq&ll aemulqllpmxrh (uh hvifuh fcp
zllulpm;yg)qllvm ygw, f[kvfm/ b, lvtp&tmif bulpm;&ovblvm/ vof olult;cpf
EllwlltAlumi f yxrpOfpm;awmh ol[maibn&atmi&hwwlvll pbyth&orm? acwlynm
vj rwwbiv? pmayA[blwvtr&bl? vofxuf tqiltwefedlv, lv xihew, ?
'galumi h olult;cpEllwmb? 'hwmh olult;qiltwefjrihvmatmi f jlyiyay;rbqll;fawmh
vofu t*lv&S wdsr[kvfm;aq&ll wynhawll t&rfac:lyD t*lv&S&S&fay;&ifeD
&Sivl Bulr&, lv&Sufraell ynmqllvmb, hwmrS tcs&hEhivw, f&bl? vlubi;llqllvll
olv vofpum;uh emaxmi;lyD bulpm;yespm;oiivm tclq&llif ol t*lv&DwlfawG bmawG
aumi faumi fzwlvw&elyD aq&&U vofellpmaytAlumi faw&bmaw&vll aq&G&E&ElyD 'galumi h
ollulv&lvf&w&em;Ellvllr&ElyD uh pum;tppt&m&m emaxmi;lvllvrlvll
ollulvu, bl;cpbh;gylyD aq&, f

aq&vll tck aq&vrfwaewll Zefr&ll jar)ullvllvll aq&llrom, maom t&faxmi f
wn&aqmurflyD [kvfm/

aq&ayr&lygap..uh p&lvE&fzm usef;rm.csfom;ygap../

aq&tck vll fajymi flyda&;vmvll b0o&ly&znDwlfaw&vll vof tm;Bu;Bu;lv, f

wcgvlefu Jlv&D

urefawmvnif olpmull zwlyDrfomvlygonf aofpy&om urefawmvbom;av;
\\ "mwyllulvnif urefawmvbom;orfawG "mwyllrsm;ESh a&maEhiv xmvlllygonf